BIBLIOGRAPHY
OF INDOLOGICAL
STUDIES 1943

GEORGE M. MORAES
Post-graduate Teacher of Indian History and Archaeology, University of Bombay, and Professor of History, St. Xavier's College, Bombay.

published with the aid of
UNIVERSITY OF BOMBAY.
3. Anglo-Portuguese Relations (1600-1665) 
    by Dr. M. Bharucha, Ph. D.
4. Relations Between the French and the Marathas 
    (1668-1808) by Dr. V. G. Halkar, Ph. D.
5. British Missions to Sind by Dr. Miss K. Thairani, Ph. D.
BIBLIOGRAPHY OF INDOLOGICAL STUDIES
BIBLIOGRAPHY OF INDOLOGICAL STUDIES 1943

GEORGE M. MORAES
Post-graduate Teacher of Indian History and Archaeology, University of Bombay, and Professor of History, St. Xavier's College, Bombay.

THE EXAMINER PRESS BOMBAY
1952
By the same Author:—

* The Kadamba Kula — A History of Ancient and Mediaeval Karnataka

* Mangalore — A Historical Sketch

* Bibliography of Indological Studies 1942

In the Press:—

Pre-Portuguese History of Goa — From the earliest times to 1571.

The author acknowledges his indebtedness to the University of Bombay for the grant-in-aid received by him towards the cost of the publication of this book.
INTRODUCTION

In placing the second volume of the Bibliography of Indological Studies before the learned public I feel that an explanation is called for of the delay in publishing it. Publication difficulties, due mainly to the manifold and irksome restrictions that hedge in the editor-publisher's desk have, once again, been responsible for detaining the work for a considerable length of time.

Nevertheless, the enthusiastic response which the first volume evoked in every quarter in this country as well as abroad since its publication in 1945, has more than compensated for the hardships involved and has been a source of perennial encouragement and an added incentive to what would otherwise have been a difficult and dreary task. In particular, the many appreciative reviews received from discriminating critics have been very encouraging indeed; and, if in some respects, there was occasion to find fault, I must say that the generous rather than chastising manner in which this was done has contributed in no small measure to the advance of the present volume towards perfection. It is out of a sincere desire to profit from their valuable criticism that I have endeavoured as far as possible to adopt their suggestions. It is in keeping with this desire, that I have dispensed in the present volume with that section of the original plan of having articles from other scholars, which an eminent critic has happily termed a "mixed bag," albeit of indological interest, and which appeared at the beginning of the first volume.

The scheme as originally conceived and set out has been adhered to, so as to fulfill the aims which I had set before me, namely to satisfy the needs of scholars engaged in the study and pursuit of all the branches of Indian History and Culture. There is the same classification of books, reviews and articles and their arrangement in proper sequence under the various heads as before. Each individual book or review or article is summarized in greater detail so as to provide a reliable guide and aid to the roving scholar, and I am certain that this simpler mode of presentation will prove to be more useful.

I have to record here with gratitude the generous encouragement received by me from the University of Bombay in the publication of this volume. It is equally just that I should place here on record my appreciation of the constructive suggestions made by Mr. Leo Lawrence, the indefatigable Honorary Secretary of the Konkan Institute of Arts and Sciences, Bombay, but for whose unerring efforts in pressing for the continued publication of this Bibliography, this volume would have remained unpublished. I am also indebted to my post-graduate students, Miss Andal Krishnaswami for preparing the Hindi entries, and Mr. T. G. Gandhi for the Gujarati entries, and to Professor N. S. Gorekar for the Urdu entries.

Konkan Institute of Arts and Sciences
9, New Marine Lines,
Bombay.
31st March 1952

GEORGE M. MORAES
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>CONTENTS</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Introduction</td>
<td>v</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Contents</td>
<td>vi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Periodicals and Abbreviations</td>
<td>xi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bibliography for 1943</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>History</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pre-History</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proto-History</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ancient India : North</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ancient India : South</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medieval India (712-1764)</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Delhi Sultanate</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Western Sultanates</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deccan Sultanates</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hindu Kingdoms : North</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hindu Kingdoms : South</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mughal Empire and the Nawabs</td>
<td>24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marathas</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>European Powers</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Portuguese</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Dutch</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The French</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The English</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Modern India I (1784-1858)</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Rule of the East India Company</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marathas</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Muslim States</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rajputs</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sikhs</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Modern India II (1858-1935)</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Current History (1935-1943)</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Constitutional History and Administration</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ancient</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medieval</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Modern</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Economic History</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Biography</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Historical Geography and Travel</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dharmaśāstra (Law and Politics)</td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Society and Culture</td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Education</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Archaeology</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Architecture and Sculpture</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Art</td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iconography</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Music and Dancing</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Epigraphy and Palaeography</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Numismatics</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anthropology</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ethnology</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------</td>
<td>-----</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Folklore</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Genealogy and Chronology</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heuristics</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Historiography</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vedic Studies</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samhitas</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Upaniṣads</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Epic Studies</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mahābhārata</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rāmāyana</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Puranic Studies</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Classical Sanskrit</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>General</td>
<td>160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alankāra</td>
<td>161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poetry</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drama</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Campu</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miscellaneous</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prakrit Studies</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prakrit</td>
<td>169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pāli</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paścāci</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jaina Sanskrit</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apabhramśa</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Studies in Modern Indian Languages</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>North</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assamese</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bengali</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gujarati</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hindi</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marathi</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Oriya</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sindhi</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Urdu</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kannada</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malayalam</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tamil</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Telugu</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indo-Anglia</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Linguistics</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>General</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aryan</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dravidian</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austronesian</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Semetic</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Topic</td>
<td>Page</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------------------------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grammar</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aryan</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dravidian</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austronesian</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philosophy</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vedic and Upaniṣadic</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Six Systems</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pūrva Mīmāṃsa</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vedānta</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sāmkhya-Yoga</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nyāya-Vaiśeṣika</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vaisnavite Philosophy</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buddhist Philosophy</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jaina Philosophy</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Modern Indian Philosophy</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bhakti and Mysticism</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Religion</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hinduism</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buddhism</td>
<td>214</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jainism</td>
<td>216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christianity</td>
<td>218</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Islam</td>
<td>221</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoroastrianism</td>
<td>228</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sikhism</td>
<td>229</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Comparative Religion</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Science</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greater India of the East</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>General</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Central Asia</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tibet</td>
<td>235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burma</td>
<td>235</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ceylon</td>
<td>236</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South East Asia</td>
<td>238</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indonesia</td>
<td>241</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Greater India of the West</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>General</td>
<td>243</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iran</td>
<td>243</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iraq</td>
<td>246</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Syria</td>
<td>247</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Palestine</td>
<td>247</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arabia</td>
<td>248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Egypt</td>
<td>248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mediterranean Countries</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fiji</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>General</td>
<td>252</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Archives Keeping and Library Science</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Index</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
N. B.—Periodicals referred to twice only have not been included in this list, but bibliographical information is supplied in the entries themselves.


**Antiquity**: Antiquity, A Quarterly Review of Archaeology, XVII, Nos. 1-4, 224 pp. Edited by O. G. S. Crawford and Roland Austin. 24, Parkend Road, Gloucester, England, the Editor, 1943.


**nOR**: Annals of Oriental Research, VI, 1943-43, Pt. 1, 17, 16, 12, 8, 8, 77, 90, x, 8, 25-70, vi, 29, 18, 3 pp. Edited by C. Achyuta Menon, assisted by a Board of Editors. Madras, University of Madras, 1944.


**BDCRI**: Bulletin of the Deccan College Research Institute, IV, Pts. 3-4, 161-408 pp. Poona, Deccan College Post-graduate and Research Institute, 1943.
**BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943**


IHRC: Indian Historical Records Commission, Proceedings of meetings, January and December 1943, XIX, 173 pp., XX, 164 pp. Delhi, Manager of Publications, 1943-1944.


JAU: Journal of the Annamalai University, XII, Nos. 2 & 3, 179 pp. Edited by R. Ramanujachari. Annamalainagar, Annamalai University, 1943.


BIOLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943

JK : Jaya Karnatak, XXI, Nos. 1-12, 772 pp. Edited by S. S. Basavanal, Dharwar, Ravindra Mudranalaya, 1943.


JMU : Journal of the Madras University, XV, 2, 222 pp. Edited by E. Asirkatham, assisted by a Board of Editors, Madras, University of Madras, 1943-1944.


BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943


BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943


BIBLIOGRAPHY OF INDOLOGICAL STUDIES
FOR 1943

History

1. Pre-History: Sankalia, H. D., "In Search of Early Man along the Sabarmati (Illust.)," JGRS, V, pp. 75-86 (Styles the Sabarmati culture a 'hand-axe' culture and locates palaeolithic sites on the Sabarmati).—Sankalia, H. D., "Prehistory with special reference to the prehistory of Gujarat and the Deccan," BISMQ, XXIII, Pt. III, pp. 55-56 (Discusses the scope for research in prehistory in the Deccan, Konkan, and Karnataka).—Sankalia, H. D., "Studies in Prehistory of the Deccan (Maharashtra): a Survey of the Godavari and the Kādva, near Niphad," BDCRI, IV, pp. 186-203 (On palaeontological evidence assigns to the middle Pleistocene the flake tools which he found in the course of his exploration of the Godavari and the Kādva valleys for traces of Early Man, and records the discovery of a human bone belonging to an adult of not more than 5 feet in height).

2. Proto-History: Mackay, Ernest J. H., Chanhu Daro Excavations, 1935-36 (American Oriental Series, XX). New Haven, Connecticut, American Oriental Society, 1943, xv, 338 pp., 2 frontispieces. Rev. in JAOS, LXIV, pp. 86-87 by G. V. Bobrinskoy: "The volume as a whole is a model of painstaking, accurate description... At Chanhu-daro too, the lower levels of the Harappa culture give unmistakable evidence of greater prosperity. Nothing thus far discovered at Chanhu-daro is likely to upset the generally accepted chronology of the Harappa Culture... Above the levels of the Harappa Culture come the levels of the Jhukar occupation. Mackay believes that Chanhu-daro was finally deserted by its Harappa inhabitants about 2300 B. C., and that the Jhukar people came in about 1700 B. C. or perhaps a little earlier. Admittedly these dates are quite tentative. Who were the Jhukar people? This is another mystery to be solved. Certainly, they had a well defined culture of their own, even though they seem to have been much poorer in material possessions than their predecessors at Chanhu-daro. It is also doubtful whether they knew writing, for none of the seal-amulets found in their levels are inscribed. Incidentally, not a single one of the Jhukar seals illustrated in this volume has the representation of the unicorn; this must have been a distinctive feature of the Harappa Civilization. The Jhukar pottery is quite distinctive and there is a very marked difference in the pattern of design and colour scheme between it and that of Harappa. On the other hand there seems to be considerable similarity between the wares of Amri and Jhukar. Does this raise some doubt as to the relative
chronology of the three cultures?... An interesting study of the only skull found in the Harappa levels of the Chanhu-daro. Their conclusion is that this is a Proto-Mediterranean type in which ancestral Negroid traits have manifested themselves.”

Also in AJA, XLVIII, pp. 211-212 by R. F. S. Starr: “The author has been able to fix the chronological position of Chanhu-daro in relation to Mohenjo-daro with some certainty, for considerable numbers of individual artifacts or characteristics which are common to the early levels of Mohenjo-daro appear at Chanhu-daro only at the upper strata. The city shows evidence of at least three floods with a rebuilding after each disaster... In fact the author believes that it was these repeated catastrophes that led the Harappa culture peoples to desert the Indus for the plains to the east where they were absorbed by more aggressive peoples. The naiveté of their weapons can leave no doubt as to their essentially peaceful nature and the case with which they could be overcome... The author’s equation of Jhukar culture with Hissar III and the First Dynasty of Babylon is an acceptable working premise and agrees in the main with the conclusions reached independently by Major Piggott.”—A. avamurtham, T. G., “The Date of the Aryan Advent in India,” OJMS, XXXIV, pp. 105-118 (A discussion of the tradition recorded by Megasthenes regarding the Aryanisation of India and Iran under Sōma and Zarathustra respectively and of the duration of the dynasties in the line of Sōma, leads the author to the conclusion that the Aryan invasion of India took place in 1777 B.C., a conclusion which is also supported by astronomical data. The evidence for Aryan influence in the Harappa culture of about 2000 B.C. is gathering in volume”).—Chaudhuri, Nanimadhah, “Indian Civilization—The First Chapter,” MR, LXXIII, pp. 209-212 (Holds that while the Indus Civilization is certainly pre-Vedic, it is incorrect to call it pre-Aryan for the reason that the Indo-Aryans with the round head form were in the Indus Valley during the most flourishing period of its civilization; that the Rgveda and the later Vedas contain several features of the Indus religion which were probably common to both the earlier and later (i.e., Rgvedic) Aryans; and that many other features of the Indus religion reappear later in the Epics, not to speak of the parallelism presented by Buddhism in respect of some of the features).—Childs, V. Gordon, “The First Civilization in the Middle East (Illust.),” GM, XVI, pp. 168-179 (A pen-picture of the Chalcolithic civilization of the Indus Valley. The relics suggest that many religious and social customs still surviving in India today have their origin in this complex civilization which flourished 5,000 years ago: “Modern Hinduism has surely inherited such deities e.g., Śiva and cults (linga and yoni) directly from the Bronze Age. But none of them is mentioned in its oldest books; they begin
to merge in later compilations and commentaries and still more clearly with the 'post-Buddhist' brahmanic revival. Hence these figures are pre-Aryan; they have been gradually and even reluctantly adopted by conquerors from the older inhabitants of the land").—Divanji, Prahlad Chandrasekhar, "Hindanâ Pragaitihásik Kâlnâ Rajavamsâ," FGST, VIII, pp. 55-94 (In Gujarati.

9. Indian dynasties of the protohistoric period.—Kapur, K., "India the Home of the Aryans," THIC, 1941, p. 119 (Explains the theory of Shri Sampuranand that the original home of the Aryans was the land of the seven rivers in north-western India from the Sindhu to the Sarasvatî).—Keny, L. B., "Origin of Magadha," THIC, 1941, pp. 119-121 (Derives 'Magadha' from the name of its king Magan, the word "Pra-maganda" which the bards used for it meaning "the gift of Magan").—Munshi, K. M., "Early Home of the Aryans," BV, IV, Pt. II, pp. 133-136 (Holds that the Saptasindhu was the cradle of the Aryans, and that Kashmir, which was at one time a lake, was colonized by the migrating Aryans, when it was drained off).—Munshi, K. M., "The Historical Value of the Paraśurâma Tradition," NIA, VI, pp. 217-224 (The legends of Paraśurâma represent the first phase of the Aryan advance down to the Narmadâ valley on the one hand and the boundaries of Magadha on the other, an advance which was led by the Bhrgus. In the time of the Bharâta war India north of the Godavâri and up to the borders of Magadha is found to have evolved a common culture, evidently the result of the expansive movement connected with Paraśurâma).—Narasimhaswami, S. P. L., "Aiksvâku Dynasty," BV, IV, Pt. II, pp. 217-220 (Attempts a reconstruction of the history of the Aiksvâku dynasty on the basis of the Purâna-samhitâ, a sober narrative which gives a chronological account of all dynasties from the dawn of history down to 300 A.D. The work shows that the history of India prior to the Bharâta war (c. 1945 B.C.) extended over only 50 generations).—Puri, Baij Nath, "Can We Identify the Mother Goddess Cult at Mohenjo-daro?," QJMS, XXXIV, pp. 159-164 (Holds that the Nâna=Ambâ cult of the Kušâna-period was the same as the Mother Goddess cult of Mohenjo-daro. Both are connected with the idea of procreation in association with their partners, the one with Ohpo, the other with the proto-type of Śiva or Rudra).—Pusalkar, A. D., "Indus Civilization," BV, IV, Pt. II, pp. 145-153 (Continued from BV, IV, I, p. 84 (See BJS 1942, No. 14). This instalment describes the ceramics, seals and sealings, shells, ivory, faience and other artifacts found in the Indus Valley excavations).—

16. Seth, H. C., "Cyrus the Great and the Mahâbhârata Battle," THIC, 1941, pp. 125-127 (Contends that since both the Upaniṣads and the Pāli literature are agreed in placing the Mahâbhârata war sometime in the fifth century B.C. It is likely that
the Mahābhārata epic grew up round the nucleus provided by
the war Cyrus the great waged against the Indians, and which
resulted in his discomfiture and death).

17. **Ancient India: North: Law**, Bimala Churn, *Tribes in Ancient India*
   (Bhandarkar Oriental Series, IV). Poona, Bhandarkar Oriental
   Research Institutes, 1943, xix, 428 pp. Rev. in *JUPHS*, XVI, 1,
   pp. 239 by R(adha) K(umud) M(ookerji): "This work is a valuable
   addition to the vast and varied literature contributed by its
   erudite author on different aspects of India's history and
   civilization. It is based upon material derived from works in different
   languages, Sanskrit, Pali, Prakrit, Tibetan, and Chinese, and also
   from archaeological sources, inscriptions, and coins.... It deals
   with as many as 85 tribes belonging to different parts of India....
   It is an important work on Ancient Indian sociology besides being
   a part of political history." Also in *JSVOI*, V, pp. 73-74 by K. C.
   V(aradachar)j: "... an important contribution to the knowledge
   of Ancient Indian tribes by one of the most distinguished
   living historians." And in *JNSI*, V, p. 64 by A. S. Altekar.—

   Ramna, The University of Dacca, 1943, 729 pp. 80 pls. A
   comprehensive history of Ancient Bengal. From the editor's
   preface, "The greater part of the subject is yet an untrodden
   field, and few have made any special study of such branches of it
   as art and religion, social and economic conditions, law and
   administration. These topics have been so far studied almost
   exclusively with reference to ancient India as a whole, but a
   regional study... has not yet been seriously taken up by competent
   scholars."—Mookerji, Radha Kumud, *Chandragupta Maurya and his Times*.
   Madras, University of Madras, 1943; 414 pp. Rev. in *MR*, LXXVI, p. 213 by R. C. Majumdar: "... William
   Mayer lectures October 1944. The author has dealt with the
   career of the great Emperor and has given a short account of the
   administration, the army, social and economic conditions and the
   legal system prevailing in his age... Most scholars in the present
time do not accept the view that the Arthaśāstra was composed
in the time of Chandragupta Maurya. The author, however,
holds the contrary view and believes that this unique text depicts
the condition of the time in which Chandragupta lived... He
has treated the Greek sources in detail and compared the data
supplied by them with those of Arthaśāstra... There are several
appendices dealing with (1) Chanakya and Chandragupta traditions,
and (2) Parallelisms between Asoka's edicts and Kautilya's
Arthaśāstra." Also in *QJMS*, XXXV, pp. 172-173 by S.
Srikantaya: "The subject of the book is of entrancing interest...
Dr. Mookerji says Asoka did not conquer South India. If that
be so, then, who did it? Dr. Mookerji seems to derive an impli-
cation from the ‘unanimous’ Jain tradition that Chandragupta in his old age abdicated and followed the Jain Saint Bhadrabahu to Sravana Belgola. I have myself discussed (QJRMS, XX, pp. 247-248) to what extent this later tradition could be relied upon. I am still unconvinced that Chandragupta referred to is the great Maurya Emperor or that Bhadrabahu is the great Srutakavali.”—Munshi, K. M., The Glory that was Gujarat dela, Part I, Prehistoric West Coast. Bombay, Bharatiya Vidyā Bhavan, 1943, 136 pp., 1 map, Rev. in JSYOL, IV, pp. 65-66 by K. C. Varadachari: “The first section dealing with the geology, the proto-history of the area, and the geography of Gujarat are by Prof. D. N. Wadia, Dr. H. D. Sankhala and Sri D. C. Munshi respectively. The second section is by K. M. Munshi who has already contributed much to the knowledge of Early Aryans of Gujarat... He has made some of the most important Rey-tribes with those that established kingdoms in Sumer, Iran or Persia and Mesopotamia is worth considering... The third section contains the history of the Yadavas up to Sri Krishna”

21. Saletore, R. N., Life in the Gupta Age. Bombay, Popular Book Depot, 1943, 623 pp. Rev. in NR, XX, p. 136 by R. R. Dikshitkar: “The title... is rather loosely used. For R. N. Saletore examines the life in pre-Gupta age and also in post-Gupta. In fact, half the book is based on Bana’s works, especially the Harshacharita. Under the plea of studying the life of the later Guptas, the author makes an elaborate study of the life of the age of Harsha. Again the author takes it for granted that Kālidāsa was the poet of the Guptas times, which is of course the accepted theory. But he has not taken into account the recent tendency among the Indian scholars that Kālidāsa might have lived in the first century B. C. and a contemporary of the great Emperor Vikramāditya of Ujjain.” Also in QJRMS, XXXV, pp. 171-172 by S. Srikanthaya: “The bibliography is full. The contents give a complete analysis of the subject matter of the book and the appendices and index have nothing to be desired... The work is full of useful information and deserves to be in every well-equipped library.”—Altekar, A. S., “The Yaudheyas as the Political Successors of the Kuśānas in North India,” JUFS, XVI, I, pp. 52-57 (Argues that it was neither the Guptas nor the Bhāraśivas nor the Vākātakas but the Yaudheyas that wrested the Madhyadāsa from the Kuśānas for the reason that while the coins of the latter Kuśānas are conspicuous by their absence in the territory between the Jumna and the Sutlaj, the home province of the Yaudheyas, several hoards of coins of the latter issued in the 3rd and 4th centuries A. D. are found in the districts of Saharanpur, Dehra Dun, Delhi, Rohat, and Kangra. They could have got control over this territory only by ousting the Kuśānas, who were its rulers in the 2nd century
23. Altekar, A. S., "Vishnuguptas in the Gupta Dynasties," *T.H.C.*, 1941, pp. 179-181 (Brings the latest epigraphical information to bear on the two Vishnugupta's of Gupta history, the one a son of Kumāragupta (c. A.D. 480) the other belonging to the house of the Later Guptas of Magadha (c. A.D. 700).—

24. Altekar, A. S., "Were the Vākāṭakas defeated by the Guptas in c. 350 A.D.?" *JC*, IX, pp. 99-106 (The theory that Samudragupta overthrew and killed the Vākāṭaka ruler Rudrasena I is based upon the assumption that Rudradeva, a king of Narasimha, defeated by Samudragupta, is identical with the Vākāṭaka ruler. But Rudradeva was a king of Āryavarta, while Rudrasena was a king of the Deccan. The superficial resemblance between the two names does not prove their identity).—Altekar, A. S., "Who were the Bhārāśivas?" *NLA*, VI, pp. 119-120 (The suggestion of Jayaswal that the Bhārāśivas were Nāgas is now confirmed by the discovery of coins of Bhavanāga, the maternal grandfather of the Vākāṭaka King Rudrasena I, at Padmanātha, which according to the Purāṇas was a seat of a Nāga dynasty. The coins that have been hitherto found at the place reveal the following names besides that of Bhavanāga: Bhāmanāga, Devanāga, Skandanāga, Bhraspatināga, Vīghrana, Vasanāga and Gaṇapatināga. The coins bear a *trisula* on the obverse and Bull on the reverse).—Aziz, Wahida, "Taxila (Illustr.)," *MR*, LXXIV, pp. 119-122 (Briefly sketches the history of Taxila from its foundation by Bharata in remote antiquity to the 5th century A.D.; gives a picture of its university, and describes the different cities that stood there).—Bagchi, P. C., "On the Role of the Central Asian Nomads in the History of India," *JGIS*, X, pp. 107-135 (Ever since the later Vedic period the Indian writers have shown an acquaintance with the people beyond the northern and north-western frontiers, and the Purāṇas actually recount the history of the foreign dynasties that ruled in India after the fall of the Imperial Mauryas. The author discusses here the problems concerning the Śakas, the Tašāras, the Mūrūnas and the Hūnas).—

25. Barna, B. R., "Social Status of the Mauryas," *JC*, X, pp. 30-34 (Despite the fact that neither the Pāli chronicles nor the Purāṇas suggest any blood-relationship between the last Nanda and the first Maurya, Sanskrit scholars from Vīsākha onwards derive the dynastic name Maurya from that of Murā, a Śudra woman by whom the last Nanda king begot Chandragupta. Pāli chronicles on the other hand generally represent the latter as a scion of the Mooriya clan of Kṣatriyas. Both the explanations are far-fetched. Chandragupta was apparently a man of the Utrā-patha or Gandhāra, if not exactly of Taxila).—Bhandarkar, D. R., "Break (?) in the Genealogy of Vākāṭaka Pravarsena II," *JC*, IX, pp. 175-177 (It now appears from the contents of the
Basim plates of Vindhyāsakti that the direct line of descent from Pravarsena was extinct for some time till the Vākṣṭa rule was revived by Rudrasena, a contemporary of Samudragupta, whose Allahabad prasasti clearly says that he caused 'many fallen kingdoms and overthrown royal families' to be restored. It is not unlikely that the Vākṣṭa power, which had been overthrown was restored by Samudragupta by raising to power Rudrasena, another scion of the Vākṣṭa family, in order to maintain a firm political alliance in the south).—Bhattacharya, Bhabani, "King Vikrama, the Glory of Ujjain," AP, XIV, pp. 243-247 (An account of Chandragupta II Vikramādiya and his times 'comparable to the age of Pericles in Greece, the Tang regime in China, and the

31. Elizabethan age in England".—Ghosh, A., "Nālandā Seals of Budhagupta and Visnuagupta," IHQ, XIX, pp. 119-125 (The two seals of Visnuagupta and Budhagupta, recently published, give a genealogy of the Guptas, which leaves us with the remarkable fact that between A. D. 467, the last known date of Skandagupta, and A. D. 476, the earliest date of Budhagupta, four generations of rulers, viz., Pāruṇagupta, Narasimhagupta, Kumāragupta II and Visnuagupta held the throne. It is however more likely that Visṇu followed and not preceded Budhagupta. The former being a minor, Kumāragupta II was succeeded by his uncle Budhagupta in C. A. D. 476).—Ghosh, Gaurchandra, "Sanitation in Ancient India," MR, LXXIV, pp. 428-430 (Adduces evidence in support of the high standard of achievement in the sphere of sanitation, water supply and conservancy, town planning and buildings and personal hygiene).—Gods, P. K., "Early Indian Interest in Syrian figs in the 3rd Century, B. C.," TIHC, 1941, pp. 141-143 (Refers to the famous request of Bindusara to Antiochus Soter of Syria for figs, wine and a professor).—Gupta, Parameshwari Lal, "Kāca, a step-brother of Samudragupta," JASI, V, pp. 33-36 (Rejects the theory of Allan that Kāca of the coins was another name of Samudragupta, of R. D. Banerjee that the Kāca coins were merely nominal medals issued, and of D. R. Bhandarkar that these coins should in reality be ascribed to Rāmagupta, and concludes on the authority of the Bhaviṣṭottarapuruṣa that Kāca was a step-brother of Samudragupta by a Līchchāvi wife of Chandragupta I, their father).—Gupta, Parameshwari Lal, "Kāca, a step-brother of Samudragupta, a postscript," JASI, V, pp. 149-150 (In further support of his view (see No. 34 above) the author produces the authority of the Mañjulī Mollakolha, which, though it gives the name as Bhasman, may nevertheless be said to allude to a tradition of a brother of Samudragupta having contested the throne with him).—Keny, Liladhār B., "The supposed identification of Udayaro of Kaussambi with Udayin of Magadha," ABORI, XXIV, pp. 60-66 (A detailed refutation of Dr. Seth's attempt (ABORI, XXI,
36. *Lakshminarayana, V.*, “A Note on Dr. Fleet’s Parivārājaka Mahārājās,” *ML*, VI, pp. 69-72 (Holds that what Dr. Fleet has wrongly called the family of the PM in his *Gupta Inscriptions* should be styled ‘Suśarma kula’ or ‘the family of Suśarma’, a family of feudatory chieftains from Hastin and Sāmkshobha, whose founder was Suśarma, and that the title of nāpata-parivārājaka found in the inscriptions is only a religious title of the founder, a sort of a nick-name).—*Majumdar, R. C.*, “The King Chandra of the Mheerault Iron Pillar Inscription,” *JRASBL*, IX, pp. 179-183 (This Candra who is said in the record to have conquered the Vāhlikas i.e., the Bactrians, is variously identified with Candragupta I and Candragupta II of the Gupta dynasty and with Candraravman of Western Bengal. But none of these rulers could have carried their arms into Vāhlika. The only kingdom that is known to have included Vāhlika is the Kušāna, one of whose kings Kaniṣka, bore the epithet ‘Candra’).

38. — *Mankad, D. R.*, “Identification of Kalki,” *ML*, VI, pp. 211-212 (Identifies Kalki, ‘who was a Brahmana by birth and is likely to have come to the throne of Avanti’, with Śādraka).—*Mankad, D. R.*, “Narakāśura Episode in the Kalika Purāṇa, Its Historical Interpretation,” *JARS*, X, p. 14 (Nakara, a natural son of Janaka by a nurse named Bhāmi, defeated the then king of Kāmarāpa, and founded a dynasty called the Nāraka dynasty. Nakara was essentially an Aryan, and it was in his time that Kāmarāpa was Aryanized. The last king of the dynasty was quite different in character. He oppressed Brahmans and women, and under the influence of Bāna adopted Śaivism. He was then vanquished by Kṛṣṇa).—*Miura, Paśma*, “The Term Rajput (Rajaputra),” *TIHC*, 1941, pp. 224-225 (Shows that the term ‘Rajaputra’ like the term ‘kṣatriya’ denotes a class of nobility).—*Mookerji, Radha*, *Kumud, “Character of Samudragupta from his Inscriptions and Coins,” IC*, IX, pp. 177-179 (Glimpses of the many-sided genius and character of Samudragupta, viz., as ruler, conqueror, warrior, philanthropist, superman, and poet, which are afforded by his epigraphical records and coins).—*Mookerji, Sudhansu Bimal*, “Ashoka Priyadarshī,” *PB*, XLVIII, pp. 323-327 (Ashoka’s life and teachings).—*Pandey, R. B.*, “Vikramāditya : President of a Republic,” *IHQ*, XIX, pp. 359-360 (Reproduces two extracts from a MS. of the *Abhijñāna Śākuntala* of Kālidāsa (dated V.S. 1699), the first of which proves that the patron of Kālidāsa was a ruler, whose proper name was Vikramāditya and his title Sāhasrānka; and the second which shows that he was connected with a gāna (a republican state), and was probably the head of a confederation of republican states; and argues that since the tradition of the country associates Vikramāditya with Ujjain (capital of Malwa), the defeat of the Śakas, and the foundation of an era.
in 57 B.C., the era may have been started to mark the signal victory of Vikramāditya over the Śakas).—Puri, Baij Nath, "The Identification of Soter Megas and His Relations with Vima Kadphises," *JC*, IX, pp. 107-111 (From the fact that the coins of both are found in the same region (Mathura) and have many common peculiarities, not to speak of the same title borne by both, viz., *Baśileya Baśileyon Soter Megas*, and the fact that the one is supplanted by the other, the author comes to the conclusion that Soter Megas ruled as king from the year A.D. 24 to A.D. 78 when he was defeated by Vima Kadphises, and is to be identified with the Mahārāja, and the Mahā Rājātirāja of the Girdhanpur and the Mathura Museum Inscriptions).—Raghavan, V., "Subandhu," *IHQ*, XIX, pp. 69-73 (Who were the Candragupta and Subandhu referred to by Vāmana? The *Abhinavabhārati* of Abhinavagupta reveals a great poet, Mahākavi, named Subandhu, and a peculiar type of drama composed by him called Vāsavadattā Nātyadhāra, in which the stories of both Udayana and Bindusāra seem to have been dramatised. Consequently, by Candragupta's son and Subandhu mentioned by Vāmana, we need not understand only the Gupta king Candragupta II or the author of the prose romance Vāsavadattā. Subandhu, the Mahākavi above referred to, was a minister of Bindusāra).—Sastri, K. A. Nilakanta, "Alexander's Campaign against Porus (illust.)," *JMU*, XV, pp. 1-26 (Reviews the discussion between Sir Aurel Stein and Bernhard Breloer following the resuscitation by the former of the theory of Cunningham albeit with modifications that Alexander crossed the Hydaspes at Jalalpur, a theory rejected by Vincent Smith in favour of Jhelum or Jalalpur south-east of Mangla, and examines the new reconstruction of the battle of Jhelum offered by Breloer whose merit is that he has given a closer consistency to the latter theory, and reconciled it better with texts of our sources, and more exactly and convincingly located the place of crossing than Smith was able to do; and whose elucidation of the battle array of Porus is a distinct advance on anything that was forthcoming previously).—Sastri, K. A. Nilakanta, "Aśoka Notes," *JG* *JRI*, I, pp. 96-117 (1. *Virasatavāya (MRE. Rupnath I) may mean 'be sent on official tour'. 'Vivāsayātha' (Samghabheda-Sarnath) and 'vivāśāpayātha' (in J of same) must be understood to mean respectively 'expel' and 'cause to expel'. 2. Was Aśoka a monk and monarch at the same time? The author holds with R. K. Mookerji that Aśoka's position is best described as that of bhikkhukapātika, intermediate between upāsaka and bhikkhu, and that he might have chosen to don the robes of a monk during his temporary visits to the *samgha*, a plausible explanation of the image of Aśoka in monastic robes seen by I-ising centuries later. 3. The Story of Kanāla and Tīṣyarakṣita—the story a legend, only the names being historical. 4. Aśoka and Ceylon. Discounts the
suggestion of the chronicles that Buddhism was introduced into Ceylon by Aśoka’s son and daughter, and holds that Buddhism spread from India to Ceylon in the ordinary course. — Sastri, K. A. Nilakanta, "Reply to ‘Aśoka’s Pacifism and the Yugapūrṇa Section of the Gārgi Samhita’," CR, LXXXIII, pp. 42-43 (Rejoinder to No. 54 below. Observes that the fact that Aśoka held his empire together for nearly a generation after he had renounced war is a sufficient proof of the efficiency of his government.) — Sastri, Sakuntala Rao, "Candasaena of Kausudihotsava," IC, IX, pp. 232-234 (Apropos Jayasval’s attempt to identify Candasaena of this drama with Candragupta, the founder of the Gupta family, the present writer contends that there is not the slightest clue in the Gupta inscriptions or the pages of Indian history to show that he was an adopted son of Sundaravarman, which he should be if he is to be identified with Candasaena.) — Sastri, Sakuntala Rao, "Parama-Bhāgavata Samudragupta," IC, X, pp. 78-79 (Description of Samudragupta as ‘Parama-Bhāgavata’ in the Nālandā and Gāya plates finds support in his Kṣaparatam, which ends with the colophon iti Śrī-Vikramadīka-Mahasūdha-dharmā-Paramabhāgavata-Śrī Samudragupta-Kṛitam Kṣapara-carita, etc.)

— Shah, Tribhuvandas L., “Where is the Place for Mauryan Emperor Samprati?” TIHC, 1941, pp. 145-147. — Sharma, Dasharatha, "Yaśodharman or Yaśavarman," JBORS, XXIX, pp. 127-128 (Since Yaśodharman and Naravarman both call themselves Aulikara, they may be regarded as members of one and the same family, the former being the last of the line—89 M. E.). — Sastri, K. Bhujabali, and Triveda, Devasahaya, “Jainiyō ki Drāṣṭi mē Vikramadītya,” JSB, X, pp. 37-42 (In Hindi. Vikramadītya from Jain standpoint.) — Sircar, Dines Chandra, "Aśoka’s Pacifism and the Yugapūrṇa Section of the Gārgi Samhita," CR, LXXXVII, pp. 39-43 (Dissents from K.A. Nilakanta Sastri’s view that Aśoka’s pacifism was not responsible for the downfall of the Maurya Empire. See No. 48 above.) — Sircar, Dines Chandra, "Evidence of the Nālandā Seals," IHO, XIX, pp. 272-281 (Seal of Budha Gupta—proves beyond doubt that all the hypothesis regarding his relationship with other members of the Imperial Gupta family are wrong and that Budha Gupta was certainly a son of Pura Gupta whose real name as found on the Nālandā seal of his son Narasitahā Gupta is no doubt Puru Gupta.) 2. Seal of Vainya Gupta—shows that he belonged to the family of Imperial Guptas and that he ruled at least over considerable parts of Bengal and Bihar almost immediately after Budha Gupta. 3. Seal of Bhaṣkaravarman—suggests that after the death of his powerful friend Harṣa, Bhaṣkaravarman occupied parts of Bengal and Bihar and that the seal belongs to the period of Kāmarṣa occupation of Nālandā, a suggestion which is rendered doubtful by the fact that Harṣa probably established the later Guptas
56. in Magadha during the concluding years of his life).—Sircar, Dines Chandra, "Samavaya and Niludhasi Pi Kalasi in the Inscriptions of Asoka," *TIHC*, 1941, pp. 144-145 (Suggests that the word *Samavaya* in Rock Edict XII corresponds to Sanskrit—*samavada* 'restrained speech' and does not mean 'concord, confluence', as is usually held; and that the word *Kalasi* in Pillar Edict IV may correspond to Sanskrit *kara*, the word *kara* being used in Buddhist Sanskrit in the sense of 'acts of worship done to the Buddhist Trinity').—Virji, K., "The Valabhi King Dhārasena IV," *TIHC*, 1941, pp. 211-216 (Discusses the assumption of the imperial title of Cakravartin by the Maitraka king Dhārasena).

57. **Ancient India : South : Altekar, A. S., "Was there a Rāṣṭrakūṭa Empire in the 6th Century A. D.?" *ABORGI*, XXIV, pp. 149-155 (Apropos M. H. Krishna's observations in the *Mysore Archaeological Survey Report for 1929*, pp. 197 ff., and in the *K. V. Rangaswami Aiyangar Commemoration Volume*, pp. 55-65, to the effect that there was an Early Rāṣṭrakūṭa Empire extending over the whole of the Deccan c A. D. 475 to 610 the present writer maintains that the theory is untenable on the ground that the kings who are said to have belonged to the Rāṣṭrakūṭa confederation do not describe themselves as such, and that the later Cālukya records which claim that Jayasimha, the founder of the Early Cālukya dynasty, defeated a Rāṣṭrakūṭa king are unreliable. The powers that ruled over the Deccan in the 6th century were the Naḷas, the Mauryas, the Kālacārīs and the Kādambas).—Balasubrahmanyan, S. R., "The Andhras," *NR*, XVII, pp. 198-208; 430-451; XVIII, pp. 221-230 (Identifies the Andhras with the Sātavāhanas whose home in historical times was the region of Naṣik, Karle, Nanaghat and Falān, and sketches their history).

58. —Pillai, S. Doraiswamy, "Pandainaḷai Ceramannaḷal," *JSVOL, IV*, pp. 1-11 (In Tamil. The history of the early Čeras).—Rao, M. Rama, "A Note on Viṣṇukūṇḍin Genealogy and Chronology," *TIHC*, 1941, pp. 195-203 (Suggests a revised genealogy and chronology for the Viṣṇukūṇḍins, which is in agreement with the conclusions of N. V. Krishnarao).—Rao, M. Rama "The Āṇanda Gōтра Kings," *JAHIC*, I, pp. 5-16 (Sketches the History of a dynasty which held rule over part of the Guntur District during the early centuries of the Christian era (375-500). Two copperplate grants and a stone inscription which are our only sources of information disclose the names of three of its kings: Kandara, Dāmōdaravarma, and Attivarman. Kandarapura, which was the seat of their government, is here identified with the village of Canteru in the Guntur taluka. The dynasty met its end when the Viṣṇukūṇḍins established their rule at Vēṅgi in the beginning of the 6th century).—Vaidyanathan, K. S., "History of Puli-Nādu (Circa A. D. 825 to 975)." *QJMS*, XXXIV, pp. 148-158 (Puli-
Nādu, comprising portions of North Arcot and Chittoor Districts, lay to the east of the Ganga 6,000 country, and was included in the dominions of the Bānas. Its history under the Bānas down to the 10th century A. D. is here narrated).—

64. **MEDIEVAL INDIA (712-1764) ; (a) DELHI SULTANATE : Banerjee, S. K., "Sovereignty in Early Muslim India (1210-36 A.D.)," IC, X, pp. 9-21 (This is a sketch of Itutmish’s reign which shows that Itutmish’s kingship was a choice of the nobles who thought that he alone could stop the disintegration of the state, an expectation which he fulfilled by the recovery of Sind and Bengal. A generous as well as a stern ruler, he put down rebellions and crushed rivals, and had his kingship recognised by the Khalifa. His greatest achievement was the establishment of the Shami order of the forty nobles, who formed the cream of his civil and military services).—Habibullah, A. B. M., "Turkish Attacks on Hindusthan in the 12th and 13th Centuries," MA, VI, pp. 22-28 (Describes the efforts made by the Turkish invaders from Masūd onwards to force a passage through the bottleneck formed by the Aravalli and the Siwalik ranges to the plains of Hindustan, and the measures taken by the Rajputs, specially the Gahans to fortify this bottleneck).—Jaffar, S. M., "Muhammad Bin Qasim’s Dismissal and Death," TIHC, 1941, pp. 249-250 (States on the authority of Fath-ul-Buldan that Md. Bin Qasim, the Arab conqueror of Sind, suffered the penalty of death for supporting the claims of Adbur Rahman to the Khilafat against his brother Sulaiman).—Khan, Ghulam Mustafa, "The Islamic and Ghaznavide Banners," NUJ, No. 9, pp. 105-117 (The banner of the Prophet and of his successors, the Caliphs, as also those of the rulers of Ghazna, from Mahmud to Mas’ud III).—Kishori, Saran Lal, "A Note on Alauddin’s Expedition to Warangal (1302-3 A. D.)," JUPHS, XVI, I, pp. 118-124 (The reason why Alauddin preferred the longer route to Warangal through Bengal and Orissa to the shorter route via Elichpur has long remained obscure. The author seeks to account for it by the fact that Alauddin wished to bring to allegiance Shamsuddin Firuz of Bengal, and thus kill two birds with one stone).—Krishna, M. H., "Presidential Address of Dr. M. H. Krishna, M.A., D.Litt. (Lond)," TIHC, 1941, pp. 235-244 (Contends that the demarcation of Ancient India II (711-1206 A. D.) is based on a foreign view of Indian History, and suggests that the year A. D. 555 be accepted as approximately beginning the new epoch, that cultural history should be given its due importance, and the Dekkan its due share in the general History of India).—Rizvi, S. N. Haider, "The Chronology of Muhammad Bin Tughluq’s Reign," TIHC, 1941, pp. 302-309 (Holds that the events of Md. Bin Tughluq’s reign as recorded by the Fatahul-Salatin are in perfect chronological
order)—Roy, B. N., “A Peep into the Delhi Court during the reign of Sultan Firoz Shah,” *THIC*, 1941, pp. 313-317 (Describes the magnificence of Delhi, the capital, the splendour of the royal court, the elaborate court ceremonial, and the rules of etiquette).

72. —Saran, P., “Sultan Nasir-ud-din Mahmud and his two Ministers,” *THIC*, 1941, pp. 290-295 (Describes the role played by Imad Uddin Rihan, a converted Hindu, and Ghias-ud-din Balban, a Turk, as administrators and politicians in the reign of Sultan Nasir-ud-din Mahmud).—Tripathi, R. P., “Dr. Tripathi’s Address,” *THIC*, 1941, pp. 281-289 (Here Dr. R. P. Tripathi discusses the importance of the early Turkish period of Indian History).—Venkataramanayya, N., “Malik Hoshang’s Rebellion,” *JAH*, i, pp. 86-91 (Points out certain inaccuracies in Ibn Batutta’s account of this rebellion of Muhammad bin Tughluq’s officers and attempts to reconstruct its history in the light of the accounts of Isami and Yahya bin Ahmad).

75. 6) Western Sultanates: Chaghatai, M. A., “Malik Häjjî’s Garden House Inscription,” *BDCRI*, iv, pp. 358-362 (Traces the career of Malik Häjjî, a noble at the court of Sultan Mahmud Begadah of Gujarat, who put him to death, because he prevailed upon two innocent soldiers to confess that it was not Alauddin but they themselves that had murdered Adam, one of the Sultan’s troopers, and publishes an inscription of his).—Goda, P. K., “The Genealogy of Mañdana, the Jaina Prime Minister of Hoshang Ghor of Malwa A.D. 1405 and 1432,” *J.A.*, ix, pp. 91-94 (Gives further evidence culled from a MS. of Satakstraya of Dhanadaraja, a cousin of Mañdana, who composed his work at Mañdu in A.D. 1434 and was his contemporary).—Parmu, R. K., “Sultan Zain-Al-Abiden of Kashmir (1420-1470),” *THIC*, 1941, pp. 323-325 (Shows how his policy of toleration helped to create confidence in his Hindu subjects, who returned to Kashmir, which they had left to escape from the iconoclastic fury of his predecessors).—Shihli, Ibrahim, “The Arab Invasion of Sind,” *CR*, lxxxvi, pp. 139-144 (Disputes the statement that the Arab conquest of Sind was “only an episode in the history of India and Islam, a triumph without results.” For if Sind is a Muslim majority province today it is because under the influence of the Arabs the bulk of the population accepted Islam).

79. c) Deccan Sultanates: Ali, Mir Mahmood; “Contribution of the Bahmani Kings to Indian Civilisation,” *THIC*, 1941, pp. 593-596 (Sums up the Bahmani contribution to our civilisation under the following heads: Hindu-Muslim unity, fine buildings, love of Arts and Education, and spiritual legacy).—Basu, K. K., “Bijapur Court Culture 1627-1657,” *THIC*, 1941, pp. 598-600 (Gives a brief account of Mulla Zahuri Ibn Zahuri, Ibrahim
Khan Sab'i, Saiyid Nurullah, Haqim Atasi, Mirza Musim, and Mirza Daulat Shah—poets who adorned the court of Muhammad
81. 'Adil Shah 1627-1658 A. D.).—Deshpande, V. V., "Mir Jumla," BESM Quart., XXIV, Pt. II, pp. 6-11 (In Marathi). A paper on the life and activities of Mir Jumla during Sh. S. 1579-80).—Gracias, J. B. Amancio, "Um Português ao de Príncipe Mouro," BEAG, II, pp. 137-142 (In Portuguese. Traces the career of Sancho Pires, a Portuguese Jew, who deserting his post in Goa, joined with the help of his famous contemporary Garcia d'Orta (also a Judaizing Christian) Burhan Nizam Shah of Ahmadnagar and rose to high distinction in his service being appointed governor under the title of Firangi-Khan, and entrusted with the care and education of Prince Hussain, whom he successfully defended against his rivals and safely installed on the throne of Ahmadnagar on the Sultan's death).—Prasad, Banarsi, "A Few Unnoticed Facts about the Early Life of Malik Amber," TIHC, 1941, pp. 601-603 (A side-light on an aspect of Amber's career—his enmity with the Mughals, thrown by Asad Beg, deputed by Akbar to Bijapur in connection with negotiations for the marriage of the Sultan's daughter with Prince Danyal).—Sarkar, Jagadish Narayan, "Mir Jumla-Iran Correspondence," JBORS, XXIX, pp. 87-93 (Reproduces a letter of Shah Abbas II to Mir Jumla, strengthening the bonds of friendship between the Shah and the Qutb Shahi house of Golkonda).—Sarkar, Jagadish Narayan, "The Rise of Mir Jumla," IHRC, XIX, pp. 105-108 (Traces the stages in the rise of Mir Jumla to power in Golkonda mainly on the authority of Nizamuddin Alam Shah Shirazi's Hudquat-ul-Salatin, which well brings out the wisdom and abilities of Mir Muhammad which paved the way to his greatness).—Sherwani, H. K., "Tajuddin Firuz and the Synthesis of Bahmani Culture, 17-1-1397-22-9-1422," MLA, VI, pp. 75-89 (An account of the reign of Tajuddin Firuz who to counteract the influence of Iran and Iraq in his kingdom took the bold step of appointing Hindus in his civil service, and of himself taking Hindu wives. The author traces the Hindu influence in the general culture and architecture of the Deccan since the time of this ruler).—Sherwani, H. K., "Some Aspects of Bahmani Culture," LG, XVII, pp. 25-35 (It was but natural that the founders of the Bahmani kingdom should have brought with them from the North great traditions in the matter of religious institutions, nomenclature of officials, coinage, and even architecture. But these were soon subjected to local influences. The stilt of the arches, e.g., of which the Bahmanis were so fond, shows, no doubt, considerable Persian influence, but this is not unmixed with Hindu art. The article summarizes the cultural contribution of each reign).—Siddiqi, Abdul Majid, "Makhdooma-i-Jahangir: A Great Ruler of the Deccan," LG, XVII, pp. 265-272 (A queen of the Bahmani
dynasty, Makhdûma-i-Jahân was a great ruler, whose achievements in politics and culture were remarkable. On the death of her husband, when the kingdom was in immediate danger of disruption, she rose equal to the occasion and assuming full responsibility for the government, she steered the ship of state to safe anchorage. Her rule covers a period of twelve years from A.D. 1461 to 1472. —Sirajuddin, S., "Alauddin's Policy in the Deccan," THIC, 1941, pp. 563-566 (The policy of turning pre-war enemies into reliable friends, kind treatment of the peasantry, and absence of religious bigotry). —Venkataramanayya, N., "Mujahid Shah Bahmani and Vijayanagara," THIC, 1941, pp. 572-582 (Discusses some problems connected with the history of Mujahid's relations with Vijayanagara—the course of events leading to the war between Gulbarga and Vijayanagara, the date of the siege of Adoni, and the results of the campaign).

91. d) Hindu Kingdoms: North: Acharya, P., "Somakuli Kings of Trikaliya and their connection with Bengal," THIC, 1941, pp. 216-219 (Shows that Somakuli kings of Trikaliya had no connection with Bengal and that their dynasty never came from Vanga). —Bhattasali, N. K., "Second struggle of Bhima and his friend Hari in the Râmacaritam," IHQ, XIX, pp. 126-138 (Discusses the course of the struggle between the Kaivartta Bhima and Râmapâla, as made out in the new edition of the Râmacaritam published by the Varendra Research Society. The editors would have us believe that Hari, a partisan of Bhima, was won over to the Pâla side by the gold of Râmapâla. On the contrary, the context suggests that Hari was an old friend and follower of Râmapâla and not of Bhima; because the treachery of a traitor is often utilized, but it never evokes love and esteem). —Bhave, G. V., "Ruins of Ram-Nagar," NJT, No. 9, pp. 93-100 (A history of the town from its foundation by the Gond chieftain Hriday Shah some time between A.D. 1730 and 1740 and the description of the ruins). —Das, Prangopal Chandra, "A Grand Durga Pujah and a Bloody Revolution," MR, LXXIV, pp. 301-304 (The proceedings of Queen Phuleśvari acting as Bar Râjâ or chief ruler in the place of her husband Śiva Singh, and who in compelling the Gosains and Mahantas of the Vaiśāva sect of Mośamrias in Assam to worship Durga and other deities of the Śakta Hinduism in her new-born love for the cult, sowed seeds of discontent among the Mośamrias, and the growth of religious organisations among them called the Sattras directly sapped the authority of the Ahbm kings and led to a revolt, which overthrew their kingdom). —Dave, Maneklal K., "Cālukyaśaṁśana Itibāsa Parisiṣṭha," FGST, VIII, pp. 95-103 (In Gujarati. History of the Cālukyas prior to Mulraj: Mulrajdeva, Siddhārāja, Jaisingh, Kumārapāla, and Bhimadeva II). —Gairola,
Tara Datt, "Early History of Garhwal Rajas (634 to 1325 A.D.)," *JUPHS*, XVI, I, pp. 72-82 (The origin of the Srinagar Rajas, whose progenitor was one Ajaipal, who entering the service of the Chief of Chandpur supplanted him; of the Katyura Rajas, who belonged to Khas tribe which dwelt originally at Joshimath and subsequently migrated into the Katyur valley in Kumaon; and of the Dumag Rajas of Nagpur, whose capital was at Kandagarh).—Hanudulla, M., "Ancient India from Arabic Sources," *TIHC*, 1941, pp. 245-249 (Mostly anecdotes, which throw light on the political and intellectual relations of India with Iran, and on Indian political life and military organisation).—Kibe, N. V., "The Conquest of Chittor by Bappa Raval in 734 A.D.," *TIHC*, 1941, pp. 255-256 (The Farr Vina leads no reasonable doubt as to the conquest of Chittor by Bappa Raval).—Majumdar, R. C., "Bhattasali's Comments on Rāmacarita," *IHQ*, XIX, pp. 263-264 (Rejoinder to No. 92 above).—Mirashi, V. V., "New Light on the History of the Paramāra Dynasty," *TIHC*, 1941, pp. 256-260 (How the Paramāra kingdom, which was sinking under the attack of a powerful confederacy was saved by Udayāditya).


—Reu, Bisheshwar Nath, "Another letter of Mahārāja Abhay Singh of Jodhpur about his campaign against Bikaner," *IHRC*, XX, p. 68 (Of 2nd December 1733. His original plan was to annex the whole of Bikaner).—Sharma, Dasharatha, "Karna Caulukya either defeated or killed by the Cāhāmāna ruler Durlabhārāja?" *IHQ*, XIX, pp. 68-69 (Corrects in the light of a verse in the Prthvirājamahākavya the error in D. C. Ganguly, *History of the Paramāra Dynasty* and in H. C. Ray, *Dynastic History of Northern India* that the Cāhāmāna ruler Durlabhha assisted Udayāditya of Mālwa in defeating Karna, the Caulukya king of Gujarat. This achievement is to be ascribed to Durlabhārāja's younger brother Vighrāharāja III).—Sharma, Dasharatha, "The Daṇḍanāyakas Saṭjana and Bosari," *BV*, Pt. IV, II, pp. 221-222 (Sajana, a potter, and Bosari, a Brahman, were raised to the high status of dandanāyaka by Kumārapāla, Caulukya King of Gujarat, for help during the days of his exile under Siddharāja Jayasimha).—Sharma, Dasharatha, "The Imperial Pratihāra—A Revised Study," *JHI*, XXII, pp. 93-105 (An account of the early Imperial Pratihāras from Nāgabhaṭa I to Nāgabhaṭa II stressing particularly those points where it differs from that of other writers on the subject, especially Drs. Bhandarkar, Majumdar, Altekar and Tripathi).

University, 1943, 625 pp. Rev. in IHQ, XX, pp. 202 by A.C. Banerjee: "The celebrated fortress of Gingee occupies a very important place in South Indian History. Its History certainly deserves to be written, and no one is more competent to write it than Prof. Srinivasachari. He has utilized all available sources—inscriptions, published and unpublished, English, French, Portuguese and Dutch records, Persian and Marathi chronicles, Tamil and Telugu literature—and given us a complete history of Gingee from its foundation to its capture by the British on April 5, 1761."

107. —Aiyar, S. Parameswara, "Some new facts about Rāmayyan Dalava, the warrior statesman of Travancore," IHRC, XIX, pp. 141-142 (A brief sketch of the life of Rāmayyan, a trusted lieutenant of Mahārāja Martanda Varma the Great (1729-1748) who died at a comparatively early age of 43 in A. D. 1755-56).


111. —Kapatavala, Śhri and Krishna, "Tamilāna 'Purāṇāntarṇu' nallī Poyaśarur," KSPP, XXXIV, Pts. 2-3, pp. 1-4 (In Kannada. A discussion on verses 201-202 in the Tamil classic suggestive of reference to the Hoysalas).—Karmarkar, A. P., "Cultural Aspects of Medieval Karuṭaka," QJM, XXXIV, pp. 129-147 (This installment gives a résumé of the history of Karuṭaka under the Kadambas, the Gangas, and the Cālukyas).—Krishna, M. H., "The dynasty of the Chiefs of Kalale," IHRC, XX, pp. 56-58 (An account of the chiefs of Kalale who were the Dalvoys at the Mysore court for 150 years from about 1610 according to the Kalala Dorega Vamśanali, written in 1795 A.D.).—Kundangar, K. G., "Silāhāra Gandarāditya and His Times," TIIHC, 1941, pp. 266-268 (Sketches the reign of Gandarāditya).—Moraes, George M., "Notes on the Pre-Kadamba History of Goa," TIIHC, 1941, pp. 164-174 (Sketches the History of Goa during the Gomin, the Cālukya and the Silāhāra regimes).—Narasimhaschar, L., "The Beginnings of Coja contact with the Gangas," TIIHC, 1941, pp. 269-271 (Speaks of Parantaka I, the Coja king who imposed his suzerainty over the Ganga King Pythvipathi II as early as 904 A. D.).—Pillai, K. Kanakasabhapathy, "Some Problems connected with Ravivarman Kulaśekhara," MfA. VI, pp. 34-38 (Discusses certain problems connected with this great
mediaeval ruler of Travancore, such as his lineage and the question of the identity of the Pandya princes Vikrama and Vira defeated by him).—Poduval, R. Vasudava, "A Unique dedicatory deed of A.D. 1759," IHRC, XIX, pp. 138-40 (Gives the text and translation of the dedication of the kingdom of Travancore to Sri Padmanabha (found in a palm leaf MS. deposited in the temple of the deity in Trivandrum), which was one of the potent means used by Mahārāja Mārtanda Varma the Great to make his rule impersonal and quasi-theocratic and thus compel obedience of his unruly vassals).—Raj, Srinivasa A., "A Historic Pageant of Suicide," TQ, XV, pp. 23-27 (The account of this "pageant of Suicide" is taken from the Vīrakāṇaka Deva Caṇḍa, wherein the story of the Jalaśamādhī of Someśvara I, the western Cālukya Emperor, is related).—Salestere, B. A., "Queen Balla Mahādevi," JUB, XI, Pt. IV, pp. 25-30 (History of the Ālupa queen, a capable administrator and consummate diplomat, who 'on the death of her husband about A. D. 1277...

ruled in her own name').—Salestere, B. A., "The English and the Civil War in Keladi," IHRC, XIX, pp. 20-23 (Describes the civil war following the assumption of government by Somuṣekhara Nāyaka's queen Chennamāji, which was headed by Kenge Hanumappa Nāyaka of Tirukere, and aided by the Bijapur Sultan, a war in which the queen proved herself more than a match to her enemies).—Salestere, B. A., "The Queens of Kanara," AR, XVII, pp. 343-357 (An estimate of the character and work of the three queen's of Gersoppa—Balla Mahādevi, Akkādevi, and Cennabhairādevi Amma—who had dealings with the Portuguese).

—Sarma, M. Somasekhara, "Early Members of the Rācerla Reddi family of Pillalamarī," JAHG, I, pp. 179-183 (A minor dynasty of chiefs who were supporters of the Kākatiyas of Warangal. Three records of this family dated respectively S.S. 1124, 1130, and 1135 furnish the ancestry of Nāmareddi who was the son of Kāma by Kācamba. Their capital was Pillalamarī, 2 kros distant from Amanakallu in the Suryapet taluk, Nalgonda district, Hyderabad state).—Sarma, M. Somasekhara, "The Koppula Chiefs," JAHG, I, pp. 42-47 (These chiefs who are known mainly from their Dōnepundi grant of A.D. 1250 seem to have ruled over the region to the north of the Godavari known as the Andhrakhandamandla with Pithapur (Pithāpuram) in the Eastern Godavari district as their capital. These are not heard of after S. S. 1310).—Sarma, M. Upendra, "The Cola Chiefs and some of their Telugu Prose Inscriptions," JAHGS, XIV, pp. 47-48 (The patronage of Telugu literature by the Cola chiefs specially the Velnati and the Renāti Colas who had their inscriptions written in prose and poetry, and whose regnal period extended from the 11th to the latter half of the 12th century).—Sastri, K. A. Nilakanta, "The Calukyas of Vemulavāda,"
JMU, XV, pp. 101-129 (An account of this little known branch of the Gulkýya family in the light of the data furnished by Pampa in his Bhārata and three inscriptions of its members, viz., the Kallipara plates of Arikeśari I, the Vemulavāda stone inscription of Arikeśari II, and the Parbhāni plates of Arikeśari III).—

Srinivasacharī, P., “Tulava Usurpation,” JIH, XXII, pp. 106-127 (Disputes the popular view that Narasa Nāyaka, the minister of Sājuva Narasimha, usurped the throne of Vijayanagara, and shows that the usurpation took place only after his death in 1503 in the time of his son Vīra-Narasimha, who actually inaugurated the Tulava rule, the confusion prevailing on the point being due to the fact that the three important persons who shared in the administration of Vijayanagara during this period (A.D. 1492-1509) all bore the same name, viz., Immaḍi Narasimha, Narasa Nāyaka and Vīra-Narasimha).

Mughal Empire and the Nawabs: Nomani, Shibli, Arangzèb. Translated from Urdu by Muhammad Monsarruddin. Calcutta, 1943. (In Bengali). Rev. in IHO, XX, p. 568 by A. C. Banerjee: “This small monograph, the Bengali translation of . . . . Mauilana Nomani’s book is an attempt to refute the charges brought against Aurangzeb by Western and Indian scholars; the subject is treated from a new angle of vision”.—“Snīloc,” Asār o Asīrāgarh. Bombay, Thacker, 1943, 214 pp. (A historical novel of Mughal times in India).—Acharya, P., “Mayurbhanj during the early Maratha and British occupation of Orissa,” IHRG, XIX, pp. 152-155 (Shows how with British help Mahārāja Dāmodar Bhanja successfully resisted the efforts of the Marathas to impose their supremacy over Muyurbhanj, when the rest of Orissa up to the river Sunai was ceded to them by Nawab Alivardī Khan by the treaty of A.D. 1751).—“Akbar,” CR, LXXXVI, pp. 76-80 (Thoughts suggested on the occasion of the 400th anniversary of the birth of Akbar celebrated both in England and India in November, 1942).—“Akbar the Great: Anniversary Celebrations, in London,” LAL, XVII, pp. 30-37 (Occasion of the 400th anniversary, November 23, 1942; reports of speeches by Mr. L. S. Amerey (the then Secretary of State for India) on equal justice to all communities, by the Maharaja Jam Sahib of Nāvanagar on Akbar’s Example and the Princes, by Lawrence Binyon on the Emperor and the Arts, and by Sir Azizul Huque on the Emperor and Queen Elizabeth).—Askari, Syed Hussain, “Bihar in the First Quarter of the Eighteenth Century,” THC, 1941, pp. 394-405 (Gives a chronological account of the various subedars and their deputies who governed Bihar from the beginning of the 18th century down to the appointment of Fakhruddowla).—Askari, Syed Hussain, “Some Unpublished Letters of Raja Ram Narain,” BPP, XLII, pp 54-71
(Gives translations of a few letters of Raja Ram Narain, the Deputy Governor of Bihar (1752-1761), relating to the Shahzada's (Shah Alam's) invasions of Bihar, letters which were discovered by the present writer among the heaps of torn papers and books in the Oriental Library, Patna).—Banserji, S. K., "Jodh Bai's Palace at Fathpur Sikri," THHC, 1941, pp. 371-377 (Attempts to show that the local tradition with regard to the location of Akbar's Khwabgah is correct, that Bibi Mirzamukhi Kothi belonged to Jahangir's mother, who bore that title, and that Jodhbai's palace was occupied by the Hindu women of the zenana).—Brelvi, Asaf Ali, "Nawab Dunde Khan," THHC, 1941, pp. 427-434 (Traces the career of Dunde Khan, who on the death of Daud Khan, the founder of Rohilkhand, built up the Rohilla state).

—Chatterji, Nandalal, "When was Akbar's Tomb Begun?", THHC, 1941, pp. 353-354 (Begun in the very first year of Jahangir's reign, it took seven years to build).—Chaudhuri, Jatindra Bimal, "Muslim Patronage to Sanskrit Learning," MR, LXXXIII, pp. 29-32 (The Muslim rulers of India, chieftains as well as emperors, contributed to the spread of Sanskritic learning 1) by deliberately patronizing scholars in various branches of Sanskrit literature such as poetry, astronomy, and philosophy, 2) by themselves composing Sanskrit verse, 3) by themselves composing works in Arabic and Persian on Sanskritic learning and culture, 4) by themselves translating various Sanskrit works into Arabic, Persian, and vernaculars, and, 5) making great Sanskrit scholars translate well-known Sanskrit works into Arabic, Persian, and Bengali. The examples of such rulers cited here range from Shahabuddin Ghor in the 12th century to Dara Shukoh in the 17th).—Commissariat, Khan Bahadur M. S., "Presidential Address for Section IV Mediaeval India, Part II 1326-1764," THHC, 1941, pp. 337-339 (Dwells on the scope for research in Mughal History, especially the economic history of the period).—Haq, Moinul Syed, "Was Sultan Khursau Murdered?", JIH, XXII, pp. 18-28 (Disposes of the authority of contemporary works and documents, which are used to prove the charge, on the ground that they are either mistranslations or that the writers concerned 'believed the many absurd stories that were then current,' and comes to the conclusion that Shah Jahan was not guilty of fratricide, a charge levelled against him by later writers or by those who relied on bazaar gossip for their information).—Khan, Yusuf Hussain, "Why was Nasir Jang summoned to Delhi?" BC, XVII, pp. 57-64, and THHC, 1941, pp. 622-629 (The reason was that the Emperor wanted to get rid of his Vazir, Safdar Jang, who had publicly usurped all authority leaving the Emperor a mere puppet. Moreover, Safdar Jang was trying to make friends with the Marathas in order to strengthen himself against the court party, an eventuality which was sure to affect Nasir Jang's position
142. in the Deccan).—Majumdar, R. C., “Mahārāja Rājaballabh,” *CR*, LXXXVII, pp. 95-103 (Leading political figure who played an important part during the last days of Muslim rule in Bengal before the transference of political authority to the British. Suspected of disloyalty, he was put to death by orders of Mir Kasim some time in the latter half of 1763).—Mukerjee, Pareshnath, “Shah Jahan’s Central Asian Policy: Was It Aggressive?” *TIIHC*, 1941, pp. 387-389 (Shows that the policy was defensive rather than offensive, and that Shah Jahan, though a military failure in Central Asia, was a unique success in her politics).—

143. Pawar, A. G., “Nizām-ul-Mulk Asaf Jah I,” *TIIHC*, 1941, pp. 618-621 (This is a chronology of Nizām-ul-Mulk's career based on a Telugu MS. included in the Mackenzie Collection, and is especially useful for details of his life particularly his thrust into the south after his departure from the court in 1724).—Pawar, A. G., “Some Documents Bearing upon the History of Karnatakā (1749-1755),” *LC*, XVII, pp. 65-76 (The eleven letters here reproduced from British Museum Or. No. 7010 are mostly written to or by Muhammad Ali, the Nabīb of Arcot, during an epoch-making period in the history of Carnatic, when after the defeat and death of Anwar-ud-din Khan in the battle of Ambur in July 1749, the struggle for the nabībship of the province raged furiously. These letters, though they do not alter our knowledge of the events materially, contain sundry details necessary for a clear understanding of these events).—Prashad, Baini, “Emperor Humayun’s Tower at Sarnath, Benares,” *BPP*, XLIII, pp. 11-17 (Shows that the tower was built by Humayun's orders some time in 1538-39 when he was camping at Sarnath on his way to Bihar and Bengal in pursuit of Sher Shah Sur; that it was subsequently repaired and renovated by Bayazid in 1567-68; and that finally Govardhan had a new memorial erected in 1587-88 in place of the original one).—Qureshi, I. H., “The Rushaniyath,” *TIIHC*, 1941, pp. 364-371 (Discusses the beliefs of the Rushaniyath, which is obscure sect started by Bayazid, a man of very meagre learning, among the tribes of the North-west, and against whom Akbar was compelled to send a punitive expedition under Man Singh, as they had rendered the Kalbar pass unsafe).—Raghavan, V., “Nāsir Jang et. Muzaffar Jang,” *JH*, XXII, pp. 49-53 (The cause of the rivalry between Nāsir Jang, the son of Nizām-ul-Mulk Asāf Jāh and Muzāffar Jang, the latter's grandson, which has so far been unsatisfactorily accounted for is revealed by the Sanskrit poem *Anandarangacampya* of Śrīnivāsa (a life of Śrīnandarāṅga Pillai), which attributes it to the murder of his brother-in-law Matavassīl Khān by Nāsir Jang).—Rahman, A. F. M. Khalilur, “Najib-ud-daulah, 1739-70,” *BPP*, XLIII, pp. 1-24 (Traces the career of a soldier of fortune, who trekked to India from Afghanistan as a refugee, but rose rapidly by sheer
merit to the positions of Jamadar, Resaladar, Jagirdar, Mir Bhakshi, Faujdar of Delhi, and Mukhtar of the Imperial administration, and then finally to that of virtual dictator from 1761-1770, saving Hindustan from the clutches of the Marathas, and the Delhi Empire from the rising power of the Sikhs and the Jats).

150. —Rahman, A. F. M. Khalilur, “Shujā-ud-daula as a Diplomat (1754-65),” IHQ, XIX, pp. 39-49 (Shujā-ud-daula was the Nawab of Oudh from 1754 to 1765. He was well fitted by temperament and training to be an excellent diplomat, if by a diplomat is meant one with no moral qualms about crime in politics. He had set his heart on the imperial wizarat, and in his efforts to secure this office he played the Marathas against Ahmad Shāh Abdali, both of whom promised him the post. Though ultimately he threw in his lot with the Afghan invader, he offended the latter by remaining inactive on the battlefield of Panipat (14th January, 1761). Shujā thereafter planned to realise his ambition by obtaining control over the Emperor, who was living at Patna under the protection of the English. Lastly, for some selfish gain of his own he supported Qasim Ali, who had been put on the masnad of Murshidabad by the East India Company, against his English masters. But being defeated at Buxar (22nd October, 1764), he threw himself on the generosity of the English and was pardoned by them). —Raja, C. Kunhan, “A Sanskrit Letter of Mohamad Dara Shukoh, An English Translation,” Bra ALB, VII, Pt. II, pp. 107-114; Pt. III, pp. 192-204

151. (Showing the Hindu learnings of Dara). —Reu, Bisheshwar Nath, “Rao Amarsingh, the well-known Hero of Rajputana,” TIHC, 1941, pp. 383-387 (Traces the career of the eldest son of Maharaja Gaj Singh of Marwar, who ended his life violently at the Mughal court). —Roy-Chowdhury, M. L., “Position of Christians in the Mughal Empire,” TIHC, 1941, pp. 347-353 (Dwells on the courteous treatment meted out to the Christians who were even allowed to make converts to their religion). —Sahasrabuddhe, B. N., “Bangāla-Bihar-Odisācā thoḍā Itihāsā,” Sdk, XII, Pt. II, pp. 197-216 (In Marathi. History of Bengal, Bihar, and Orissa before Bhonsle’s invasion). —Saiyid, Nurul Hasan, “The ‘Mahzar’ of Akbar’s Reign,” JUPHS, XVI, I, pp. 125-137 (Examines the ‘Mahzar’ which declared that Akbar was the khaliqa of the age, ranking above mujahids, with the prerogative of selecting any opinion from among the divergent counsels of the latter, and of himself issuing decrees—in the light of the Hanafis and Shafis systems of law, and shows that it does not amount to any usurpation of spiritual leadership on the part of Akbar, as Vincent Smith suggested). Maintains that the historical significance of the document consists in the fact that Akbar wished to declare thereby that the Mughal Empire was the monopoly of no one sect and to make all his subjects feel that it was their Empire).
156. Sardesai, Rao Bahadur G. S., "Chandasahib in Maratha Confinement, March 1741—June 1748," MR, LXXIV, pp. 449-452. (Gives a free translation of a few letters about the capture of Trichinopoly by Raghaji Bhonsale and the consequent confinement of Chanda Sahib in Maharastra for seven long years, the immediate cause of the expedition being the attempt by Chanda Sahib to annex Tanjore.)

157. Sardesai, Rao Bahadur G. S., "The Nine Gems of Akbar's Court," MR, LXXIV, pp. 129-133. (The nine gems spoken of here are Shaikh Mubarak's two sons Abul Faziz and Fazal, the former afterwards poet-laureate, the latter the author of 'the Akbar-namah,' which has made Akbar 'great and immortal,' the equally gifted Badayuni, the very antithesis of Fazl, Raja Munsingh, the loyal and trusted military commander, Todarmal, who brought to perfection the revenue system of the Mughal Empire, Raja Birbal, who negotiated the matrimonial alliances of the Emperor, Mulla Do-pyaz, the scholar, Tan Sen, famous as a perfect artist of music, and Hakim Human, the royal physician.)


159. Sarkar, Sir Jadunath, "Unity in spite of Diversity," MR, LXXIII, pp. 417-421. (Describes Akbar's efforts to weld the diverse races and sects in India into a united nation, as a result of which the strongest and bitterest opponents of Mughal rule in India became its most devoted supporters, because they felt themselves to be equal partners of a national Government of which the head merely happened to worship in a different form from theirs.)

160. Singh, Jangir, "Raja Todar Mal's Sons," THC, 1941, pp. 358-364. (Traces the career of the three sons of Todar Mal, Govardhandhari (Dharu), Kalyan Das, and Rai Gopinath, all of whom held high posts in Mughal service.)

161. "Siraj-ud-Daula," CR, LXXXVIII, pp. 93-96. (The career of Siraj when studied in the perspective of the happenings at Delhi and Hyderabad, etc., the fourth invasion of Ahmad Shah Abdali and the dismissal of Bussy, evokes our sympathy inasmuch as these events were more responsible for the British victory at Plassey than the distant cannonade that led to it.)

162. Srinivasachari, Rao Bahadur C. S., "A little known phase in the career of Chanda Sahib 1741-48," IHRC, XIX, pp. 1-7. (Deals with a little known phase of Chanda Sahib's life his captivity under the Marathas and his release from them on his agreeing to restore Trichinopoly to Hindu rule (1747), when in alliance with the Madakeri Nayaka of Chitaldrug he proceeded against Somaneshkara Nayaika of Bedur.)

163. Srinivasachari, Rao Bahadur C. S., "The climacteric of the Battle of Ambur (3rd August 1749)," IHRC, XX, pp. 1-3. (Between Chanda Sahib and Anwarud-din. Historical importance of Madras and Pondicherry dates from this battle).
164. Srivastava, Avinash Kumar, “Abhāga Dāra Shukoh,” *NPP*, XLVII, pp. 273-298 (In Hindi. Traces the career of Dāra Shukoh).—Srivastava, A. L., “The Miscarrying of Shāh Ālam’s Second Expedition to Delhi, 1769,” *TIHC*, 1941, pp. 462-467 (Mutiny in the Wazir’s army and British diplomacy are given as reasons for abandoning the expedition).—Tara Chand, “Dāra Shukoh and the Upanishads,” *IC*, XVII, pp. 397-413 (Shows that Dāra not only held that the Upanishads were “the first divine book, the source of truth and the ocean of unity,” but that their teaching agreed with that of the Qur’ān, nay, they were an interpretation of and commentary on the Qur’ān, and that the task of translating them was an amazing literary feat in that the fifty Upanishads, comprising all the important ones and some written in very archaic Sanskrit, were translated within six months during the year 1656, the most remarkable contribution of the translation being that it threw a flood of light upon similarities between Hindu and Muslim mystic philosophies).—Wadia, P. A., “Akbar and India Today,” *MR*, LXXIII, pp. 26-27 (Holds that the enthusiasm with which the Akbar Quarter centenary has been celebrated is symbolic of 1) the demand for a unified India, and 2) the growing self-consciousness of the Indian people and their desire to live their own life at its best so that India may make its own contribution to the heritage of human culture, the Mughal administrative machinery paving the way for a unified India inasmuch as this machinery was not imposed from without).

168. Marathas: Bendre, V. S., “Ānandarāo Jādhav yāci Takrīra,” *BISMQ*, XXIII, Pt. III, pp. 40-45 (In Marathi. An important document of A. D. 1744 throwing fresh light on: 1) the conflict between the Peśva and Dabhade, 2) between the Peśva and Candraśena Jādhav, 3) and the siege of Hingnapagany).—Deopujari, M. B., “Guerilla Warfare—A Historical Retrospect,” *MR*, LXXIII, pp. 428-429 (A study of the historical origin and importance of guerilla warfare with special reference to the Maratha guerillas).—Desai, R. D., “Śivabhārata va Śrīparaśurāma,” *BISMQ*, XXIV, Pt. II, pp. 39-40 (In Marathi. Shows that the pilgrimage of Śivājī to the temple of Śrī Paraśurāma at Chipplun as reported in the Śivabhārata is borne out by the contemporary temple records, which mention a grant of 75 fans per annum made by Śivājī to the god on the occasion of his visit).—Editor, “Marathas beyond Aitck,” *BISMQ*, XXIV, Pt. I, pp. 2-7 (Indicates the claim made by the Maratha historians that just before the third battle of Panipat, the Marathas had extended their sway over the whole of the Punjab and had gone beyond the Indus, a claim characterised as “an ignorant boast” by Sir Jadunath Sarkar, and concludes that the Marathas were masters of Attock at least or a period of four months).—Gods, P. K.,
“The Bhagvā Zenā of the Marathas,” *JTSML*, III, Nos. 2 & 3, pp. 1-3. (Identifies Pārījāta Dhava of Sambhāji mentioned by Hari Kavi in his *Sambhurāja Carita* in A.D. 1685 with the Bhagvā Zenā hoisted by the Marathas at Bassein after their victorious campaign of A.D. 1739 on the ground that the articles which are mentioned as having been used in its preparation in the documents of the time yield the Bhagvā colour, which is the same as pārījāta or orange used by the Sanyāsīs for their clothes).—

173. Gupte, Y. R., “Sivāji the Great’s Order to the Revenue Officers at Junnar,” *NIA*, VI, pp. 21-22 (Dated 1st Ramjan Suhur San Arbā Khamasain Alaf (July 1653) ordering his officials at Junnar to give an annuity of 100 hors to Siddheśvar Bhat on account of the merit of whose religious austerities Sivāji believed he won his kingdom. From an inspection of the original of this order, the author concludes that he has no doubt as to its genuineness).

174. —Joshi S. G., “Rohidakhore va Bhor Tarf yethila Mhasavade Josi vâncā karinā (Ambavade),” *BISMQ*, XXIII, Pt. III, pp. 65-72 (In Marathi. An account of Mhasavade Josi of Rohidakhore and Bhor).—Joshi, S. P., “Rājasthānamahārāṣṭrasangharṣa,” *Śāk*, XII, pp. 81-191 (In Marathi. Clash between Rājasthan and Mahārāṣṭrā. Continued from previous volume, see *BIS*, 1942, No. 129).—Kibe, Rao Bahadur Sardar A. V., “A Comoneum in Maratha History,” *TIHC*, 1941, pp. 392-393 (Attempts to discover the reason for the deviation on the part of the Peśvas from Sivāji’s ideal of the Mahārāṣṭra polity viz., the protection of the Cows and the Brahmins).—Mookerji, Sudhansubimal, “Shiva Chhatrapati: an estimate,” *TO*, XV, pp. 307-313 (Superficial).—Pawar, A. G., “Parashuram Charitra—a contemporary Historical Marathi Poem relating to the Peśvas,” *IHRC*, XX, pp. 69 (An account of the Peśvas from Balaji Viśvanāth to Mādhavrao (A.D. 1717-1772)).—Pawar, A. G., “Rājā Karna, the son of Chhatrapati Rājārām,” *IHRC*, XIX, pp. 159-162 (Describes the part played by Rājā Karna during the peace negotiations in 1697 with Zulfikar Khan, and his coronation as king in the lifetime of his father, facts which show that he was not a natural but a legitimate son of Rājārām).—Pissurlancar, Panduranga, “Some notes on a conflict between Kanhoji Angria and the English of Bombay,” *IHRC*, XIX, pp. 167-169 (Instructions issued by Governor Boone of Bombay to Bābāji Cruss, when he was sent to the court of Satara to ascertain Shahul’s attitude in the event of hostilities breaking out between the English and Kanhoji Angria, his vassal, who had been harassing the English merchants).—Puntambekar S. V., “The Old Feudal Nobility of Mahārāṣṭra,” *THIC*, 1941, pp. 405-412 (Discusses the origin and nature, strength and structure, place and functions of the feudal system in the socio-political life of Mahārāṣṭra from the foundation of the Bahmanian kingdom to the rise of Sivāji, 1350-1650).—

187. ii) European Powers: i) The Portuguese: Morass, G. M., "The Maratha-Portuguese War of 1683-84," JUB, XI, Pt. IV, pp. 31-47 (Describes the course of this war. For causes see BIS 1942, No. 138).—Pissurlekar, P., "The Luso-Maratha Campaign of Bassein," TIHC, 1941, pp. 416-427 (Holds that the religious intolerance of the Portuguese no less than the territorial ambitions of the Marathas was responsible for the Luso-Maratha War of 1739).—Quadros, Jerónimo, "Portugal no Guzerate," BEAG, II, pp. 22-27; 37-40; 75-77; 118-129 (In Portuguese. The first instalment speaks of the services rendered by Davane, a Muslim pilot from Gujarat, to Vasco da Gama during his first voyage. The other instalments are notes on the history of Gujarat before the arrival of the Portuguese).

190. ii) The Dutch: Bharucha, R. M., "Anglo-Dutch Relations, 1618-1621," TIHC, 1941, pp. 354-357 (Shows how the friendly relations between the two were clouded by commercial rivalry).

191. De, J. C., "Anglo-Dutch Rivalry in the Waters of the East Indian Archipelago (1600-1619)," BPP, XLII, (Commercial rivalry ending in open rupture between the two nations, the dispatch of an English squadron for the occupation and defence of Puloonee, Dutch successes, followed by the agreement between the parties, 1619).

where "he had been done to death," and other indications, the author with two other scholars at length succeeded in locating the site of the projected city of Dupleix-Fatheabad which was to commemorate the French triumph in India, and identifies it with Puttanandal village, Tindivanam Taluq, S. Arcot).

193. Lahurau A., "The Policy of Dupleix," *IHRC*, XX, pp. 72-75 (Endeavours to show from Dupleix's own declaration of policy that he had no definite plan, secret or avowed, to found a French Colonial Empire, but that the development and maintenance of his country's commerce were his sole and constant preoccupation; and that finally the originality of his 'system' lay in his theory—novel for the times—"that a revenue-yielding territory, possessed in absolute sovereignty, was indispensable to meet his overhead charges and advances, to cover losses and pay for the multifarious expenses of government").

daiman's relations with the East India Company during the
18th century," *IHRC*, XIX, pp. 163-166 (Publishes the *coule nama*
or agreement in Persian, signed by George Pigot, Governor of
Fort St. George, dated 28th September 1755, with the Tondaiman
Ruler of Padukottai, which has in it the germs of the future
'obligations and engagements' that have secured for Padukottai
the fullest measure of "protection and union" under the suzerainty
of the British Crown).—Chatterjee, Nanda Lal, "Clive and the
Company's fire arms," *IHRC*, XIX, pp. 47-48 (Shows how Clive
brought to the forcible notice of the Court of Directors the poor
quality of both the small arms and cannon which they supplied,
and how his suggestion in regard to their purchase were ignored).

195. —Burns, C. W., "Old Calcutta," *IHRC*, XX, pp. 15-19 (Sketch
of the settlement just before its fall in 1756 to Siraj-ud-daulah,
the attack, and Clive's raid on the camp of Siraj-ud-daulah in
February 1757).—Pawar, A. G., "The Sidi's Incident and the
Surat Factory's Demands in 1683," *MAL*, VI, pp. 1-6 (The inci
dents with the Sidi having convinced the Surat Council of the
desirability of establishing contact with the Mughal court, they
appointed "Sudderung Pheroo, an ancient servant of the Honourable
Company" to act as their Vakil there and to make use of his position to obtain certain concessions to the Company. A
detailed list of their requests which is published here, though it is
chiefly commercial in character, throws welcome light on the
Mughal administration).

196. Modern India I (1764-1858): (a) The Rule of the East India
Company: Advani, A. B., "The Lion's Last Roar," *JHS*, VI,
pp. 299-302 (Describes how after the battle of Hyderabad (24th
March 1843) which resulted in his total discomfiture, Mir Sher
Muhammad, the last of the Mirs, was tracked down by the English to Shahdapur where he made his last stand on the 13th June, 1849, after which he lapsed into obscurity and oblivion).—Ameer Ali, Torick, “Bolaqui Das’ Account with the East India Company and the trial of Nuncumar,” IHRC, XX, pp. 12-15 (Holds that the account between Nuncumar and the Estates of Bolaqui Das stated as signed by the latter’s two attorneys Mohan Persad and Padma Mohan Das, is fatal to the prosecution case).—Askari, Syed Hussain, “A Contemporary account in Persian of the Mutiny of 1857-58,” IHRC, XIX, pp. 100-105 (A poetical account of the Mutiny of 1857 by an Anglo-Indian Francis Goddown Quins, nick-named Frasso in a Persian MS. now at the O. P. L. Patna. Though it gives only the well-known facts of history, there are certain points on which Frasso’s account is at variance with those in standard works).—Banerjee, D. N., “Warren Hastings and his supposed resignation of the office of Governor-General of India,” IHRC, XIX, pp. 27-31 (Publishes a few extracts from the letter which Warren Hastings addressed to the Court of Directors on the 15th August 1777 when it was known that they had accepted the resignation tendered on his behalf by his friend and agent Colonel Mac Leane and appointed Mr. Wheeler to succeed him. Warren Hastings declares that he does not retain the faintest idea of having given such a commission to his friend, and therefore does not hold himself bound by (his) notification, and invites the attention of the Directors to the ‘evidences’ in their possession ‘for proof that nothing was more foreign from my intention than by any voluntary act of my own to relinquish the trust which had been publicly committed to me’). Banerjee, D. N., “The Court of Directors and Warren Hastings’ supposed Resignation of the office of the G. G. of Bengal,” IHRC, XX, pp. 23-25 (When in supposed conformity with his desire the Court of Directors accepted his resignation, and Warren Hastings repudiated the whole proceeding of his agent, the Court of Directors addressed certain observations to the Governor General and Council of Bengal on 23rd December 1778 commenting on the points raised by Hastings in his letter—observations which are of some importance in the constitutional history of India).—Bhalla, P. N., “The Mother of the Company,” JHI, XXII, pp. 128-144 (Traces the career of Munni Begam called the “Mother of the Company” or the “Jewel Lady,” who was the favourite consort of Nawab Mir Jafar Khan. After her husband’s death she held the office of controller of the household under successive Nawabs and exercised powerful influence in Murshidabad politics. She enjoyed the patronage of Warren Hastings, who always defended her against the attacks of her enemies and of the majority in the Council, and sought every opportunity to reinstate her on account of his sole desire to advance the Company’s interests in India).—Billimoria,
N. M., "Devastation caused by the Indus in the 19th Century, Severe earthquake felt on the frontier of Upper Sind on 24-1-1852," JSHS, VI, pp. 184-195 (Describes the glacier-created floods, which occurred in 1825, 1833, and 1840-41. The account of the disasters which occurred on the 10th August 1858 is from the reports of Capt. T. G. Montgomerie and Capt. W. Henderson).—Billimoria, N. M., "The 50th Anniversary of Meaneer," JSHS, VI, pp. 303-306 (Gives a brief sketch reprinted from "The Sind Observer", 26th February 1893, of Major-General Marston's career, and describes the function held in his honour at the Sind Club on the 50th anniversary of the battle, as the only surviving officer of Sir Charles Napier's army).—

205. Bruce, J. F., "Presidential Address to Section 5—Modern India," TIHC, 1941, pp. 455-457 (Refers to the work done in the Punjab on the period from 1780 to 1850).—Chakravarti, Bishnupada, "Maulavi Qader's Nepal Embassy, 1795—a Forgotten Episode," CR, LXXXVI, pp. 43-49 (Like the earliest mission of Kirkpatrick, this mission too was for opening trade relations with Nepal. It was however a failure since the Maulavi's health broke down and he had to return without his immediate object being fulfilled).

206. Chakravarti, B. P., "Annexation of Cachar, 1832," IHRC, XIX, pp. 124-128 (What with the troubles caused by Tularam and Gambhir Singh coupled with the tyrannical conduct of the ruler Gobinda Chandra, Cachar was fast approaching a stage, when its annexation could not long be delayed. The author shows how after the death of Gobinda Chandra, despite Gambhir Singh's claims to it, Cachar was annexed, for reasons among others of strategy in meeting Burmese aggression, should it ever succeed in breaking through Manipur).—Chatterji, Nandalal, "Clive and the Company's Postal System," JUPHS, XVI, Pt. II, pp. 89-93 (Rightly credits Clive with the foundation of the postal system in India, though Clive's system was mainly a continuation of the old dak organisation of horse carriers or runners who carried letters and despatches by relays along the road from place to place, and reproduces his regulations of 1766 which arranged for a full-fledged organisation of dak within the Bengal province, and from Bengal to other Presidencies).—Chopra, Janki, "Dost Muhammad Khan in India," IHRC, XIX, pp. 82-86 (Shows that far from being a passive onlooker during the Kabul insurrection headed by his son Muhammad Akbar Khan, Dost Muhammad while in exile in India proved a restless internee anxious to be as near to his country as possible, and had to be removed much against his will from Ludhiana to Mussoorie, whence his son secured his release in exchange for British prisoners in October 1842).—Cosigo, Willium, "Nelson's Services to India," TIHC, 1941, pp. 474-479 (Deals with the importance of the battle of the Nile in Indian History).—Das, G. S., "Cuttack in the year 1766 A. D.," TIHC,
1941, p. 459. An interesting account of the City of Cuttacl, the capital of Orissa, by T. Motte, an intimate friend of Clive.—

213. Das, G. S., "The Paiks or the Militia Rebellion of 1817 in Orissa," *THIC*, 1941, pp. 460-474. (Describes the widespread rebellion of the Paiks which had its origin in the agrarian grievances consequent on the confiscation by the British authorities of the Kurah, held rent free by the Paiks and the heavy assessment of the Zamindars).—Datta, Kalikinkar, "A Letter of the Council in Calcutta to Marquis de Bussy, 1784," *THIC*, 1941, pp. 460-473, also in *IHQ*, XIX, pp. 367-372. (This letter from the National Archives, New Delhi, gives some new details regarding the mutual restitution of conquests by the rival powers (the English, the French and the Dutch) on the conclusion of the Peace of Versailles, 1783).—Datta, Kalikinkar, "The Dutch Factory at Balasore, and Anglo-Dutch hostilities there in 1786-87," *IHRC*, XIX, pp. 86-89. (Apropos two letters discovered by him in the National Archives, New Delhi, and addressed to Honourable Issac Fitting, Governor of the Council at Chinsura by Mr. Lawrence D’Costa, the agent of the Dutch at their Balasore Factory, on the 23rd October 1787, complaining against Mr. Wordsworth, Resident of the English Factory at Balasore, regarding the obstructions the latter had put on his trade in Courtis with the Madivians, the author gives an account of the trade in Courtis in Bengal from 17th to the early years of the 19th century).—Datta, Kalikinkar, "Exchange of the Dutch Settlement of Baranagore for some lands in the vicinity of Hugli," *BPP*, XLII, pp. 89-91. (Describes the negotiations between the English and the Dutch ending in the exchange in 1793 of the Dutch possessions of Baranagore for as much land in the Circle of Chinsura).—Deshpande, Y. K., "A letter of Bālañī Nārāyān Natu," *IHRC*, XIX, pp. 108-110. (The letter, which was written immediately after thecession of the Peśva’s territories to the British, describes the tour of the Governor of Bombay in the Deccan to meet and conciliate the Sardars of the Peśva, with Bālañī Nārāyān accompanying the Governor during the 2 months of the tour).—Gupta, Pratul C., "The Commissioners at Bithur (1818-51)," *IC*, X, pp. 1-7. (During the thirty-two years of captivity of Bāji Rāo, the ex-Pesv, four permanent officers held this post; John Low, E. J. Johnson, William Cooke, and James Manson. The first commissioner was a happy choice, Low’s sympathy and tact helped a great deal in soothing the feelings of Bāji Rāo, and tiding over the most difficult period of his life in retirement. But all found him at times somewhat difficult).—Gupta, P. C., "Major Hyder Hearsey’s ‘Intrigues’ at Bithur," *IHRC*, XX, pp. 28-31. (One of those little known soldiers of fortune who served the various Indian states about the end of the 18th century. The ‘intrigue’ was in favour of the Peśva, a report of which reached Bentick in 1832).
220. —Gupta, P. C., "Captain E. J. Johnson, Commissioner at Bithur 1824-28," IHRC, XIX, pp. 34-38 (Works out a narrative of day-
to-day events in the prison-home of the ex-Psiva from the letters of
Captain Johnson, the commissioner, who, however, had little
cause for anxiety, as the ex-Psiva had been sent to his
changed circumstances).—"Inundation of the Indus, taken from
the lips of an eye-witness, A. D. 1842," JSHS, VI, pp. 359-
360 (Description of the terrible disaster that befell Sind in this
year).—Kumar, Virendra, "Rebellion in Kolhapore and Sawunt
Wadi (1844-45) and its significance," IHRC, XIX, pp. 67-70
_Describes the rebellions that broke out in the Kolhapore and the
Sawunt Wadi states consequent on the unrest among the privileged
classes brought about by the attempt of the British agents to put a
stop to the corrupt practices of these classes by enforcing reforms
in the revenue, military, and judicial systems in these states).—

223. Lambrick, H. T., "The Mirs and the Indus Tolls," JSHS, VI,
pp. 196-210 (The levy of tolls by the Mirs of Hyderabad on boats
plying on the Indus, in alleged contravention of the treaty of
1839, was one of the grounds on which Lord Ellenborough sought
to impose a further and penal treaty on them: the 11th clause
of this treaty referring to the imposition of the tolls was inter-
preted in one sense by the Mirs and in another by the British,
a circumstance which gave rise to a lengthy correspondence,
which is reproduced here).—Lambrick, H. T., "The Sind Battles,
1843—Hyderabad, Pir Ari and Shahadadpur," JSHS, VI,
pp. 393-438, 3 pls (An account of the battle of Hyderabad fought
between Mir Sher Muhammad Khan, the independent prince
of south-eastern Sind, and Sir Charles Napier based on English
as well as Sindhi sources; the stand Mir Muhammad made at
Pir Ari, the pursuit of the fugitive the final encounter at Shah-
adadpur and the flight of the Mir from the battle-field and from
history).—Lambrick, H. T., "The Sind Battles 1843, I Miani,"
JSHS, VI, pp. 260-298, 2 pls (The description of the battle of
Miani between the English under Sir Charles Napier and the Mirs
with their Baluchi feudatories based on English as well as indige-
nous accounts, description of the battle-field a hundred years
after the battle, criticism, and final judgment on the conduct of
the parties).—Mahapatra, N. N., "The dispatches of Warren
Hastings and the history of Dhenkanal," IHRC, XIX, pp. 162-163
(Warren Hastings' deep political insight and statesmanship are
clearly discernible in his dispatches to the Court of Directors and
in his instructions to Anderson, when the latter was sent by him
in 1780 to wean Madhaji Bhonsla's son Chimnaji Bapu, who was
proceeding ostensibly to put down the recalcitrant chief of Dhen-
kanal in Orissa, but really to make war with the English in Bengal,
from his alliance with Hyder Ali by dangling before him the pros-
psects of his succession to the gadi of Nagpur with British help in
note on Velu Tampi's rebellion." IHRC, XIX, pp. 170-173
(Publishes what may be described as Velu Tampi's last parleys
with a British officer (27th to 28th December 1808) written for
the information of Col. Macaulay, the Resident, and transmitted
by him to the acting Chief Secretary of the Government of Fort
St. George, when with the failure of assistance from the French to
which he had looked forward, Tampi's revolt was crushed by the
British).—Srinivasachari, Rao Bahadur, G. S., "The Arcot Inter-
est and Parliament," NR, XVII, pp. 89-100. (Shows how the
uncheked increase of the Nawab's debts exercised a sinister in-
fluence on the purity of the Madras administration, and influenced
party politics in Parliament so far as to compel Pitt to insert a
clause in his India bill, providing for an investigation into the
justice of the claims of the Nawab's creditors).—Srivastava, K. L.,
"Influence of the Press on the outbreak of the Mutiny especially
in Central India-Malwa," IHRC, XIX, pp. 156-158 (The
liberty of the press which had come with the Act XI of 1835 during
the temporary governor-generalship of Metcalfe, was availed of
by the Indians to ventilate their political and social disabilities—
which was done in Central India-Malwa through the columns of
newspapers such as "Perfect Moonshine," "The Malwa Akhbar,"
and "The Gwalior Akhbar" as well as through itinerant messen-
gers—and the ferment that was caused eventually precipitated the
insurrection of 1857).

243. 8) Marathas: Banerjee, Anil Chandra, Peshwa Madhav Rao
I, Calcutta, A. Mukherji & Bros., 1943, 266. pp. Rev. in JUPHS,
XVI, Pt. I, pp. 242-243 by Radha Kumud Mookerji, "The mono-
ograph is a product of much painstaking research into a variety of
sources in different languages... It treats of the fascinating topic
of the revival of the Maratha power after the disaster of Panipat." 
Also in ISG, XVII, pp. 469-471 by K. S. L.: "The author has
ably clarified the whole political situation with necessary reference
to the economic, social, and religious conditions of the Maharash-
tra as it existed during the latter part of the eighteenth century.
But one may be excused to point out that the work has been based
exclusively on the Maratha and English sources with no collateral
study of Persian documents."—Halim, A., "General Perron's
Memories in Aligarh," IHRC, XX, pp. 34-37 (A French soldier
of fortune who came to India in 1780, serving alternately the Rana
of Gohad, the Raja of Bharatpur, and Begum Samru, and finally
enlisting himself in de Boignes' Battalion (1790), whom he suc-
cceeded as C-in-C of Sindhi's forces in 1796).—Khandekar, G. G.,
15-18 (In Marathi. Malhar, a son of Ganesa Sambhaji Khand-
dekar, who at the time of his death in A. D. 1779 was the chief
Karbhari of Sarjat Singh of Bundelkhand enjoying the Mahobar

251. c) MUSLIM STATES: Basu, Purnendu, *Oudh and the East India Company 1765-1801*. Lucknow, Maxwell Company, 1943, iv, 219 pp. Rev. in *JII*, XXIII, pp. 61-62 by C. S. Srinivasachari: "Dr. Basu follows up in this monograph on this period of Anglo-Oudh relations the work of Dr. A. L. Srivastava and Dr. C. C. Davies on the earlier phases of the misfortunes of the Nawabi and carries the narrative of British relations with Oudh from the year of Hastings's retirement to the practical diminution of the extent of the kingdom by one half which was effected by the settlement of 1801. . . . The treatment is clear and marked by a facility of expression and language." Also in *JUPHS*, XVI, Pt. I, pp. 243-245 by Radha Kumud Mookerji: "The fortunes of Oudh were a matter of profound concern to the East India Company. On the proper handling of its politics was depending to a large extent the growth and extension of British Dominions in that direction and even for its consolidation. . . . It was these considerations that led to the much criticised interference of Warren Hastings in the affairs of Oudh. . . . The present work exhibits with great ability and clearness the particulars of the stage that was thus set for Wellesley who could play upon it effectively with great ability and astute diplomacy backed by force. Besides the details of political history the work gives those of administrative, social, and economic history which are very interesting and instructive reading." And in *IHQ*, vol. XIX, pp. 390-391 by A. C. Banerjee. "A thoroughly competent survey of an important period of Indian history. The work is a commendable combination of local history with general history . . . primarily based on the India Office and British Museum records, (and) some contemporary Persian chronicles as well. But Dr. Basu does not seem to have consulted *Imādīs Sa'adat* and
Madan-us-Sa'udat, which, though they may not give new information, may present the known facts from a new angle of vision.—

252. Abdul Ali, A. F. M., "A Son of Mir Jafar," *BPP*, XLIII, pp. 44-47 (Traces the career of Mutaminul Mulk Mubarakud-Daulah, Saiyid Mubarak Ali Khan Bahadur, Firoz Jung, the fourth son of Mir Jafar by his wife Babu Begam who filled the masnad of Murshidabad from 1770 to 1793).—Askari, Syed Hussain, "A newly discovered letter of Shah Alam to George III," *IHRC*, XX, pp. 47-49 (Requests that the Company be directed to pay a sum of one crore and sixty lacs of rupees to the royal exchequer, and contains a bitter criticism of the English in India).—Baqa'i, Irshad Husain, "A Conference between Brigadier General Macleod and Tipu," *LC*, XVII, pp. 88-95 (An account of Macleod's interview with Tipu Sultan on the 20th-21st of August 1783, which he felt "extinguished every idea in him (the Sultan) of renewing the war with the English and inspired him with a keen wish to have their friendship." Subsequent events, however, took a different shape leading to the surrender of Mangalore by the English).—Baqa'i, I. H., "Some unpublished Persian Letters of the Rajah of Travancore," *IHRC*, XIX, pp. 121-123 (The letters deal with the period 1790-92 when Tipu Sultan invaded Travancore and were addressed to Lord Cornwallis, the Governor General, by the Raja of Travancore and his Dewan reporting mainly the progress of the war).—Baqa'i, Irshad Husain, "Tipu's Relations with the Nizam and the Marathas during the period of 1785-87," *LC*, XVII, pp. 414-421 (After the treaty of Mangalore 1784, which was a humiliating pacification for the English, the Marathas and the Nizam broached the question of a tripartite alliance against Tipu Sultan. On the refusal of the English to join the alliance, the two confederates declared war on Tipu, and proceeded to recover from him the Raichur Doab, which had been seized from the Marathas by Hyder Ali. This led to the battle of Adoni in which the confederate forces were soundly beaten by Tipu, who, however, granted lenient terms to the Marathas and the Nizam).—

257. Khan, Mohibul Hasan, "Tipu Sultan and his English Prisoners of War," *BPP*, XLII, pp. 124-128 (Gives instances to show that Tipu's conduct towards his captives was not merely just but was marked by a degree of magnanimity rare among his contemporaries).—Krishna, M. H., "Tipoo's Army in 1793 A.D.," *IHRC*, XIX, pp. 134-138 (Memorandum of Tipu's Military Force, etc., December 1793—some extracts from British Museum Additional Manuscripts, No. 13659, P. 79-85.)—Pillai, P. N. Kunjan, "Four records relating to Tipu Sultan's invasion of Travancore," *IHRC*, XIX, pp. 143-146 (The records relate to the period of the unsuccessful attempt made by Tipu to reduce Travancore in 1785-90 A.D. when his triumphal march through Travancore was stayed by the crushing defeat inflicted on him by the defending
troops at Alwaye, the present records referring to the trophies and prisoners that fell into the hands of the latter. The war eventually led to the Third Mysore War. — Qureshi, Ishiiaq Husain, “A Year in Pre-Mutiny Delhi (1837 A. C.),” IIC, XVII, pp. 282-297 (Based on a volume of the Delhi Akhbar, the article describes the political and social life in Delhi under the last Mughal Emperor Bahadur Shah II). — Rahman, A. M. Khalilur, “Shuja-ud-Daula as a Diplomat (1765-75 A. D.),” IC, IX, pp. 37-51 (Describes the efforts of Shuja-ud-Daula, reduced to an abject condition by the treaty of Allahabad (16th August 1765), to regain the Wizarat, to expand his territories westwards and to install the Emperor at Delhi under his own control). — Sajan Lal, K. A., “Hyder Ali’s Appeal to the Hon’ble East India Co., 1766,” IHQ, XIX, 185-187 (Hyder proposed an alliance with the English with the object of destroying the Marathas. The proposal was not accepted, because it was felt that Hyder’s position was precarious, and lest the Marathas be excited). — Sajan Lal, K. A., “The Imprisonment of A’zam-ul-Umar,” IC, XVII, pp. 436-440 (Describes the part played by A’zam-ul-Umar, the premier of Hyderabad, as a hostage at the court of the Pe-va (from 27th March 1795 to 13th July 1797) during the period of chaos following the death of Madhava Rao Narayan. In return for his promise to support Baji Rao II, whom Nana wanted to place on the masnad as against his rivals, he obtained a great many concessions for his master, the Nizam, by the treaty of Mahad, 8th October 1796). — Sinha, N. K., “A Blank Farman,” IHRC, XIX, pp. 31-33 (Disgusted with the shifty policy of Nizam Ali, the Governments of both Calcutta and Madras thought of replacing him as Subah of the Deccan by some one more amenable, and the former even secured a blank farman from the king to this effect. But as no one could be found, the idea was abandoned and the English entered into a treaty of friendship with Nizam Ali on the 27th April, 1768). — Sinha, N. K., “The Defeat of Baillie (10th Sept. 1780),” IHRC, XX, pp. 25-28 (When it was known for certain that the combination which he feared so much between Munro’s troops and those under Baillie was not taking place Hyder ordered Tipu to attack Baillie’s contingent, and routed them. Between them Munro and Baillie could have crushed Hyder like a walnut. But their procrastination was fatal to the British cause, as it was availed of by Hyder to wrest the initiative from them and strike his blow. This was an enterprise in which ‘as a soldier he touched greatness’).

**RAJPUTS**

dynasty of Marwar from its earliest beginnings... down to the
close of 1942... A noticeable feature of the book is that our author
is a great admirer of the house of Jodhpur and eagerly rebuts
the charges of defects, both personal and institutional, that have
been brought forward by earlier writers... A useful publi-
cation"—Banerjee, A. C., Rajput Studies. Calcutta, A. Mukherjee
and Bros, 1943, 340, n pp. Rev. in JRAS, 1947, p. 235 by P. R.
Gaddell: "This useful collection of papers deals with the Rajput
States of Udaipur, Jaipur, and Jodhpur from the earliest mediaeval
period to the time when the Pax Britannica saved them from extinc-
tion. The author has made excellent use of unpublished records."

268. —Banerjee, Anil Chandra, "British alliance with Jaipur, 1818," JCBOS, XXIX, pp. 10-35 (Lest the resources of Jaipur be used
against them by Amir Khan and Sindhi, the British were anxious
to draw Jaipur into the net of their subsidiary alliances. Met-
calfe was despatched for this purpose, and after protracted negotia-
tions a treaty was concluded on the 2nd April 1818 by which Jagat
Singh promised to act in subordinate co-operation with the Brit-
ish Government, to acknowledge its supremacy, and to maintain
no connection with other chiefs or states).—Banerjee, Anil Chan-
dra, "Lord Minto and the Rajput States," JIH, XXII, pp. 28-48
(When Jagat Singh of Jaipur and Man Singh of Jodhpur were
fighting bitterly for the hand of Kishakumari, the beautiful daugh-
ter of Rana Bhim Singh of Mewar, and Dawlat Rao Sindhi, Jaswant
Rao Holkar, and Amir Khan, the Pindari chief, were
exploiting the situation to their own advantage by siding with one
or the other of the rivals, Lord Minto (1807-1813) who could have
stopped the senseless war and ended the sufferings of the people
by forming a confederacy of the Rajput States under the Central
Government, turned a deaf ear to the entreaties of these states
to take them under his protection on the plea that the Company
had set its face against all entangling alliances).—Reu, Bisheshwar
Nath, "Maharaja Mansingh of Jodhpur and Maharaja Surat Singh
of Bikaner," IHRC, XIX, pp. 146-148 (Gives an English transla-
tion of a bond signed by Maharaja Surat Singh of Bikaner to pay
Rs. 4 lakhs and one as indemnity to Maharaja Mansingh of Jodhpur,
when at the instigation of Thakur Savaisingham of Pokaran, the
latter's feudatory, Maharaja Jaswant Singh of Jaipur, whose relations
with Mansingh had been strained over the Karnakamari affair,
joined forces with Maharaja Surat Singh of Bikaner and marched
on Jodhpur with disastrous consequences to the allies).

270. d) Sikhs: Kiernan, V. G., Metcalfe's Mission to Lahore, 1801-
1809. Lahore Author, 1943, 89 pp. Rev. in JRAS, 1944, p. 207
by C. Collin Davies: "Clear and unbiased account of Metcalfe's
mission to Ranjit Singh of Lahore. He confirms the fact that it
was the disappearance of the French menace in Europe and else-
where and not Metcalfe’s diplomatic skill that facilitated negotiations with Ranjit Singh.”—Baujee, S. N., “Dispute over George Thomas’ Territory,” IHRC, XIX, pp. 148-151 (Shows that the claims of Patiala to the districts which she was to obtain under the terms of the Wajib-ul-Arz (19, Sep. 1800) were well founded, since the entire territory south of Ghaggar belonged to the State before it was occupied by the Bhattis, the implacable enemies of the Sikhs, during the period of confusion following a severe famine and then overrun by the disciplined troops of Hanji; and invites attention to four documents from the Patiala Records which show that when the cometary career of Thomas came to an end on 1st Jan. 1802, and the question of the retrocession of the Territories assumed importance, this territory was made over to Patiala by the British authorities).—Gupta, Hari Ram, “The Beginning of diplomatic relations between the Sikhs and the British Government in India in 1793,” IHRC, XIX, pp. 80-82 (When on the appeal for help from Shah Alam, the Mughal Emperor, during the chaos and confusion that followed the death of Mirza Najaf Khan, the last of the notable chief ministers of Delhi, Warren Hastings dispatched Major James Browne to act as his agent and minister at the Mughal court, the Sikhs, whose dominions bordered on Delhi and who were frequently raiding the Gangetic Doab, seized the opportunity to establish friendly relations with the British Government with a view to secure its neutrality in the attempt they were going to make to overthrow the Muslim rule in India).—Sinha, N. K., “North-West Frontier Tribes under Ranjit Singh’s Sway in 1837,” TIHC, 1941, pp. 518-519 (Dwells on the annexation of the tribal territory by the Sikhs, and the steps they took to tranquillize and subdue the insurrectionary spirit of the chiefs).

Modern India II (1858-1995) : Banerjee, Anil Chandra, The Eastern Frontier of British India. Calcutta, A Mukerjee & Bros., 1943, 413 pp. Rev. in JIH, XXIII, pp. 157-158 by C. S. Srinivasachari: “...takes up the history of the policy pursued by the British Government towards Assam and Burma in the past.”—Mookerjee, H. C., “Punjab Recruitment at the beginning of the last war,” CR, LXXXIX, pp. 1-7; 77-83 (Argues that the economic factor played an important part in inducing members even of the martial races of the Punjab to enlist themselves as soldiers).—Mookerjee, H. C., “Provisions of the Rowlatt Act and their Justification,” CR, LXXXVI, pp. 1-11 (Continued from previous volume. See BIS 1942, Nos. 203 and 204). Under Part I people could be tried by courts which could sit in camera; under Part II the Executive were given powers to restrict the liberty of persons, suspected of anarchical and revolutionary movements, and Part III allowed the Executive to arrest and search without
278. warrant).—Mookerjee, H. C., "Gandhi's Entrance into Politics," CR, LXXXVI, pp. 99-190 (It is only when he found that old and tried Indian politicians would not take the lead in the agitation against the Rowlatt legislation that Gandhiji made his formal entry into Indian politics by launching his Satyagraha).

279. Mookerjee, H. C., "The First All-India Hartal," CR, LXXXVI, pp. 167-180 (The underlying idea was that an All-India hartal would at once concentrate the attention of India as a whole on the dangerous implications of the Rowlatt Act, and would convince the administration that the opposition to the Rowlatt Act was India-wide. Observed on the 6th April 1919, it called forth universal response).—Mookerjee, H. C., "Gandhiji's First Arrest and its Repercussions," CR, LXXXVII, pp. 1-12 (On the 9th April 1919, and its repercussions in Delhi, Calcutta and Bombay).

280. —Mookerjee, H. C., "Suspension of Rowlatt Satyagraha and its Evaluation," CR, LXXXVII, pp. 67-76 (Attempts to assess results that followed from the Rowlatt Satyagraha: Hindu-Muslim unity and political consciousness of the masses).—Pande, B. P., "Mahārāja Śrī Rām Chandra Bhanj Deo, 1882-1912," MC, XII, Nos. 3 & 4, pp. 2-3 (Describes the administrative reforms introduced by the late ruler into the Mayurbhanj state such as the adoption of the British Indian Civil and Criminal Codes, provision for registration of documents, proper administration of religious endowments, organization of better police force, sounder judiciary and so forth).

281. CURRENT HISTORY (1935-1942) : Abbass, K. A., Let India Fight for Freedom. Bombay, Sound Magazine, 1943, 80 pp. From the Preface: "Mainly the purpose of the book is to reveal the fundamentally anti-fascist character of the Indian nationalist movement and how the continuation of Britain's Imperialistic policies has not only failed to take advantage of the wide-spread anti-fascist sentiment in India but also how it has demobilized the most active anti-Fascist elements behind prison bars".

282. Baros, Jan, India and Czechoslovakia. Calcutta, Baptist Mission Press, 1943, 142 pp. Rev. in MR, LXXV, p. 219 by Monindramohan Moulik: "... delightfully illustrated volume commemorating the 25th anniversary of Czechoslovak National Day. Historical parallels are drawn between this brave, ambitious yet tormented nation and India where understanding of and sympathy for the land of Masaryk... are deep and abiding. Cultural ties between these two peoples have found lively expression in the brush of Nicholas Roerich and Asit Haldar and in the reminiscences of Uday Shankar".—Brailsford, H. N., Subject India. New York, The John Day Company, 1943, VIII, 273 pp. Rev. in FEQ, III, pp. 284-286 by George Mathew Dutcher: "His interest is in ideas rather than in facts and scarcely a page is without an inci-
sive, illuminating dictum. It is not his purpose to inform the readers fully and fairly. He is prosecuting attorney compelling the jury to find the accused guilty".—Branson, C., British Soldier in India. London, The Communist Party, 1944, 118 pp. From the introduction by Henry Pollit: "Letters that Clive Branson, who was killed in action on the Arakan Front on 25th February 1944, wrote to his wife from India... These letters are a challenge to every one of us".—Dalal, A., An Alternative to Pakistan. Bombay, author, 1943, 15 pp.—Foster, E. M., (Orwell G.), Talking to India. London, George Allen & Unwin, 1943, 122 pp. 16 pls.—Hoyland, John S., Indian Crisis—The Background. London, George Allen & Unwin, 1943, 195 pp. Rev. in MR, LXXV, p. 62 by Benoyendranath Banerji: "In two dozen short chapters the author discusses such diverse topics as the physical, economic, and historical background of Indian problems; the main religious cults; the problems of education and the educated, and the socio-political issues of the caste system, Indian States and Satyagraha. Finally, there are readable sketches of Gandhi, Nehru, Azad, Pandita Ramabai, and Gautama Buddha. All these things have been arranged to set the stage for a reasoned plea for the Indian self-determination." Also in FEO, III, pp. 286-288 by J. C. Archer: "The author presents altogether on his own initiative, of course, Britain's "confession of failure, after two centuries of imperialism", and a picture of "an ever-deepening and an ever more rapacious capitalism of money-lenders, land-owners, and industrial magnates".—


Nasir Yar Jung Bahadur, Nawab, The Pakistan Issue. Lahore, Sh. Mohammed Ashraf, 1943, 150 pp. Correspondence between Dr. Sayyid Abdul Latif and Sir Abdullah Haroon, Abul Kalam Azad, Mahatma Gandhi, Jawaharlal Nehru, Rajendra Prasad, Sarojini Naidu, and M. A. Jinnah. In the foreword Dr. Latif traces the genesis and development of the Pakistan idea.—Rajagopala—
chari, C., *The Way Out*. Bombay, Oxford University Press, 1943, 32 pp. Rev. in *MR*, LXXV, p. 462 by S. K. Lahiri: "... attempts to meet with ability and acumen the controversy that the Cripps' plan has given rise to... He has come to the conclusion that in the light of the altered circumstances, the whole position should be reconsidered and the Cripps' proposals of 1942 accepted".—Raman, T. A., *Report on India*. New York, Oxford University Press, 1943, 231 pp. Rev. in *FEQ*, III, pp. 284-286 by George M. Dutcher: "Raman's great service is that he covers the critical four years of war and presents a wealth of later statistical data... The political developments of these years are described and evaluated with an even hand".—Rao, Kodanda P., *The South African Indian Pegging Act, 1943*. Lahore, Institute of International Affairs, 1943, 77 pp. From the Preface: "The 'pegging' measure has created much agitation among Indians in South Africa and in India and has roused much bitter feelings towards South Africa and has provoked a strong demand for retaliation. It is the purpose of this pamphlet to describe the critical provisions of the Act and examine as objectively as possible the implications thereof".—Seth, Hirralal, *The Khaskar Movement under Searchlight and the Life Story of the Leader Allama Mashraji*. Lahore, Hero Publications, 1943, 110 pp. From the author's preface: "These pages are devoted to a study of the history and development of Khaskar Movement with the story of life of its German trained leader Anayat Ullah Khan Mashraji".—Thompson, E., *The Making of the Indian Prince*. London, Oxford University Press, 1943, 384 pp. Rev. in *JRAI*, 1944, p. 95 by C. Collin Davies: "a sober, well-balanced account which should find its place on the shelves of every serious student of British rule in India".—Tyson, G. W., *India Arms for Victory*. Allahabad, Kitabistan, 1943, 245 pp. From the author's note: "... to show the extent to which civil industry in India has been adapted to the purposes of the war, and also to tell the story of the official Ordnance factories. The backbone of armament production in any country".—Varma, V. P., and others, *The Indian Political Problem: the Wayout*. Lahore, Institute of Current Affairs, 1943, 64 pp.—Wheeler, P., *India Against the Storm*. New York, Book Inc., 1943, 350 pp. (Contents: I. Before History Begins. II. Fundamentals of India. III. The Great Babel. IV. Outside the Swords. V. Their Highnesses. VI. Leave of Discontent. VII. Banked Fires. VIII. Soundings. IX. Arms and the Man. X. The Evolution of a Saint. XI. The Young Lochinvar. XII. Shadow of Amritsar. XIII. By that sin fell the angels. XIV. The diminishing halo. XV. Trail's end. XVI. Year without grace. XVII. Tete-a-Tete at Viceroy's House. XVIII. The enduring menace. XIX. The parting of the ways. XX. Aftermath of the Round Table. XXI. The god from the machine. XXII. Family Portrait. XXIII. High
Water at Ramgarh. XXIV. Pakistan. XXV. Deadlock and danger).

—Wreford, R. G., Report on the Census of Jammu and Kashmir. Census of India Series, Vol. XXII. Jammu, 1943. Rev. in Man, XLVI, No. 17 by J. H. Hutton: "... no attempt is made to examine in detail the demographic material obtainable from the record. The figures are presented as statistics for the use of the public generally, and the official departments concerned with them; the letter-press which accompanies the tables of figures aims merely at presenting a synoptic view of the State as an organic and developing whole". —Yusuf, M. W. M., Census of India, 1941. Vol. I. India. Pt. I. Tables. New Delhi, Manager of Publications, 1943. 137 pp. 1 map. "The remarks represent merely general comments and are grouped in two sections 'A' and 'B'. 'A' represents general reflections on the census as a whole, as a feature in the administrative life of India and its statistical scene, and tries to bring together in one prospectus the past, the past, and the future... Part B (contains) brief comments on certain particular aspects only two of which, 'community' and 'town and country', are represented by or relevant to actual tables". —Awasthi, A., "Pakistan. A Constitutional Study," PB, XLVIII, pp. 279-286 (Proposes a solution of Pakistan on the following lines: a weak federation with the federal government having jurisdiction over foreign affairs, fighting forces, emigration, nationality, extradition, transport, communications, currency, exchange, tariffs, banking, insurance, federal public debts, services and pensions, power of social and economic reconstruction, and the ultimate responsibility for peace and order throughout the land). —Bansal, D. N., "Thoughts on Pakistan," MR, LXXIII, pp. 458-460 (A criticism of Thoughts on Pakistan by B. R. Ambedkar, Bombay, Thacker & Co., 1941, 350 pp. See BFs 1942, No. 225). —Barton, W. P., "The Deadlock in India and the Indian States," QR, No. 557, pp. 16-27 (Attempts to answer the charge that the system of government prevailing in the states is one of undiluted autocracy, and that they are socially and educationally backward; and to prove their right and capacity to play a leading part in the framing of the constitution of a self-governing India). —"India," RT, No. 130, pp. 150-162; No. 131, pp. 257-262; No. 132, pp. 358-364; No. 133, pp. 52-58 (The first instalment discusses on the political plane the efforts of G. Rajagopalachari to come to terms with Jinnah and end the deadlock by conceding to him Pakistan in principle, and on the economic plane food shortage. The second instalment deals with Mahatma Gandhi's fast from 10th Feb. to 2nd March, its implications, the position of the Congress, and the suspension of responsible government in six Indian provinces, the white paper 'on the Congress Party's Responsibility for the disturbances in India since August 1942', and Professor Coupland's report. The third
instalment speaks of the appointment of Field Marshall Wavell as the Viceroy of India, General Auchinleck's return as Commander-in-chief, and the fourth of Lord Linlithgow's reign in retrospect).

308. — Jackson, Donovan. "The Indian Army," JSHS, VI, pp. 326-328 (A review in Times Literary Supplement, 1 Aug. 1942, of Major Jackson's book of the same name, in which an attempt is made to explain what the Indian army is and how it has evolved together with the correspondence that followed). — "Jay," "Thoughts on Pakistan," MR, LXXIII, pp. 67-68 (The ideal solution according to the author is to place the minimum number of Muslims under Hindu domination, and a minimum number of Hindus under Muslim domination, a solution which makes him advocate the division of the Punjab and Bengal on this basis). — Lovett, Sir Verey, "India, August to December 1942," OR, No. 555, pp. 125-139 (Debates on India in the House of Lords on 20 Oct. 1942 and in the House of Commons in 10-11 Sept. and 8 Oct. 1942 and their reactions in India). — Nag, Jitendra Kumar, "Manipur (Illust.)," MR, LXXIII, pp. 201-206 (Historical sketch of the state of the same name in southern Assam, nestled on the slopes of the Naga and Lushai mountains). — Rao, P. Kodanda, "The South African 'Pegging' Act," GR, LXXXVIII, pp. 157-158 (Discusses the various implications of this measure to 'peg' Indian occupation and trade and prohibit all expansion into the so-called European areas, and the retaliation determined upon by the Government of India). — Shah, Iqbal Ali, "Economic Justification of Pakistan," ConR, CLXIV, pp. 231-234. — Subrwardy, Sir Hassan, "The Indian Crisis: Muslim Viewpoints," JRCA, XXX, pp. 53-70 (Plea for a Rajistan of the Indian Princes, a Pakistan of the Muslims, and a Hindistan of the Hindus united under a great pan-Indian conception of confederate nationalism). — Swarup, Daya, "Are Indians a Nation?" MR, LXXIII, pp. 376-377 (Contends that community of interests and political institutions are the only factors that go to make or determine a nation, and that the Indian claim to nationhood is justified from this point of view). — "Taxi of Gandhi-Linlithgow Correspondence," MR, LXXIII, pp. 177-189 (On the consequences following from the "Quit India" resolution).

in the establishment of charitable and educational institutions and other works of public utility, and in the co-operation of villagers for agricultural or industrial purposes. The early literature protusely deals with local units, the democratic bodies that governed them, and the popular clubs and committees under the appellations of śreni, gaṇa, jāti, puga, sabha, samiti, nikaya, pārisād, samūha, and so forth).—Dikshitar, V. R. Ramachandra, "Kautalya's Imperialism," NR, XVIII, pp. 349-353 (Shows that Mauryan policy like that of Lord Hastings (1873-23) towards Indian States implied only overlordship, allowing the states which had volunteered to co-operate with the Paramount power full freedom in their internal affairs).—Rajakhowa, S. C., "Ahom Kingship TIHC, 1944, pp. 317-322 (The system of government in its fully developed stage, which is here described as partly monarchical and partly aristocratic).—Bao, Subba, "The Administrative system of the Early Eastern Ganga kings of Kalinga," TIHC, 1944, pp. 187-194 (Describes the administrative system from the Centre downwards—the king and his council and the administrative units such as Rāstras, Viśvas, Bhogas, and Grāmas).

Santhanam, S. S., "Some Aspects of War and Peace Conditions in Ancient Tamil Country," TIHC, 1944, pp. 161-163 (Describes the organisation of the defence of the realm and other aspects of the comparative stages of war and peace and conditions incidental thereto).—Srivastava, Satya Prakash, "Political Life under the Guptas," TIHC, 1944, pp. 174-176 (Attempts to show that the Gupta administration represented a remarkable blend of the best ideals of monarchy, democracy and federation in their harmonious and co-operative working)

331. Gupte family).—Habibullah, A. B. M., “Organization of the Fighting Forces in the Pre-Mughal Sultanate,” CR, LXXXVII, pp. 179-190 (Describes the branches of the fighting service, the cavalry, the infantry, the artillery, and the elephants, their recruitment, pay and training, staff work, regimentation and control).—Habibullah, A. B. M., “Provincial Government under the Memeluke Sultans of Delhi,” IHQ, XIX, pp. 252-262 (The administration was of a military character. The kingdom was divided into Iqtas, which were placed under bureaucratic officers called Muqtis appointed by the Sultan, and holding office during his pleasure. The Muqtis maintained troops out of his revenues, and was responsible both for the defence of the province and for the maintenance of law and order. The old system of village communities was not interfered with, and the Hindus who formed the bulk of the peasantry paid the revenue through their village headmen. The Hindu chiefs, who had been reduced to vassalage, were required to include the suzerain’s name in their coinage).

332. Jaffar, S. M., “The Arab Administration of Sind,” BC, XVII, pp. 119-129 (Inspired by the noble ideals of liberty, equality, and fraternity, the Arab governors dealt even-handed justice and adhered to the supreme law of toleration. While refraining from interfering in the internal administration of Sind, they took care to guard against a possible reaction or revolution by placing the cities and forts in charge of Arab officers of tried merit. The sources of revenue were land, customs and transit duties, khum, jizya, and Baj or tribute from dependencies).—Joshi, S. G., “Asavalikar Damala Pâtila,” BISMQ, XXXIII, Pt. III, pp. 72-81 (In Marathi. A letter of Viṭhoji Bim Suryaji Patil of Damala concerning certain land-agreements in the Poona district).

340. Majumdar, G. N., "Saligráma Ataghare," BISMQ, XXIII, Pt. III, pp. 109-111 (In Marathi. Publishes a sanad granted by Sahu to one of the Ataghares).—Paranjpe, S. M., "Gayakawād Adhikāra—Tape Birawadi," BISMQ, XXIII, Pt. III, pp. 96-108 (In Marathi. Sixteen letters dated between 1710-1811—official documents concerning state accounts addressed to the Gayakawads of Birawadi).—Patwardhan, P. N., "Balaji Viśvanātha Senakarte," BISMQ, XXIII, Pt. III, pp. 89-90 (In Marathi. A letter of Balaji Viśvanātha dated 20-11-1708 to the Deshmukh and Deshpande of Akole concerning payment of revenue).—Rashid, Sh. Abdur, "Farhang-i-Kardani of Jagat Rai Shuja'i Kayasth Saksena," IHRC, XIX, pp. 71-74. (This work in the collection of the Muslim University is a handbook of information (100 pages) relating to the various duties of the officers of Mughal state. For the purposes of the present paper, however, the author has selected the portion relating to the duties of an amin under the Mughals).—Saran, P., "Two Farmans of Aurangzeb," JUPHS, XVI, Pt. 1, pp. 148-152 (Dated A.H. 1089. The first firman appoints Mujahid Khan as Faujdar of the Sarkar of Khairabad. The second confers the post of Faujdar, Diwani, and Amini on Saiyed Manawwar, and was issued in the 12th year of the reign. Both the firmans expatiate on the duties of this office and are of importance for the administrative history of the period).—Sharma, Sri Ram, "Administration of Justice in the Mughal Empire," CR, LXXXVI, pp. 181-190. (The various courts of law in the Empire from that of the Diwan and the chief Qazi at the capital to that of the parganah are described and the nature of the law and procedure discussed).—Sharma, Sri Ram, "Provincial Government under the Mughals," NR, XVII, pp. 432-440 (Describes the various administrative units of the province—mohals, sarkars and parganas—and the duties of the officers—the Subah, the diwan, the bakhshi, the newswriter, the diwan-i-bayutat, the kotwal, the sadar, the Qazi and the muhtsib).


tory, analysis and commentary on Indian administrative problems within a reasonable compass."—Pardasani, N. S., How India is Governed. Bombay, New Book Co., 1943, 287 pp. From the Preface: "My chief aim has been to examine the growth of the Indian Constitution and the administrative machinery, with special reference to the working of the new constitution in India."—


—Vaze, S. G., The Formation of Federations. Poona, Gokhale Institute of Politics and Economics, 1943, 32 pp.—Walken, E. A., The British Empire; its structure and spirit (under the auspices of the Royal Institute of International Affairs). Oxford University Press, 1943, 250 pp. map. Rev. in CJ, XIII, p. 143: "... forms an enlightening introduction to the present structure and functions of the Empire, the lines upon which future advancement should proceed, and the contribution it can make to future international relations. It is vigorously written and balanced in judgment".

—Asirvatham, E., "City Government," NR, XVII, pp. 32-33 (Describes the three types of city government prevalent in the U. S. A. today, the mayor council type, the commission type, and the city manager type, and contrasts them with the British system of municipal government, and then in the light of the American and British experience examines the system prevalent in Madras).

—Asirvatham, E., "Organisation of Governmental Administration," JMU, XV, pp. 58-70 (The principle of functionalism should be combined with efficiency of supervision. The chief executive to act as the sole channel of communication between the legislative and administrative branches of government and a happy relationship be established of co-operation and partnership between the central and local authorities).—Baliga, Rao Bahadur B. S., "Prison Administration in Madras, 1802-1840," IHRC, XX, pp. 3-6 (Prior to the introduction of the Cornwallis system of judiciary which may be said to have started what we understand by prison administration, prisoners used to be confined in miserable shanties or whipped soundly and let off. As a result of the judicial reforms a number of measures were adopted for the internal management of the prisons regarding accommodation, food, clothing, sanitation, labour and discipline, measures which show the broad humanitarian outlook of the Government).—

Banerjee, Anil Chandra, "Dewani and criminal Jurisdiction,"
IHRC, XIX, pp. 38-40. (Publishes a document purporting to be the reply of Naib Subah elucidating the distinction between the affairs of the Dewani and those of the Nizamat, which shows that the assumption of the Dewani by the E. I. Co. invested it not only with civil jurisdiction, but also with partial criminal jurisdiction).

359. —Banerjee, B. N., and others, "Should We Have Functional Representation For Our Legislatures?" MR, LXXXIII, pp. 305-309 (A symposium on the question of replacing the present system of territorial-communal system of representation by a territorial-comm-functional system).—Barton, W. P., "The village and Indian Politics," ConR, CLXIV, pp. 329-333 (Urges that a reasonable proportion of the resources available to the Government should be spent on the rebuilding of the life of the countryside, and the electoral system so changed that the peasant class may be represented by their own men through indirect election).

360. —Bhatnagar, O. P., "Some light on the administrative economy of Lord William Bentinck," IHRC, XIX, pp. 49-50 (Describes the efforts of Bentinck in fulfilling the task with which he had been charged to effect economy in the administrative machinery of the East India Company).—Chakrabarti, B. B., "Committee of Circuit on the new policy announced in 1771," IHRC, XIX, pp. 23-27 (The new policy announced by the Directors was to take over the direct administration of the Dewani, which had so far been exercised on their behalf by the Naib Subah Muhammad Reza Khan. The Committee of Circuit which was to consider certain questions disapproved of the appointment of a Naib Subah for Nizamat affairs and recommended that as regards the Khalsa and Diwani administration, the revenue in all its branches be put under the immediate control of the President and Council).

361. —Chakravarti, Tripurari, "Double Government in Bengal," CR, LXXXVI, pp. 124-138 (The Government of India Act of 1935 has led to the establishment of a double government in Bengal. The essence of this plan is to draw a line which should separate the real executive from the ministry. In England the permanent officials take their orders from the ministers with unquestioning obedience. In India the Act of 1935 empowers the Secretaries to approach the Governor directly over the heads of their political chiefs in regard to the business of their departments).—Chakravarti, Tripurari, "The Reserve Powers of the Governor and Responsible Government in Bengal," CR, LXXXVI, pp. 58-67 (Consequent on Dr. S. P. Mukerjee’s resignation from the Council of Ministers for the reason that ‘the Governor has chosen to act in many vital matters in disregard of the wishes of the ministers,’ the author thinks that the reserve powers of the Governor, e. g., his ‘special responsibilities’ should have been reduced to known and positive principles).—Kulkarni, N. M., "The place of Panchayats in Rural Economy," JBHU, VII, pp. 201-218
(The functions of the village panchayats should not be limited to matters of local administration merely. It is the whole life of the village that should be made the object of their outlook. It is more as a moral and educative force than as a part of the administrative machinery that they have to function).—Lal, Mukut Behari, “The Fourth Ordinary member of the Supreme Council 1834-53,” IHRC, XIX, pp. 61-64. (The amendment of the House of Lords to the Council Act of 1833 to the effect that the fourth member was not to sit or vote in the Council, except when it met for legislative purposes, caused many administrative difficulties and controversies and deprived the Supreme Council of the active assistance of the fourth member in all matters, though his appointment as president of the Law Commission enabled him to play an important part in the preparation of the codes and to that extent removed a serious defect from the Act).—Malhan, P. N., “The Two Councils Theory of Lords Macaulay and Dalhousie,” CR, LXXXVI, pp. 22-29; also in TIHC, 1941, pp. 524-530. (A study of the text and implications of the Charter Acts of 1833 and 1853 so far as they provided for two separate and independent councils of the Governor-General, i.e., the Executive and the Legislative).—Merriman, R. D., “The Indian Navy, its activities in Sind and the adjacent coasts 1615-1863,” JSHS, VI, pp. 211-222. (Review of its work in connection with the suppression of piracy, the charting of the coast-line, the examination of new harbours and the detailed survey antecedent to their development for the use of shipping, and the part played by the Indus Flotilla in the final conquest of Sind).—Mitra, P. N., “The Romance of the Post Office in India,” MR, LXXIII, pp. 438-440. (Describes the landmarks in the history of the Indian postal system from its early beginnings in the days of Clive: the Act of 1837 which conferred on the Government the exclusive right to carry letters; 1854, when postage stamps were first introduced and uniform rates fixed; 1885, when the post offices first accepted money orders; 1885, when post office savings bank was started; 1871, when Parcel Post was instituted with a uniform rate of postage varying not with distance but weight; and finally 1877, when Value Payable Post or Cash on Delivery system was established).—Nagar, B. N., “The Dewan in the Ceded conquered Provinces,” IHRC, XIX, pp. 51-53. (Seiarchmest and the highest paid post in the subordinate service, its chief interest here is in connection with the notorious part it played in organizing nefarious rings of subordinate officers to defraud landholders and incidentally the Government on a large and systematic scale).—Prasad, Bisheshwar, “Non-Officials in the Councils of 1861,” TIHC, 1941, pp. 533-537. (Argues that the provision for associating English and Indian non-officials in the legislative council was due to one main motive of assimilating public opinion to gov-
372. *Pernament measures and thereby depriving it of its sting*). — *Rao, K. Venkoba, “Freedom of Interstate Commerce in Federal Constitutions,” JMU, XV, pp. 147-160.* (Deals with interprovincial trade (trade between governors' provinces) so far as it is treated in

373. the Government of India Act of 1935). — *Rao, V. Venkata, “The Municipal Commissioner in the Madras Province,” QJLSGI, XIV, pp. 263-284.* (Discusses the qualifications, recruitment, and training of the municipal commissioners as prescribed by the District Municipalities Act of 1933, their position, powers and functions thereunder, and their relations with the chairman and councillors). — *Ruthnaswamy, M., “The Use and Abuse of Majority,” NR, XVII, pp. 409-420.* (Traces the history of the practice of decision by majority, and concludes that in a country like India with the people imperfectly united it is Calhoun's device of concurrent majority that should be resorted to in regard to great questions, like changes in the constitution and in the legal, social or economic life of the people). — *Satakopan, R., “Civilian Viceroys and Governors,” NR, XVII, pp. 388-392.* (Exposes the evils inherent in the practice of appointing civil servants to gubernatorial posts). — *Satakopan, R., “Public Service Commissions in India,” JMU, XV, pp. 71-88.* (Origin and development of the idea, the qualifications of the members, appointments to the Commission and removal and the Commissions' functions, finances and responsibility). — *Sinha, Nirmal Chandra, “Lord Auckland on some Constitutional Issues of the Day,” JUPHS, XVI, Pt. I, pp. 209-219.* (In Auckland's constitutional theory the justification for centralisation at which the Charter Act of 1833 aimed, was uniformity in the administration of all the territories under the company. But his disapproval of a separate Governor and Council for Bengal and his assumption of the government of the North-West Provinces were not based on any constitutional ground but on the plea of expediency, expedition in business, and economy). —

378. *Sinha, Sushil Chandra, “India: A Confederation,” MR, LXXXIII, pp. 189-192.* (Discusses the various schemes of confederation proposed hitherto and points out their defects, and concludes that for a country like India a centralized government backed by a strong party is a prime necessity). — *Smyth, J. G., “The Indian Army in the Present War,” JRCAS, XXX, pp. 298-310.* (Gives some personal experiences of his contacts with Indian troops in operations in the present war, in addition to giving a very brief survey of the growth of the Indian Army and its contribution to the war effort of the United Nations). — *Subramanian, M. C., “Attempts to introduce Judicial Reforms in Madras, 1763-1800,” IHRC, XX, pp. 8-11.* (Describes the efforts of the Co., to replace the old arbitrary administration by a sounder judicial system in her territories in Madras, the establishment in 1795 of a civil court (Vyasahara Durmainam) and a criminal court (Dastana Durmainan).
nam) at Conjeevaram, leading to the adoption on the New Years Day of 1802 of the twenty-four regulations by the Government of Madras, regulations which ushered in an administration of justice on systematic principles). —Zahur-ul-Hasan, "Rural Government in the United Provinces," OJLSGI, XIV, pp. 1-112; 155-220 (Discusses the various problems connected with rural administration such as those presented by the village panchayats in their administrative, judicial and financial aspects, rural sanitation, rural finance, and rural economy, and finally the role of the cooperative movement in organising marketing and banking facilities and in effectively combating agricultural indebtedness).


Nenmenyi, L., War and Prices. Lahore, Gulab Singh and Sons, 1943. Rev. in TO, XV, pp. 260-262 by Subrahmanyam: "Dr. Nenmenyi's discovery is that the financial position of March 1943 is the desideratum of Indian monetary policy".—Pinto, P. J. J., System of Financial Administration in India. Bombay, New Book Co., 1943, xii, 435 pp. Rev. in JR, XIX, p. 320 by W. Proost: "Mr. Pinto has a clear mind. The book is written in the good old ways of a philosophic treatise... such treatment may involve dry reasoning, overlapping division of the subject matter... but it provides one with a comprehensive view of the structure and the dominating lines that give it style." Also in MR, LXXV, pp. 303-304 by D. Burman: "Prof. Pinto's book has proved that Indian public finance is not a dreadful subject even for a man of average intelligence".—Qureshi, Anwar Iqbal, The Present Food Situation in India. Hyderabad (Dr.), India Book House, 1943, 56 pp. Rev. in JJE, XXV, pp. 184-185 by Saraswati Prasad: "The real causes of the present food crisis and the effects of the Government of India's control measures have been analysed".—

Rao, V. K. R. V., India and International Currency Plans. Delhi, Anathur, 1943, 53 pp. From the preface: "An attempt to view the question of (international currency organisation) not only
from the international but also from the Indian angle".—Rao, V. K. R. V., *War and Indian Economy*. Allahabad, Kitabistan, 1943, 272 pp. From the preface: "An attempt to study the effects of the war on Indian Economy and the manner in which the problems arising therefrom have been sought to be tackled by Government".—Santhanam, K., *The Cry of Distress*. New Delhi, The Hindustan Times, 1943, 166 pp. (A first-hand description and an objective study of the Indian Famine of 1943 with illustrations and Shankar's cartoons).—Sarkar, Benoy Kumar, *Equations of World-Economy in their Bearings on Post-War Reconstruction*. Calcutta, Chackeverty Chatterjee & Co., 1943, 416 pp. From the Preface: "This study seeks to place several countries in the perspective of one another in regard to certain items of economic development. England, Germany, and the U. S. A. are treated here as examples of hyper-development technocracy, and industrialism. Capitalism, of which socialism is an integral part, has its most adult representatives in these economics; India, like China, the Balkan Complex, Latin America, and many other regions, politically free or unfree, East and West stand for the technoeconomically underdeveloped type".—Sen, Sudhir, *Rabindranath Tagore on Rural Reconstruction*. Calcutta, Vishwabharati, 1943, iii, 128 pp. Rev. in IJE, XXV, p. 94-95 by Mahesh Chand: "... brings out clearly the insight that Rabindranath Tagore had in the problems of rural India, the soundness of his views and remedies, and his keen desire to help rural reconstruction work".—


—Thomas, P. J., *War-Time Prices*. Oxford University Press, 1943, 32 pp. Rev. in NR, XIX, p. 398 by A Lallemand: "... a masterpiece of clarity and acumen (whose) message is: save up and invest your money which you can best deposit in interest-bearing securities".—Tiwari, R. D., *Indian Agriculture*. Bombay, New Book Co., 1943, 420 pp. Rev. in IJE, XXV, pp. 182-183 by A. N. Agarwala: "The book contains eight long chapters. The first of these deals with India's agricultural resources and is up-to-date and statistical. The second chapter has been devoted to a study of the problem of subdivision and fragmentation of holdings and is good. Another fifty pages discuss the Tillage and Technique, to be followed by animal Husbandry in India and Irrigation facilities. Rural indebtedness and Cooperative agricultural credit are the last topics".—Trivedi, A. B., *Kathiawar Economics*. Bombay, Author, 1943, 384 pp. Rev. in IJE, XXIII, pp. 403-404 by A. N. Agarwala: "A study of the industrial development of Kathiawar with special reference to its industrial resources and geographical position... He first studies the regional background and then presents a survey of mineral and forest resources, coastline and human element. Agriculture,
transport and industries come in order. In two interesting chapters a study is made of the political conditions on industrial advancement in the course of which the rise and growth of land and sea customs have been discussed at length".—Vakil, C. N., *Financial Burden of the war on India*. Bombay, University School of Economics and Sociology, 1943, 140 pp. Rev. in *MR*, LXXV, p. 62 by Monindramohan Moulik: "The book is a sequel to Prof. Vakil’s previous publication "The Falling Rupee", which has been followed by an expanding volume of literature on inflation in India... The author contends that the anti-inflationary measures will not be effective in breaking the inflation spiral unless the issue of new money is completely stopped".—

405. **Vakil, C. N., and Anjaria, J. J., Price Control and Food Supply.** Bombay, N. M. Tripathi & Co., 1943, 120 pp. Rev. in *JJE*, XXIII, pp. 401-403 by A. N. Agarwala: "... Result of theoretical study and practical investigation... It is a closely reasoned, informative, and timely publication which merits attention, and which would be recognized as an admirable recognition of the weakness of the first stage of the Government’s handling of the food problem".—Vijayaraghavacharya, T., *The Land and its Problems* (Oxford Pamphlets on Indian Affairs). Oxford University Press, 1943, 32 pp. Rev. in *CGE*, V, p. 102 by B. Basu: "... factors (such as distribution and amount of rainfall, famines and floods, soil erosion, sub-division and fragmentation) have been discussed by the author". Also in *MR*, LXXV, p. 463 by

406. Monindramohan Moulik.—**Wadia, P. A., and Merchant, K. T., Our Economic Problem.** Bombay, New Book Company, 1943, 536 pp. Rev. in *MR*, LXXV, p. 141 by P. C. Ghosh: "The authors deal here primarily with the problems of our production, distribution, and consumption. They do not confine themselves to a mere description of India’s economic conditions and problems, but indicate as well the ways and means by which the economic ailments from which our country suffers can be removed by a socially controlled planned economy".—Agarwala, A. N., “The Problem of Cotton Manufactures in the Present War,” *MR*, LXXIII, pp. 266-268 (Proposes that sincere efforts be made to revive handloom industry vigorously in the countryside, and to equip it with machines and tools and cheap power so as to enable it to produce goods cheaply, quickly, and at competitive prices).—Agrawala, Narendra Nath, “The demand for Raising the Bank Rate,” *AUM*, XXII, Pr. 2, pp. 39-45. (Holds that the steps necessary to counteract the evil effects of inflation are the restriction of further issue of notes, the acceleration of production, the control of prices, co-ordination of supplies, and not the withdrawal of excessive currency and the floating of heavy loans at excessive rates of interest).—Agrawala, Vasudeva S., “Trade and Commerce from Pāṇini’s Asāṭāhyāyī,” *TIHC*, 1941, pp. 134-141.
(Conditions of trade, and commerce as may be gathered from Panini’s Ashtadhyayi).—Ahmad, Kazi, S., “Economic Holding in Punjab,” *IGJ*, XVIII, pp. 24-29 (The economic holding or the family farm varies from area to area. In the same district of Firozepur the average holding is eight acres in the riverain country of the Sutlej, and 92 on the borders of Bikaner. The decisive factor determining the size is water. But once it is available other factors come into play—fertility of the soil, system of farming, supply of capital, accessibility of markets, habits and customs of the people, and lastly the local standard of living).—Bagchi, Nirmalya, “The Fate of a Plan for the Industrialisation of India in 1770,” *MR*, LXXIV, pp. 145-147 (Describes the reactions of the Secret Committee at Fort William to a tentative scheme of mining silver, lead, copper and other valuable ores, submitted by Lt. Col. A. Campbell and Major H. Watson in 1770).—Bal, D. V., “A Survey of the Problems Relating to Food Production in C. P. and Berar,” *NUJ*, No. 9, pp. 20-31 (On the basis of the latest census figures the area under cultivation is about 13.9 million acres with a gross outturn of 3.89 million tons. Of this the quantity available for a population of 13.45 millions in the province after making certain allowances comes to 3.64 million tons. At the rate of 1½ lb. of cereals per head the amount required will be 3.83 million tons, i.e., a deficit of about 0.19 million tons).—Baliga, B. S., “Home Government and the end of the policy of Permanent Settlement in Madras 1802-1818,” *IHRC*, XIX, pp. 7-10 (In spite of the fact that the Directors as a result of their wider experience and a careful study of the opinions of able officers like Munro, Read, and Thackeray were opposed to permanent settlement, the Madras Government endeavoured to apply it to the country under its jurisdiction, and introduced the system of decennial basis with the mirasads of Tanjore preparatory to permanency subject of course to the sanction of the Directors, a condition which gave the latter an opportunity to frustrate the entire scheme).—Banerjea, B. N., “Middle Class Unemployed,” *NR*, XVIII, pp. 122-125 (Urges that at least with regard to protected industries a policy be laid down that in regard to the agency of distribution of products of these industries, the people of the consuming provinces should be given preference, and suggests other means of absorbing the educated unemployed).—Banerjea, B. N., “A Mineral Policy For India,” *NR*, XVIII, pp. 431-435 (Argues that the nationalisation of mineral resources cannot be a remedy and a guarantee of proper working unless accompanied by a well-laid-out policy).—Banerjea, Prakash Chandra, “Mr. G. D. Birla and the Commodity Inflation,” *MR*, LXXIV, pp. 388-392 (Criticism of Mr. Birla’s brochure *Inflation or Scarcity* where it is attempted to show that “real problem is not inflation, but scarcity of goods”).—Banerjee, Prakash Chandra, “A Study
in Inflation and its Remedy," GR, LXXXVIII, pp. 23-31 (Seeks to refute what he terms the scarcity theory of inflation put forward by Mr. G. D. Birla in his brochure Inflation or Scarcity? in which he tries to show that the real problem is not inflation, but scarcity of goods, and advocates more production and more consumption as solution of the problem).—Basu, K. K., "Account of Trade of Bhagalpur in the 19th century," JBORS, XXIX, pp. 105-114 (Statistics are taken from the Collectors' Reports of 1794, 1796, 1854, and from the account of Mr. M. C. Lucas, a European merchant, settled at Bhagalpur in the first quarter of the 19th century).—Basu, Sarojkumar, "Problems of Industrial Credit in Indian War Economy," GR, LXXXIX, pp. 199-208.

421. —Boss, S. R., "Some Investigations in Banking, Currency, and Prices," IJE, XXIV, pp. 20-37.—Bunting, S. A., "Freedom from Want in India," ConR, CLXIV, pp. 26-30 (Advocates construction of better roads).—Burman, Debajyoti, "Bengal's Cotton Manufactures: Two Centuries of Struggle," MR, LXXIV, pp. 289-296 (Sketches the history of piecegoods (calicoes and muslins) manufacture and trade from the earliest times, the strengthening of competition between England and India with the invention of Hargreave's spinning jenny and Arkwright's spinning machine, and the final blow to the Bengal industry by the invention of Cartwright's power loom and Watt's steam engine).—Burman, Debajyoti, "Cotton Cultivation in Bengal," MR, LXXIII, pp. 465-469 (Describes the experiments in cotton cultivation from foreign seeds in Bengal, experiments which have had disappointing results and what is worse led to the loss of the seed of Bengal's own cotton).—Chatterjee, S. P., and Ganguli, A. T., "Geographical Interpretation of the Distribution of Population in two typical Districts of India," GR, V, pp. 116-125 (This study of the causes of the variation of populations in the two areas they have selected, viz., Nadia in Bengal and Tinnevelly in Madras, has led the authors to conclude that through soil and climate are more favourable in Nadia, the decline of the industry and failure to respond to the changes in environment have resulted in a continuous decrease of population in recent years, whereas in Tinnevelly the development of industries has helped in the growth of the towns and the consequent increase of population).—Chinnathambi, R., "Cheap Power for Cottage Industries," NR, XVIII, pp. 301-305 (Discusses the advantages of the use of electric power as a means to revive rural crafts, and makes a plea for its popularization).—Chinnathambi, R., "The Korai Mat," NR, XVII, pp. 70-74 (Describes Korai mat-weaving, a cottage industry providing supplemental occupation to the villager, the Korai mat costing anything from Rs. 6 to Rs. 28 being one of the amenities of South Indian home life).—Clerk, S. J., "Cloth Weaving in Surat (Ilust.)," MR, LXXIV, pp. 114-116 (Describes
the two types of cloth woven in Surat: the highly specialized and very rich cloth such as the kinkhab or jari-georgette sace which is hand-woven, and the coatings and shirtings woven on small-scale power-loom).—Saltary, G. D., and Parikh, H. B., “Road Communications in Greater Gujarat,” JGRS, V., Pt. 4, pp. 183-196 (Introductory remarks; Extent of Greater Gujarat; Evolution of transport; Roads in the past; Road authorities—civil; Recent developments; Formation of a Road Board; Transfer of Roads to District Local Boards; Indian Road Development Committee 1928; Petrol Tax or Central Road Fund; Road Rail Conference; Transport Advisory Council; Abolition of Tolls; Provincial Road Fund; Subsequent meetings of the Road Board; Committee to investigate cheap and durable roads; Present position of roads in Greater Gujarat; Recommendations for necessary Road Development; Concluding Remarks).—De Souza, J. P., “The Story of Cotton,” JR, XVII, pp. 469-474 (Relates the history of cotton cultivation in India from the earliest times).—Dey, J. C., “The East India Company’s Trade in Areecnuts (1600 to 1661) and the Seizure of Mir Jumla’s Ship,” IC, IX, pp. 159-173 (The chief article of Ceylonese trade whose annual export was estimated at 30,000 tons. The English Company obtained it normally through the usual commercial channels. But on occasions privateering was also resorted to, a fact which is partly illustrated by the story of English dealings with Mir Jumla).—Dhar, Bimalandhu, “Repatriation of Sterling Loans—Operations up to 8th February, 1941,” CR, LXXXIX, pp. 109-120.—Dikshitar, V. R. Ramachandra, “Some Important Industries in the Mauryan Age,” IGJ, XVIII, pp. 89-97 (Describes the forest, textile and agricultural industries. The first two were nationalized and had each a department to work it to maximum advantage, while the department of agriculture, which was staffed with officers well-versed in the theory and practice of agricultural science, took effective means to grow more and better food).—Furtado, Jose Maria, “O Problema da Pobreza,” BEAG, I, pp. 225-233 (In Portuguese. Discusses the causes of poverty and decadence among two classes of people in Goa: 1) Manual labourers, and 2) families once rich, but now decadent).—Gandhi, Mohanlal P., “The Distribution of the waters of the Indus,” MR, LXXIII, pp. 289-293 (Recommendations of the Rau Commission in the adjudication of the Sind-Punjab dispute over the distribution of the waters of River Indus).—Ghosh, Kali Charan, “Export of foodgrains during famines,” MR, LXXIV, pp. 431-437 (Holds that export of food-grains of good quality and in sufficient quantity to meet the requirements of the Empire was one of the contributing causes of the Bengal famine).—Ghosh, Kali Charan, “Indian Famine Relief Measures—Old and New,” MR, LXXIV, pp. 372-376 (Examines the relief measures
adopted by the government from 1770-1943 whenever the country was stricken by famine).—Ghosh, M. K., "Control of Inflation," *IJE*, XXIV, pp. 73-75 (Urge of the Government the urgent need of revising their cheap money policy).—Gopal, M. H., "The Trend of Profits—A Factual Analysis," *H-IJMU*, III, pp. 129-162 (Shows from a factual analysis that the rate of profits in Indian industries is higher than in the United Kingdom, where the differences between the rates of interest and the rates of profits are not very great, as compared with India. Secondly, this high rate of profits has been persistent, which shows that phenomenal profits are not due to abnormal conditions created by the war. Thirdly, this high rate is particularly noticeable in a few industries, a fact of great importance for purposes of taxation, since the excess profits tax does not affect all firms, but only those with abnormal profits).—Gopalswamy, S., "Coordination and Control of Banking in Mysore," *IJE*, XXIV, pp. 38-58 (Describes the present position of banking and finance in the State of Mysore where the industrial and commercial expansion of the recent decades has offered great opportunities for extension of Banking business, and urges that a comprehensive enquiry should be undertaken of the diverse problems relating to finance, capital, banking, and credit in their regional and all-India aspects).—Gupta, Manoranjan, "Can we not make sufficient Quinine in India?" *MR*, LXXIV, pp. 147-148 (India can make itself self-sufficient within the course of the next twenty years, if the proposal of the Government of Bengal not to allow foreign producers to undersell quinine be adopted).—Iyari, A. Swaminatha, "Presidential Address to the Annual Conference of the Indian Geographical Society," *IGJ*, XVIII, pp. 41-50 (Considers some aspects of India's rural problems from the point of view of geography).—Jain, P. C., "Economics of Price Control," *MR*, LXXIII, pp. 53-55 (Points out the chief causes of the ineffectiveness of price control, and of the measures so far adopted to enforce it, and concludes that in the last analysis the effectiveness of these measures will depend upon the success of the 'grow more food' campaign).—Jayaraman, K., "Loan Finance of Local Authorities," *NR*, XVIII, pp. 196-209 (Describes the part borrowed money plays in the finances of local authorities, and urges that under the circumstances created by the war the local authorities should review their capital programme with care and caution, and initiate a loan policy, which while conserving resources, will offer the greatest return).—Joshi, P. M., "Textile Industry and Trade of the Kingdom of Golkonda," *TTHC*, 1941, pp. 609-617 (Describes the organisation of the industry and the trade in textiles, which, in the opinion of the author, was the most important branch of the economic life of the kingdom).—Karve, D. G., "Population problem in India: A Regional Approach,"
JUB, XI, Pt. IV, pp. 48-54. (A full-length review of a recent publication bearing the same title by N. U. Sovani (See BIS 1942, No. 379) in which the reviewer observes that the economic is not the only or necessarily the most important aspect of the problem. "In the elucidation of the population problem there is legitimate room for economists as well as sociologists, for broad national as also for the detailed regional and group studies").—Kotadawala, V. B., and Oza, H. P., "A Suggestion for Wages of Ring Spinning in Cotton Textiles," JUB, XII, Pt. I, pp. 39-47 (Discusses the wage system in the ring spinning section of cotton textile industry with reference to the number of spindles in a machine so that a wage-war may be prevented, the labourers be kept well satisfied, and more profit may progressively accrue to the industry).

Kuriyan, George, "Irrigation in India," JMU, XV, pp. 46-58; 161-185 (Discusses the various sources of irrigation such as canals, wells, tanks, and karez, with reference to the nature of the soil and the general conditions of rain-fall).—Mathur, V. S., "Sugar-cane in Western U. P.," JGJ, XVIII, pp. 113-122 (Describes sugar-cane culture in the province, the factors controlling its distribution, the pests and diseases which damaged the crop, and suggests means for its improvement).—Mitra, A. B., "The Cattle Problem in India," JBUH, VIII, pp. 79-98 (Treats of genetics of cattle breeding, the fodder problem, and mineral deficiency and metabolism in cattle).—Mitra, K. P., "E. I. Coy’s enquiries about Economic Resources," IHRC, XX, pp. 42-45 (Exploration of possibilities of developing the economic resources and using the breed of horse and cattle).—Mookerjee, H. C., "The Control of Alien Capital," MR, LXXIV, pp. 100-105; 177-182; 257-261 (The Indian demand for the control of non-Indian capital was due to the fear that so long as alien capital was permitted free entry there was little chance of developing Indian commercial concerns; also the Indian demand for protection had been made for promoting indigenous enterprises with Indian capital and not for benefitting non-Indians by permitting them to establish industries with non-Indian capital and control behind our tariff walls and at our cost).— Mukerjee, Sasank S., "Middle Class Unemployment in India," MR, LXXXIII, pp. 145-148 (The present system of education which does not train people to become qualified and find employment in the comparatively less crowded occupations, caste system with its taboos, and immobility of intellectual labour, are pointed out as some of the causes. The author feels that economic planning on a national scale undertaken by the Government can also tackle the problem facing India today).—Mukerjee, Radhakamal, "The Economic History of India, 1600-1800," JUPHS, XVI, Pt. I, pp. 153-208, 1 map (Continued from previous volume, Section VII: The Economic Decline. Describes the process whereby India was
transformed from being the industrial workshop of the world to one of its richest raw material-producing regions and the role played by the East India Company in this transformation).—

455. Munshi, M. C., "The Surat Weaving Industry," JUB, XII, Pt. 1, pp. 17-30 (A brief historical review of the weaving industry of Surat followed by a discussion on its present condition based on a house to house survey undertaken by the author).—Naik, S. S., "Rural Communications," QJLSGI, XIII, pp. 581-589 (Holds that, though village communications are among the most important nation-building activities, they are not an end but a means to the achievement of rural improvement, which includes education, sanitation, medical relief, and agricultural improvement).—

457. Neogy, K. C., "Some aspects of the Food Muddle," MR, LXXIV, pp. 201-208 (Critique of the food policy of the Central Government).—Niyogi, J. P., "The Authoritarian Element in the Standard of Living," CR, LXXXIX, pp. 8-19 (Argues that modifications in income distribution have been brought about more by taxation and expenditure than by governmental action in the legislative sphere, and suggests that in order to raise living standards in the country, the government should embark on a social security programme).—Paniker, K. Kochunny, "The Coconut—its cultivation on the Malabar Coast," IGJ, XVIII, pp. 79-88 (From the evidence of the Silapattikaram and the Raghuvamsa, it is not incorrect to say that coconut cultivation must have been introduced into this country long before the Christian era. At present the ratio of people engaged in coconut culture to the total agricultural population is lowest in South Kanara and highest in Travancore on the Malabar Coast).—Pingaly, Parasuramayya, "Diamonds in India," MR, LXXIV, pp. 305-306 (The diamond mining industry in India—which attracted the French traveller Travernier to Golconda and to the diamond-bearing locality of Kollur where he found about 60,000 people at work—can be improved, since the diamondiferous tracts of India are by no means exhausted).—Poduval, R. N., "Sterling Debt Repatriation," JAU, XII, Pt. 2 & 3, pp. 55-64 (Traces the origin and growth of sterling debt, the burden which India has to bear on that account, and the effects of sterling debt repatriation).—Prasad, Bisheshwar, "Correspondence on the Permanent Settlement 1861-67," IHRC, XIX, pp. 44-47 (Gives a brief analysis of the papers included in the Revenue Department proceedings, which throw important light on the subject of Permanent Settlement and the general revenue policy of the Government of India).—

462. Prasad, P. S. Narayan, "Towards Equilibrium in Indian Agriculture: Some Suggestions for a Post-war Policy," IFEE, XXIV, pp. 135 ff (Recommends low land revenue assessment combined with an agricultural income-tax designed to introduce the principle of progression necessary not only in the interests of fiscal justice but
464. as an aid to productive efficiency).—Raisinghani, G. S., “Prospects of Fisheries and Fishing in Sind,” IGJ, XVIII, pp. 122-131 (Describes the present position, and points to the need of adopting scientific methods for developing the fisheries and improving the fish industry in Sind).—Ramana, C. V. H., “Price Rises and Currency Expansion,” MR, LXXIII, pp. 348-349 (Emphasises the need for stern measures to check profiteering and hoarding and artificial price rises).—Rao, C. V. H., “Mr. Fazl-ul-Haq’s Schemes Re. Permanent Settlement,” MR, LXXIII, pp. 213-215 (Criticism of the scheme to abolish the Permanent Settlement in Bengal and to create a class of peasant proprietors, a scheme which the author dubbs as inopportune, ill-timed, and impracticable).—Rao, Krishna V. R., “Food Crisis in India,” NR, XVIII, pp. 467-473 (Production having failed to keep pace with the growth of population, increased imports of foodgrains, rationing and intensive cultivation are here recommended to tide over the crisis).—Ray, Joges Chandra, “Flax and Hemp Cloth in India,” MR, LXXIV, pp. 188-190 (A brief account of flax and hemp as material of cloth in India from earliest times, and desirability of their revival in the present scarcity).—Ray Choudhury, Sukumur, “The Present War and the Problem of Cotton Piece Goods in India,” CR, LXXXVIII, pp. 42-47 (The abnormal cloth prices and the means to bring them under control).—Roy, Girija Sankar, “Abolition of the Permanent Settlement,” MC, XII, Nos. 3 & 4, pp. 16-18 (Proposes that the State should assume the management of the estates, and in proportion to the income accruing thereof pay pensions to the holders).—Roy, S. C., “E. P. T. and Indian Industries,” MR, LXXIV, pp. 133-135 (Attempts to show that Excess Profits Tax Act of 1940 and the E. P. T. Ordinance of 1943 have placed the infant industries of India in straight jackets and that in consequence India is losing a rare opportunity for industrialisation, and recommends that business be allowed to earmark a certain percentage (15 per cent) of their excess profits for capital expenditure).—Roychoudhury, Birendra Kishore, “Marketing of Jute,” CR, LXXXVIII, pp. 32-41 (Exposes the evils of the present system of marketing through a chain of middle men, and proposes that the handling of the entire jute crop should be entrusted to one organisation which would buy the crop from the cultivators and sell it at a fair price to the mills, balers, and shippers).—Roychoudhury, Birendra Kishore, “The Problem of Jute,” CR, LXXXVI, pp. 52-58 (Supply should be adjusted to demand and a scientific marketing machinery established).—Sarkar, Benoy Kumar, “Inflation in the Paradox of War-Economy,” CR, LXXXVIII, pp. 69-72.—Sastry, N. Sundararama, “India’s Food Problem,” MR, XVIII, pp. 249-259 (Discusses the questions of the production and supply of the necessary articles and their proper distribution to the consumers).
476. —Sastry, N. Sundara Rama and Cheriyan, K. C., “Some Aspects of the Indian Export Trade: 1900-1938,” JMU, XV, pp. 27-45 (A statistical analysis of the data relating to sea-borne trade of India during the period under review with a view to study the fluctuations in the volume of the chief items of exports and to compute suitable index numbers for the total volume of export trade). —Sen, Anath Gopal, “Cotton Cultivation in Bengal,” MR, LXXIII, pp. 374-375 (The Government scheme under which cotton cultivation is being tried in different places in Bengal is here described). —Sen, Anath Gopal, “Inflation or Scarcity?” MR, LXXIII, pp. 422-424 (A criticism of Mr. G. D. Birla’s pamphlet of the same title in the course of which the present writer contends that the weakness of the former’s position lies in the fact that nobody denies that there is scarcity but that this scarcity or reduction in consumable goods is the sine qua non of war finance and inflation is one of the means to bring about the desired scarcity). —Sen, Sachin, “Taxation of Agricultural Income,” CR, LXXXIX, pp. 182-191 (A criticism of the Bengal Agricultural Income Tax Bill, 1943). —Sen, Sudhir, “The Food Problem with Reference to Calcutta and Bengal,” SC, VIII, pp. 51-57 (Urges that agricultural production in Bengal should be diversified, and that the production of food-grains and other food-stuffs should be increased). —Sen Gupta, Riten德拉 Nath, “India’s Trade with U. S. S. R.,” IJE, XXIV, pp. 145-149 (Imports into India from the Soviet Union include kerosine, tea chests, wood and timber products, and some chemical substances. Exports from India are jute, tea, textiles, rice, etc.). —Sengupta, Sovana, “Banking Reform in India,” IJE, XXIV, pp. 59-65 (On a scheme submitted by the Reserve Bank in the form of a draft Bank Act to guide and control Joint-stock banking in India). —Shah, V. V., and Patel, M. H., “Report on the Economic and Nutrition Survey of the Gujarati Middle Class Families in Bombay City,” JGRS, V, pp. 1-72 (i) Introductory, (ii) economic condition, (iii) nutritional condition, (iv) nutritional status in relation to economic condition, (v) summary and conclusions—appendices). —Silva, Tomas da, “Problemas Sociais,” BEAG, II, pp. 33-36 (In Portuguese. A plea for a more equitable distribution of wealth as a solution of the poverty of Indian masses as against the remedy usually suggested, etc., restriction of population by artificial means). —Singh, St. Nihal, “India’s Forest Economy during and after the War,” MR, LXXIII, pp. 17-21 (Describes the pioneering efforts of the Indian Forest Research Institute in the production of paper and other commercial products, and work of the Department to aid war-effort). —Singh, St. Nihal, “War’s Stimulus to Indian Industry,” MC, XII, Nos. 3 & 4, pp. 11-15 (In the Punjab the author saw common ignorant artisans hard at work making sewing machines, as good as
any that were imported during pre-war days, and others engaged in producing other machinery).—Sinha, Bimalachandra, "War Finance, Inflation and the Economic Structure: the Indian Case," CR, LXXXVII, pp. 139-158 (Holds that the policy of inflation is not only an evil for the present, inflicting as it does untold sufferings on the poorer classes, but has disastrous effects also in the future inasmuch as it contains within it seeds of depression).—Sinha, N. C., "Lord Auckland on emigrant labour," IHNC, XIX, pp. 41-43 (How by means of Acts V and XXXII of 1837, Act XIV of 1839, and Act XV of 1842 Auckland sought to remove the evils of the indentured labour system, which made the coolies practically tenure slaves).—Sircar, S. M., "Problem of Regional Self-sufficiency and Agricultural Produce of Bengal," MR, LXXIV, pp. 226-230 (Advocates intensive cultivation, as the area of about 0.4 acres sown per head of population of 60 millions is strikingly small, and suggests certain lines of action).—Sundaram, Lanka, "Revenue Administration of the Northern Sircars," JAHRS, XIV, pp. 17-46 (Continued from the previous volume—See BIS, 1942, No. 488. Deals with Rumbold's settlement at Madras, which concerned itself with the Zamindars in general and the Zamindari family of Vijayanagaram in particular, besides the Company's haseli land).—Thomas, P. C., "Embarras De Richesse," NR, XVII, pp. 266-273 (Discusses the problem—what are we to do with our riches in its two-fold aspect: 1) the disposing of the sterling balances; 2) the curbing of inflation, a consequence in part of increased balance of trade).—Thomas, P. C., "Indian Monetary Policy in Recent Times," MR, LXXIV, pp. 137-139; 191-192; 297-299; 369-372 (How far are the stability of price-level and the creation of employment can be said to be the objectives of the monetary policies of the country).—Thotapali, S., "An Examination of Indian Crop Statistics," JUB, XI, Pt. IV, pp. 117-124 (A critical analysis of crop statistics (prepared by the Government) for the period chosen 1914-15, shows that the yield data exhibit stagnation and deny adequate expression to the appearance of really good seasons...).—Trivadi, A. B., "The Washers Manufacturing Industry of Gujarat," JUB, XI, Pt. IV, pp. 111-116 (An account of the manufacture of washers in the American chrome wastage at Nadiad and Broach and from the indigenous tanned hides at Cambay).—Venkataraman, K. S., "The Handloom Powerloom," JUB, XI, Pt. IV, pp. 68-80 (Describes the nature and range of the competition that the Indian handweaver has been facing from the powerloom in India and elsewhere).

**Biography**

mohan Moulik, "... The author recapitulates the fast moving drama of India's political struggles and draws some exquisite pen pictures of the principal actors and actresses on the stage. Gandhi and Tagore, Azad and Jinnah, Motilal and Jawaharlal, Mahomed Ali and Ambedkar, Andrews and Horniman, Naidu and Mira Ben, Radhakrishnan, Raman, and Gidney are some of the couple of dozen personalities that cross the author's mind in an impressive array, representing almost every sphere of national activity and every section of political thought, who have influenced, for good or evil, the destinies of this country during the last two decades."


volume has collected almost all that has been written about this
great woman of India."—Kesavan, J. L., A Steel Man in India.
510. New York, Duell, Sloan and Pearce, 1943, 224 pp.—Koli, M. S.,
Mahatma Gandhi's Confessions. Lahore, Associated Publications,
1943, 116 pp. From the foreword by Niranjan Sing: "... 
welcome effort at presenting to the readers the choicest collection
from Mahatmaji's writings."—Madhulkar, G. I., Vyaktirekha.
511. Poona, Deshmukh & Co., 1943, 111 pp. (In Marathi).—Munshi,
K. M., Sidhan Chadhana. Pt. I & II, Ahmedabad, Gurjar Granthar-
tatna Karyalaya, 1943, 285, 186 pp. (In Gujarati). Auto-
biography of K. M. Munshi, the political leader.—Negi, Shyam
Chand, Some Eminent Garhwalis. New Delhi, Vidyadhar Ltd.,
1943, 41 pp. Rev. in MR, LXXV, p. 382 by A. B. Dutta:
"... short life sketches of Maharajah Ajai Pal (1460-1516), Mola
Ram Tomar (1750-1833), the Artist, Badri Sing (1783-1868),
Gobar Singh Negi, V. C. (1895-1915), Ghana Nand Khanduri
(1882-1914), the philanthropist, Sada Nand Ghildyal (1898-1948),
Ayurvedist, the Hon'ble Badri Maharaj (1871-1928) of Fiji,
Havildar Chandra Sing—all prominent Garhwalis in different
spheres of life".—Padhye, K. A., Dharmavira Antaji Naginath
Kavole Yando alpa Caritre. Bombay, P. K. Padhye, 1943, 95
pp. (In Marathi). A hero who distinguished himself in the
515. Maratha-Portuguese struggle of 1739.—Phadke, N. S., Māṣyā
Śāhītyaseventila Smṛiti. Poona, Continental Book Service, 1943,
133 pp. (In Marathi). Literary recollections.—Prahlu, R. K.,
Kitabs, 1943, 87 pp. Rev. in MR, LXXV, p. 382 by A. B. Dutta:
"... depicts the life and character of this great lady by quoting
profusely from the autobiography of Mahatmaji".—Sen, N. B.,
Punjab's Eminent Hindus. Lahore, New Book Society, 1943,
153 pp. Rev. in MR, LXXV, p. 463 by U. N. Ghoshal: "This is
a collection of short biographies of some leading figures of Hindu
society in the Punjab during recent times ... Among the twenty
notable sons of the Punjab whom the biographers have delighted
to honour in this volume are ... Raja Narendranath, Sir Gokul
Chand Nang, Bhai Paramanand, Swami Ram Tirath, Mahatma
Hans Raj, Swami Sraddhanand, Sir Chhotu Ram, Sir Monohar
Lal, Sir Shadi Lal, Sir Jai Lal, Sir Tek Chand, Sir Gangs Ram,
Lala Harkishen Lal, Dr. Har Dayal, and Lala Lajpat Rai")—
518. Seth, H. L., Personality and Political Ideals of Subhas Chandra Bose.
Is he Fascist? Lahore, Hero Publications, 1943, 113 pp. From
the preface: "Is Subhas Bose a Fascist? This small book is
an attempt at answering this question. His political philosophy
has been subjected to an anayasis, and his change of views has been
traced to his European visit in 1933?"—Siharam, P. R., The
Deals with the three week's fast of the Mahatma in February

India is without a parallel in our times").—Yajnik, I. K., *Gandhi as I know Him*. Delhi, Danish Mahal, 1943, 523 pp. From the publisher's preface: "Mr. Yajnik subjects to a searching analysis event after event that followed in the wake of the abortive satyagraha movement of 1921 organized by Mahatma Gandhi... He surveys the vast field of Gandhi's political activities with the unerring eye of a scientific observer..."—Bhawani, Swami Dayal, "A Great Friend of Indians Overseas," *MR*. LXXIV, pp. 352-353 (Ramananda Chatterjee the journalist who gave much thought to the problems of the South African Indian community).—Bhawani, Swami Dayal, "The Late Mr. Jhaveri of South Africa," *MR*. LXXIV, p. 232 (Obituary of a veteran Indian leader of South Africa who passed away on the 26th of July at Durban).—Chakraborti, B. B., "Relics of Shah Hamid Danishmund at Mangalkot," *IHRC*. XX, pp. 19-22 ("Wisest man and the most erudite scholar of all Asia" when the Mughal Empire was at its zenith).—Fox, R. M., "Gandhi and Griffith," *AP*. XIV, pp. 201-203 (Though apparently there was no point of contact between the two, yet behind the surface differences there was that unifying quality of individual force placed at the service of their respective peoples. Gandhi stands for Indian Sinn Fein while Griffith stood for Irish non-co-operation).—Haq, Moinul, "Mutlab-ul-Talibin," *IHRC*. XX, pp. 37-39 (Of Muhammad Bulaq, is a detailed biography of Shaikh Nizamuddin Avlia of Delhi (A.H. 634-725) compiled in A.H. 1111. The Shaikh was a great spiritual leader of his age).—Hose, Anul, "Ramananda Chatterjee," *MR*. LXXIV, pp. 341-345 (A "tear-stained tribute of love and reverence to his sacred memory").—K.S.G., "S. Satya-
obituary of the great scholar and explorer).—Sastri, Vidhushekhar, “Rabindranath: My Gains from Him,” MR, LXXIII, pp. 342-344 (The very opportunity to live within the sacred precincts of the Sāntiniketan where the Gurudev was an ādīra in the strict sense of the word, friendship he formed with Dwijendranath, a great wise man living a pure and simple life, the acquaintance he made through the Gurudev of a good many great men such as Mahatma Gandhi and C.F. Andrews, the facilities for research which the institution provided and above all contact with the Gurudev himself).—Shah, P. G., Mehta, Chunilal, and others, “Dewan Bahadur Krishnalal Mohanlal Jhaveri,” FGST, VIII, pp. 1-52 (In Gujarati. Tributes by various hands to a dynamic literary figure of modern Gujarat).—Srikantaya, S., “Rajakaryapravina N. S. Subba Rao,” OJMS, XXXIV, pp. i—ii (Obituary. Distinguished economist and educator, and latterly president of the Mythic Society).—“Srman N. S. Subba Rao,” KSP, XXVIII, Pt. I, pp. 15-16 (Appreciative obituary with a biographical sketch).

Historical Geography and Travel

Collis, M., The Land of the Great Image. London, Faber & Faber, 1943, 259 pp., 1 map. Rev. in FEQ, III, pp. 289-290 by Margaret Landon: “The story concerns the travels of an Augustinian friar, Sebastião Manrique, who came to Goa in the early 17th century. In 1629 he was sent to relieve the Vicar of Diāng in what is now eastern Bengal, but was then the north-western frontier of Arakan, “the land of the great image,” a Buddhist state that stretched for six hundred miles down the littoral of what is today Burma.”

interesting and is valuable as pointing to the immense possibilities which undeveloped resources of India offer to the eventual establishment of equilibrium between population and food supply”.

—Majumder, S. C., *Rivers of the Bengal Delta* (Calcutta University Readership Lectures). Calcutta, University, 1943, 124 pp. Rev. in *CGR*, V, p. 126 by K. B.: “The topics discussed might be put under the following heads: interprovincial aspects of the river problems; River problems with reference to health; Productivity of the soil; Navigation and erosion... Mr. Majumder has not dealt with the historical aspect of the rivers of Bengal... All along it has been his endeavour to focus the attention of educated public on some of the aspects of the rivers that have in the past, and are at the present, influencing our life and activity”.

—Olshchki, L., *Marco Polo’s Predecessors*. Baltimore, Johns Hopkins Press, 1943, x, 100 pp. Rev. in *CJ*, XCV, p. 130 by G. R. C(ronc). “... valuable preliminary to the study of Marco Polo. It sets out first the ideas of Asia held by contemporaries, and the sources from which they were derived... The author then sketches the political and religious background of thirteenth century Central Asia, emphasizing the elements which baffled and disappointed the European missionaries ‘ad Tartaros,’ John of Pian del Carpine and William of Rubruck, whose narratives are critically discussed. Finally he considers the scanty information on the journeys of the elder Polos...”

—Vir, Rahgu, *Fan Fan Tu*. Lahore, 1943, xi, 114 pp. (A Chinese Dictionary of Indian Geographical names compiled in 517 A.D. from literature and accounts of travellers. The Chinese text has been transliterated into Devanagari and rendered into Sanskrit for the first time).

—Agrawala, Vasudeva S., “Geographical Data in Pāṇini’s Aṣṭādhyaśī,” *JUPHS*, XVI, I, pp. 19-51 (Culls out the geographical information from the mass of linguistic material presented by Pāṇini in his Aṣṭādhyaśī—the country, its mountains and ocean, forests and rivers, natural and territorial divisions (Janapadas), and towns and villages).—Agrawala, V. S., “Corrigenda to the Mahāmāyūri Article,” *JUPHS*, XVI, Pt. I, pp. 232-233, (Appearing in *JUPHS*, XV, II, pp. 24-52 (See *BIS* 1942, No. 561). The author here accepts certain identification of places suggested by some scholars, e.g., the two distinct geographical names, viz., Varanā for Ouarnai or Aornos of the Greek geographers and Varanā for Bannu).—Ahmad, Nalls, “Muslim Contribution to Geography During the Middle Ages,” *LjC*, XVII, pp. 241-264 (Discussed under three headings: (1) descriptive geography and the Muslim geographers, (2) advancement of geographical conceptions and geographical interpretations, and (3) cartography).—Ahmad, Nalls, “Albīrūnī’s Geography of India,” *CGR*, V, pp. 39-46; 153-158 map (An attempt to reconstruct the geographical picture of India from the observations
of this great Muslim scholar who came to India in the train of Mahmud of Ghazna. Though remembered previously as a historian, his great book *Kitabul Hind* (Alberuni's India) gives ample proof of his understanding of geographical matters like physical aspects, trade and commerce, towns and cities, routes and communications, etc.).—Apurvananda, Swami, "The Return from Kailas (Illus.)," *PB*, XLVIII, pp. 24-31 (Describes Gaurikund the ice-reservoir sacred to Gauri, Siva's consort, the Gumpha of the Tibetan monks, the Ravan Lake, and the great Manas Sarovar).—Ayangar, A. N. Krishna, "South India as Depicted in the Harisa-Sandesa of Venkatanatha," *TIHC*, 1941, pp. 219-224 (Its merit lies in the geographical data it contains and the telling effect with which the peculiar features of the country are described).—Bhattacharya, B., "The Location of Uddiyana," *JFR*, I, pp. 66-70 (The author hazards the suggestion that it was the present village of Vajrayogini in the Pargana of Vikramapura in the Dacca District. Vikramapura is the most important historical place in the old Vanga-Samatata region, the most noted cultural centre of Bengal. In the present village of Vajrayogini numerous vajrayana images have been found, and as according to the Vajrayogini Sadhana Uddiyana is sacred to Vajrayogini, Uddiyana itself may have become identified with this deity in the popular mind).—Bhave, V. K., "A Fresh Light on Gharapuri," *TIHC*, 1941, pp. 264-266 (Attempts to identify Puri, "The capital of the Konkan," with Rajapur near Murad, Janjira).—Bhayani, Harivallabh, "Gujaratā Stalānāma," *JGRS*, V, pp. 145-156 (In Gujarati. Place-names in Gujarat. Shows how the science of Linguistics enables us to find the original form of the present place-names).—Booch, Harish S., "Up the Holy Girnar (Illust.)," *MR*, LXXIII, pp. 34-40 (Describes his visit to the holy hill of Kathiawar abounding in colourful legends).—Cable, Mildred, "The Central Asian Buddhist Road to China," *JRCAS*, XXX, pp. 275-284 (The great highway which crosses Asia from east to west, connecting Peking with Kashgar and with lands which lie beyond the Pamirs has been known under different names in the course of centuries. To the Romans who obtained their supply of silk along this route from China, it was known as the Old Silk Road. It was as well used by a totally different kind of men, the Buddhist monks, who craved knowledge and were convinced that the source of knowledge lay in the distant land of India where the young Prince Gautama had lived. The author describes the journey of such monks as Fa Hien and Hieun Tsang along this route).—Chattiyar, C. M. Ramachandra, "Place Names in North Arcot District," *ICJ*, XVIII, pp. 53-64 (From an analysis of the names of each village it is possible to gather the history of its origin and the nature of its environment. The names are
generally divided into two component parts. The first part is generally a common noun, denoting the nature of the place, while the second which is a proper name connects it either with the person who founded it, or with a particular object with which it is associated. — Crons, G. R., "Seventeenth Century Dutch Charts of the East Indies," *Gf*, CHI, pp. 250-265 (Observations on *Cartes Hollandaises: la cartographie de la compagnie des Indes Orientales 1593-1743* by Marcel Detombes 1947, part of an ambitious scheme to compile a comprehensive catalogue of nautical charts produced before approximately 1700. The present work which catalogues Dutch charts contains 270 entries, each including a brief description, a list of bibliographical references to earlier literature, and the present home of the chart. The period covered coincides with the initiation and expansion of Dutch enterprise overseas). — Dikshit, Moreshwar G., "On the Identification of Bambhagiri," *NIA*, VI, 91-92 (A feudatory family of Abhiras in Khandesh are described in the records as Lords of Bambhagiri, or Bambhagiri Mahamanavelwaras. The author identifies Bambhagiri from the find-spot of the inscriptions with Bhamer). — Dikshit, Moreshwar G., "Political and Cultural History of the Konkan," *BDCRI*, IV, pp. 380-386 (Comments particularly on two copper-plate grants of the Sihabara Aparajita (S. S. 915) published by Gadre (See No. 883 below) and holds that the Hañjamana mentioned in the records, identified hitherto with Sanjan and Anjuna, is not a place or a city but a corporation of Muslim settlers on the West Coast).

— Ganguly, D. C., "Vangala-desa," *IHQ*, XIX, pp. 297-317 (Originally Vangala was the name of a comparatively small tract of land. In course of time the neighbouring districts were also known by this name, and ultimately the entire province. The author here examines the Chinese, Muslim, and European sources and traces the progressive extension in the application of this term to include the whole of Bengal from the 11th to the 18th century).

— Ganguly, D. C., "Vadavaprapakaśa on the ancient Geography of India," *IHQ*, XIX, pp. 214-224 (The Guru of the great Vaiśṇava teacher Rāmānujačārya, Vadavaprapakaśa may be taken to have flourished in the second half of the eleventh century A.D. His book entitled *Vaijayantī* throws important light on the ancient geography of India, and an examination of its contents shows that his knowledge of this subject was fairly accurate). — Goswami, Krishnapada, "Place-Names of Bengal," *JDL*, XXXIII, pp. 1-70 (Gathers them from various sources: the inscriptions of the Gupta, Pāla, Varman, and Sena Kings, and the Revenue Survey lists, the Post office lists, the Railway Station lists, and the District Gazetteers, and discusses them from two points of view: semantic and morphological. There follows a section on their geographical distribution). — Jaffar, S. M., "Gor Khatri," *NR*, XVII, pp.
265-373 (Adduces evidence to show that Gor Khatri, an important historical site in Peshawar, was a place of pilgrimage where the laity went to perform the śrādshe of their ancestors, and that it was Brahmanic rather than Buddhist in origin and character).—Jaffar, S. M., "Serai Jahanabad at Peshawar," IHRC, XX, pp. 51-53 (A serai of the Mughal period now called Gor Khatri on the eastern outskirts of Peshawar).—Joshi, Balkrishna, "Ādhībājār varṣa Pahele," BPt, XC, pp. 160-166 (In Gujarati. References to Gujarat in the Manusmṛti and the Sukranīti).


579. —Marin, G., "Tamil Pioneers of Cultural Ecology," Man, XLII, No. 45 (The Tamil ecological system as embodied in the Tolkappiam which classifies geographical environments into four categories called nilam: (1) Kurīji, the mountains clad with forests, where man’s occupation is chiefly hunting and gathering of honey and edible roots; (2) Mallai, the foothills, covered with open jungle, where man is occupied with tending of cattle and sheep and a little cultivation of millet; (3) Marudam, the fertile plains, where the chief pursuit is agriculture; (4) Neydal, the coastlands, where fishing and the manufacture of salt are the chief occupations; and (5) Pālai, the deserts where hunting and plundering flourish).—Mirashi, V. V., "Location of Rāmagiri," NU7, No. 9, pp. 9-15 (Identifies the Rāmagiri, where Kālidāsa in his Meghadūta makes a Yaksha exiled from his heavenly city of Alaka fix his abode, with Rāmintek, which lies 28 miles north of Nagpur. The geographical situation of this hill answers to the description in the Kāvyā, and what is more, just near Rāmintek begins the table-land of Sātpurā, the ancient Māla country described in verse 16 of this work).—Nadwi, Syed Sulaiman, "Qannauj, an Enquiry into the Origin and Geographical Position of the City," IC, XVII, pp. 367-377 (Was there a city of this name in Sind, besides the capital city of Oudh, as certain Arab travellers would have us believe? From a close study of the Arab geographers the author concludes that there was only one city of Qannauj, the city which exists today. The Qannauj or Bōra, located by the Arabs in the direction of Sind, meant the last frontier city in the kingdom of Qannauj).—Naimi, S. Muhammad Husayn, "Sommat as Noticed by Arab Geographers," IC7, XVIII, pp. 165-168 (This is an account of Sommat in Kathiawar.)
taken from the Arab geographers dating from the 10th century onwards, such as Biringi (970-1039), Yaquf (1179-1229), Qazwini (1203-1288), Dimishqi (c. 1235), and Abul-Fida (1273-1331).

584. Philby, H. St. J. B., “Halvéy in the Yaman,” GJ, CII, pp. 116-124 (Apropos S. D. Goitein’s recent edition of a vernacular account of Joseph Halvéy’s 1870 journey to Najran “by his guide Hayyim Habshush,” the author here collates the accounts of the two writers to ascertain whether the latter ever served Halvéy in that capacity and comes to the conclusion that while Habshush certainly travelled ... over most of the ground covered by Halvéy, and copied inscriptions in the same and other localities, he did not do so in Halvéy’s company”).—Raghavan, V., “Bodhi and Viguipada in N.W. India and Toponymic Duplication,” IGJ, XVIII, pp. 98-104 (The history of place-names in several parts of India is full of instances of toponymic migration, forming as it does a valuable aid to trace the history and fortunes of different peoples together with their political power and cultural expansion. The author points to the references in the Rámâyana to Bodhi, Viguipada, and Girivraja, places in N.W. India which the messengers of Vasishtha had to pass on their way to the Kekaya country, as early instances of this process. These must have been places sacred to the Brahmans in the North-West of India, and they gave their names to new places when in the course of their expansion from the land of the Sindhu to that of the Ganges they found themselves in Bihar).—Ray Chaudhuri, H. C., “The Sarasvati,” SC, VIII, pp. 468-474 (Identifies the Sarasvati, a mighty stream which about the middle of the 2nd millennium B.C. flowed from its source in the Himalayas through the Eastern Punjab into the Sea with the Ghaggar on the ground that the “archaeologically attested” facts regarding the Ghaggar-Hakra bed clearly accord with the data supplied by Vedic and Epic tradition about the Sarasvati river).—Schnitzer, G. L., “The Geography of the Friars,” MR, LXXIII, pp. 452-454 Reproduces a few geographic and ethnographic notes from the travelling accounts of the Franciscan monks (John and William) sent out to Asia in the 13th century partly as explorers and partly as missionaries, especially their shrewd observations with regard to the close relationship between the Hungarian and the Bashkir races).—Sheshgiri, B. S., “Geography as a University Subject,” JUB, XII, Pt. II, pp. 87-93 (Plea for its inclusion in the syllabuses of the Degree as well as the postgraduate courses of both the Arts and Science Faculties).—Stein, Sir Aurel, “On Alexander’s Route into Gedrosia: an Archaeological Tour in Las Belas,” GJ, CII, pp. 193-227, 12 pls., 1 map (This tour was made by the author through the state of Las Belas into Gedrosia between January and March 1943 with a view to explore connections, if any, between the former and the pre-historic civilisation of the Indus
Valley, connections, which a previous journey had established with the neighbouring region of Makran. Another object which the tour served is to identify the places on the route of Alexander from the country of the Oretai (the present Las Bela) towards Gedrosia along which his army is said to have suffered heavy losses.—Tyagaraja, A. S., “A Study of Telugu Place-Names,” JAIHS, XIV, pp. 49-66 (Holds that the study of the meaning and derivation of place-names apart from their historical and popular value, throws light on philological problems and classifies the Telegu place-names for this purpose into (1) names which came into existence in the Dravidian period, ending in—Kodu,—palli,—ur,—or and so forth i.e. before the dialects separated, (2) names peculiar to Telugu alone, i.e. those which came into existence after Telugu became a separate dialect, and (3) names due to the influence of foreign people).

Dharmasastra (Law and Politics)

591. —Bhatta, Sri Sankara, Dharma Duaita Nirnaya or Alternative Solved. Edited by J. R. Gharpure. Bombay, V. J. Gharpure, 1943, 147 pp. An important work on Dharmasastra.—Bhattacharya, Basu Nath, The ‘Kalivarti’ or Prohibitions in the ‘Kali’ Age. Their Origin and Evolution and their Present Legal Bearing. Calcutta, University of Calcutta, 1943, 212 pp. Rev. in JRAS, 1947, pp. 240-241 by John Brough: “Mr. Bhattacharya has performed a useful service in collecting here the chief texts on the subject. The greater part of the book is taken up with detailed accounts of the fifty-five points in question, and only in the last forty-five pages is their interpretation discussed.”—Bopai, N. S., Nationalism versus...

593. —Communalism. Poona, G. S. Bapat, 1943, 99 pp.—Chintamani, R. R., The Kaushitaka Grihasuktas. Madras, University of Madras, 1943, 141 pp. From the Foreword by C. Kunhan Raja: “The Griha Sutra of the Kaushitakins is here presented with a very erudite commentary by Bhavatrata. In preparing this edition all the available material has been made use of. There is a very clear and comprehensive comparative study of the Kaushitaka text with the Saikhayana text added to this edition.”—Gandhi, Nehru, Azad, Famous Trials. Edited by Durlabh Singh. Lahore, 1946, Hero Publications, 1943, 107 pp.—Gharpure, J. R., Saptinda or the Law of Saptinda Relationship. Bombay, V. J. Gharpure, 1943, 77; 130 pp. From the Preface: “The subject of Saptinda or consanguinity is one of the most important in all systems of personal laws. In Hindu law it forms the centre practically of Acara, Vyavahara, and Prayas-citta... The whole volume has been divided into two parts. Part I consisting of a general note on Saptinda or the Law of Saptinda Relationship. This note consists of remarks and discussions accompanied by translations
607. (Dn.), Azam Steam Press, 1943, 340 pp. (In Urdu).—Topa, Ishvara, The Minister as a King-Maker. Allahabad, Kitabistan, 1943, 162 pp. Rev. in AR, LXXV, pp. 62-63 by A. B. Dutta; “Dr. Topa’s thesis is based upon the original Sanskrit and the English translation of Pandit Shashastri and the German translation of J. J. Meyer (of Arthashastra). Kautilya’s views and ways have been brought out scientifically in this book.”—Aiyangar, K. V. Rangaswami, and Aiyangar, A. N. Krishna, “Visnu-smriti with the commentary Ke-ava Vaijayanti of Nanda Pandita,” BraALB, VII, pp. 1-xv, 1-8 (This work running into one hundred chapters is to be published serially in the Bulletin. An important work on Dharmastra, the older portion of it was written according to MM. P. V. Kane between 300 and 100 B.C., while the Vaisnavite adaptation sometime after the 3rd century A.D.).—Banerji, S. C., “The Sambandha-Viveka of Bhavadeva Bhatta,” NIA, VI, pp. 97-102; 252-260 (The present text of the SV of this well-known figure in the Bengal School of Smriti is based on a single paper MS. preserved in the Dacca University Collections which contains only four folia written in Bengali characters. The MS. is a disquisition on the various kinds of Saphoda relationships as applied to marriage and such like subjects. The text is here published with the translation).

610. —Banerji, Sures Chandra, “Jumudavahana, Sulapapi, and Raghunandana on certain Laws of Inheritance,” NIA, VI, pp. 197-205 (Discusses the principles of inheritance as laid down by these writers who played such a prominent part in the evolution of the Bengal School of Law).—Banerji, Sures Chandra, “The Sambandha Nirnaya of Gopala Nyaya Pañcānana,” PO, VIII, pp. 81-86 (Gives a brief conspectus of this popular work on Vaihika written sometime in the 17th century A.D. by the Bengali Smri teacher Gopala. The SN was only a vulgarisation of the

612. Udvaha-tattva of Raghunandana).—Brown, Michael H., “Famous Indian War Efforts (Ilust.),” BBGIA, 1943, pp. 18-24 (Sketches the military policies and methods of Chandragupta

613. Maurya, Chand Bibi, Shivaji, and Guru Govind).—Chakrabarty, T. N., “Transfer of Landed Property in Ancient Bengal,” IC, IX, pp. 179-186 (Shows from the meagre details furnished by the inscriptions how land was generally transferred by the State to private persons for the purpose of charity either by way of sale or as the result of a free gift during the Gupta and post-Gupta age in Bengal).—“Colour Bar and World Peace,” CR, LXXXIX, pp. 161-

615. 168 (While it is true that, as Mr. Amery has observed, the relations between the white and the coloured people within the Empire should soon be placed on a satisfactory basis, it should not be forgotten that colour bar is a world problem which can only be solved on the global basis).—Davasthal, G. V., “Raghava-Bhatta and his Tithinirnya Sroddhara,” ABO, XXIV, pp. 233-236 (Holds
that Nirnaya-sāra, Nirnayoddhāra, Tithinirṇayoddhāra, Tithi-
Nirnaya-Saroddhāra, and Tithi-nirnaya are the different names
of one and the same work on Dharmāstra by Rāghava-Bhaṭṭa,
the limits of whose date are 1650 and 1750).—Dikshitar, V. R. R.,
“The Wheel of the Law,” AP, XIV, pp. 496-499 (Argues that the
Dharmacakra with its symbolism was common to the Hindu and
the Jainas no less than to the Buddhists).—Ghosh, Batakrisna,
“Vyāsa’s Verses on Vyavahāra,” IC, IX, pp. 65-98 (Publishes the
available fragments preserved in quotations of the long lost
Vyāsasmiti, these verses being of particular importance for the
of the Rājanya and its Constitutional Significance,” HHO, XIX,
pp. 355-357 (In the ceremony of the Rājanya the sacrificer is
besprinkled with holy water by four distinct persons: adhvaryu,
rājanya, vaiśya, and janya, signifying the participation in it of rep-
resentatives of the three higher orders, while the participation of
the janya mitra probably indicated the importance of a foreign
ally to the Vedic State).—Gode, P. K., “Some New Evidence
Regarding Devabhāṭṭa Mahāabde, the Father of Ratnakara-
bhāṭṭa, the Guru of Sevai Jaising of Amber (A.D. 1659-1743),”
PO, VIII, pp. 129-138 (A Dēsastha Brahmana of Mahāāstra
whose family had migrated to Benares and settled there in the
time of his father or his grand-father, Devabhaṭṭa is a signatory
of a nirṇayapatra in a caste dispute executed at Benares in A.D.
1657, which is here reproduced to make it available to Sanskrit
students).—Gode, P. K., “The Kavindrācārya-Sūtṛ—Is it a depend-
able means for the Reconstruction of Literary chronology?”
MJA, VI, pp. 41-42 (As against the view of Benoytosh Bhattacharyya
that K. Sūtṛ is useful for putting a chronological limit to the
Hindu Tantras, the present writer contends that this catalogue
of Kavindrācārya, which is assigned to the middle of the 17th
century, i.e. A.D. 1650, contains works written both before and
after this date. For instance the Varivasāpahāsa of the Tāntric
writer Bhāskarārya who composed his Lalitarasahasranāmaḥāśya
in A.D. 1729 has been included in it).—Gupta, J. P., “Evolution
of Crime as a Social Problem,” MR, LXXIII, pp. 149-151
(Gives a short sketch of the evolution of crime—how the crime
causation from evil spirit has come down to be regarded as a
social pattern).—Jagannadhham, V., “Geopolitics in India,” MR,
LXXIII, pp. 69-71 (Holds that with her natural frontiers of the
Himalayas and the three oceans favouring a united India and with
the support of a strong military defence of one sovereign Indian
Nation in the north-west and the north-east land routes, the
gpolitics of India destines her to become a strong world power).
137-145 (In Marathi. Publishes papers in respect of inārus granted
to the Bhārgava temple at Paraśurāma in Chiplun Taluka, Rat-
624. nagiri District, and the settlement of a dispute thereat).—K(anna), P. V., "Uddyota on Vyavahāra," JBFRAS, XIX, pp. 75-76 (Shows how the present writer’s interpretation of the phrase ‘niravadavyavidyoddyota’ occurring in the Dayābhāga as ‘there was an author named Uddyota whose learning was spotless’, is now confirmed by the publication of the Vyavahāranirṇaya of Varadarāja, wherein reference is made to the views of a Uddyota, who is ranked among the eminent nibandhakāras such as

625. Asahāya and Dharcīvara).—Karnik, H. R., "A Legend of Wordly Wisdom (Satapatha Brāhmaṇa, I, VII, 3-1-8)," JUB, XII, Pt. II, pp. 14-18 (The lesson conveyed is might is right).—Katre, Sadashiva L., "Dvijarājodaya : A Forgotten Dharma Nibandha Identification of its author with a Guru of Nilakanṭha Caturdhara," MA, VI, pp. 145-155 (A MS. of this rare Dharmaśāstra work was recently procured by the author for the Scindia Oriental Institute, Ujjain. It treats only of the Kālanirṇaya section of Dharmaśāstra and furnishes judicious decisions concerning the proper times for various religious acts. The present author opines that it was composed after A. D. 1620).—Katre, Sadashiva, L., "Lakṣminīśvara’s Vratakāṇḍa Recovery of a Missing Section of the Kṛtyakalpataru," MA, VI, pp. 236-238 (Describes a MS. of the Vratakāṇḍa of the KK, a rare work, which the author was able to secure for the Scindia Oriental Institute, Ujjain. Vratas are explained with citations of relevant passages from Smritis, epics, and Purāṇas).—Kavi, M. Ramakrishna, "Cākṣuśiyām," JSVOI, IV, pp. 123-140 (This rare work on Rājāniti prepared from two MSS., one in the SVOI itself and the other from the Grandhapper Library of the Maharaja of Trivancore, has already been published in an earlier issue (See BS 1942, No. 600). These pages contain merely the introduction and notes).—Krishna, M. H., "Arthāṣāstravishārada Mahāmahopādhyaṭya Dr. R. Shama Sastry, B. A., Ph. D. (Hony.)," QJMS, XXXIV, pp. 223-226 (Obituary. Traces the literary career of the scholar, whose outstanding contributions were the publication and translation of Kautilya’s Arthashastra, the editing and publication of the Ninth Volume of the South Indian Inscriptions consisting of a large collection of Kannada inscriptions, and the publication of the six Annual Reports of Mysore Archaeological Department).—Ogarachandra, "Upādhyaṭya Meghayajya ke Do Navina Grantha," J3B, X, pp. 70-72 (In Hindi. Introduces Meghayajya’s two new books, the Sabda Candrika and the Maniparkaṇḍa, the one on grammar and the other on justice).—Puntambekar, S. V., "Contemporary History and the Science of Geopolitics," JBUH, VII, pp. 182-200 (Geopolitics is primarily a science of war strategy and foreign policy designed to achieve world domination, utilising for this purpose certain major facts of world geography).—Purandare, K. V., "Vāṭcī Kriyā,“
633. Raghavan, V., "Somadevasāri, the Author of Nitiāyāmśta Yaśastilakacampā etc.," NIA, VI, pp. 67-69 (Holds that Somadeva (10th century A.D.), a pupil of Gaudāsthāṅga in Gaudādēsa and one probably patronized by the Bodhgaya Rāṣṭrakūṭas migrated to Lemulavāda under the Rāṣṭrakūtā feudatories Cālukya Arikarasī and his successors, and either touched in note Kanauj, the Cedi and the Rāṣṭrakūtā courts, or after having come to Lemulavāda, had occasion to visit the above three courts. Hence it is not unlikely that his Nitiāyāmśta was written for a Mahendrapāla of Kanauj, probably Mahendrapāla II).—Ramana, C. V., "The Indian Criminal," MR, LXXIII, pp. 424-428 (Urges the importance of the treatment of criminals with a view to moulding them into social beings).—Rao, M. J. Krishna, "The Prince in the Political System of Kautilya and Machiavelli," H-PRMU, III, pp. 77-96 (Points out the similarities as well as the differences in the thought of the two philosophers. The similarity consists in the fact that both admire power and efficiency in man, and glorify the state. Their essential difference lies in that while according to Kautilya Kingship and Dharma are closely related, and the King is regarded as the fountain of justice, Machiavelli stresses the separation of politics from ethics).—Rao, P. Rajaswara, "Law in Wartime," MR, LXXIII, pp. 225-229 (Brings out the implications of law of sedition in India and of the Defence of India Act).—Sarma, Ghanakanta, "Pitambar Siddhanta Bagish," JARS, X, pp. 67-72. (A noted Nibandhakāra of Assam, he began his literary activities during the reign of Raghudev, the founder of the eastern branch of Koch Kings, and continued down to the reign of his son Parikṣa, i.e., during the last quarter of the 16th and the first quarter of the 17th century. Some of the Nibandha writers mentioned in his works are not noticed by MM. P. V. Kane).—Sarma, K. Madhava Krishna, "The Dharmatattvakalāṇidhi of Mahārāja Prithvīcandra," BrAlB, VII, pp. 75-78 (This work on Dharmāśāstra which was written about Samvat 1330, i.e. A. D. 1472 is divided into ten prakāśas. Of these the 7th, viz., the avacāprakāśa is available in the Baroda Oriental Institute, and the Vuṣṇāṃprakāśa, the Vṛataprakāśa, and the Samaṃprakāśa in the Ampa Sanskrit Library, Bikaner).

639. Sarma, Nalina Vilocana, "Restraint, an important Factor in Ancient Indian Penology," JA, IX, pp. 41-45 (Traces the gradual and consistent development of the ideas of treating crimes and their perpetrators rationally from the earliest Dharma-sūtra and Dharma-Āśāstra works, and shows that in meeting out punishment ancient Indian Penology took into account the interests not only of the wronged individual, society or justice, but also of
the offender who may have erred simply because it was human to err).—Sastri, K. A. Nilakantha, "Dharmavijaya and Dhammavijaya," CR, LXXXVI, pp. 114-123 (The Dharmasastras distinguish between three types of conquests dharma, asura, and lobha. The notion of Dhamma-vijaya which we come across in Buddhist canonical literature is analogous to the first and is closely connected with the ideal of cakkavatti. Here the World-Emperor establishes his sway over the entire world without the use of arms or force of any kind, but by dhamma. The only authentic instance of the practical adoption of this concept of Dhammavijaya was under Asoka).—Srinivasachary, P., "A note on Ownership of Land in Ancient India," JAHC, I, pp. 184-191 (In early times land was held in common. But with the growth of royal power the King took in his own hands the duties of the assembly and with them the ownership of the land also. This corresponds to the change from folk or popular kingship (nara-pati) to an absolutist ownership of a territorial sovereignty (bhū-pati). There are arguments in favour and against the King's ownership of land in classical authors).—Sternbach, L., "The Rākasas-Vivāha and the Pāisāca-Vivāha," NDA, VI, pp. 182-185 (Attempts to prove on the basis of legal rules, found in the Dharmasastras, that though in one place the Dharmasastras mention the Rākasas and the Pāisāca-vivāha, in another they do not permit the use of them).—Sternbach, Ludwik, "Juridical Studies in Ancient Indian Law," ABORI, XXIV, pp. 165-174 (On the reciprocal responsibility for debts contracted by married people).—Sternbach, Ludwik, "Legal Relations between Employers and Employees in Ancient India," PO, VIII, pp. 100-109; 153-176 (Shows that according to Ancient Indian Law the state of dependence is the 'essentiale negotii' of the contract of service, which had to correspond with all the general conditions and suppositions of contracts. It could not to be in contradiction with the rules of 'Jus Cogens,' the special local customs, and especially with the current general local customs, nor could a contract be concluded with a person incapable of acting either on the side of employer or on the side of the employee or 'in fraudem' of the other party. Finally, the author discusses contracts of service between employers and individual employees and employers and associations of employees).

SOCIETY AND CULTURE

characteristic development of Indian culture from its component parts, Aryan and non-Aryan as well as native and foreign... He has shown what a great debt we owe to our pre-Aryan forefathers and how on account of (their) singularly catholic view of life Indian Culture stands foremost in the world as regards its high idealism and deep sympathy for humanity. Though the work treats mostly of religious and philosophical questions, important sociological facts of ancient Hindu life have not been overlooked".— Sharma, Diwan Chand, Our Indian Heritage, Bombay, Blackie and Son, 1943, 144 pp. Rev. in MR, LXXV, pp. 463-464 by Swami Jayadiswaramanda: "... the learned author has admirably succeeded in giving an idea of the fundamental unity of India and of its unique achievements in every field of human activity".— Barnabas, John, "Legislation relating to Beggary," JFSW, IV, pp. 108-136 (Discusses the need of legislation for the elimination of beggary and shows how this need was met in some of the countries of the West. Further, he points out the existing legal provisions in India which could be used for the control of vagrancy as also the merits and demerits of the various Bills and recent Acts enacted for the prevention of beggary. In the light of our experience and that of the west he makes suggestions for the framing of an ideal Vagrancy Act).— Bhatia, Amar Chand, "Professional Organisation among Beggars," JFSW, IV, pp. 97-107 (Describes the different kinds of organisations which exist among beggars, and on the basis of his findings maintains that beggars evolve into organisational types with large membership and close governments of their own).— Bhattacharyya, B., "Untouchability, through Sanskrit Eyes," AP, XIV, pp. 340-348 (Discusses the reasons for the institution of untouchability in ancient India, and holds that the social disabilities of the untouchables will disappear, when they will raise themselves to positions of honour and respectability in society).— Biswas, Usha, "Should Married Women Belong to any Profession," MR, LXX-III, pp. 390-392 (Stresses the principle that in the event of married women taking up work, care should be taken that neither their professional nor their domestic duties suffer, and points to a number of professions which they can profitably join).— Bose, Atindra Nath, "Hinasippas," IC, IX, pp. 205-213. (The Suttavihita Pacyittiya enumerates the five low occupations as distinct from the five low castes. But these occupations ultimately became hereditary, a circumstance which led to their being identified with particular castes in course of time. Such trades were those of basket-maker, leather-worker, potter, weaver, barber, acrobat, magician and dancer, snake-charmer, snake-doctor, physician. Begging and vagrancy were despised callings).—Bulsari, J. F., "A Scheme for the gradual tackling of the Beggar Problem with special reference to the City of Bombay,"
BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943

*IJW,* IV, pp. 61-96 (The underlying idea of the scheme is to
device various types of institutions needed and to co-ordinate their
activities with other existing agencies in the City which can ren-
der help or useful co-operation in the rehabilitation of beggars).—

663. Gama, Katayun H., "Types of Beggars," *IJW,* IV, pp. 1-13
(A scientific analysis of various types of beggars: the child
beggar, the physically defective, the mentally defective and
mentally ill, the diseased, the able-bodied, the religious
mendicant, the bogus and the real, the tribal beggar, the
employed beggar, the small-trade beggar, the temporarily unem-
ployed—employable and unemployable, the somewhat
permanently unemployable—employable and unemployable, and
those who are viciously or incorrigibly unwilling to work).—

664. Das Gupta, B. C., "Beggars—a Menace to Public Health," *IJW,*
IV, pp. 29-37 (Deals with the main type of diseased beggars
and shows how they serve as foci of infection to those that come
close enough for contact).—Datta, J. M., "Frequency of Re-
marriage of Widows among the Muhammadans of Bengal," *MR,
LXXIV*, pp. 306-308 (The author accounts for the fact that the
Muslims are increasing faster than the Hindus in Bengal by the
increasing frequency among them of widow-remarriage).—

—a popular address to the Bharatiya Vidya Bhavan).—Divatia,
H. V., "Hindu Culture in Modern Life," *BV,* IV, Pt. II, pp. 184-
191 (Sets out to answer the questions: has Hindu Culture arriv-
ed at a stage when it can no longer progress or even survive?
Has the time come when Hindus should adjust themselves to
modern ideas and revise their outlook on life, discard such of their
social and religious institutions as are impeding their progress?
And answers that the Neo-Hinduism should make itself a religion
of culture and not of mere rituals, and should, by adapting the
teachings of the *Bhagavad Gītā* to modern conditions, inaugurate a
new era in which artificial distinctions will have no place).—

666. Dubash, B. M., "Infant Mortality and its Control," *IJW,* IV,
pp. 219-240 (Points out that the general ignorance, bad social
customs, the *dāśi* system, neglect of the mother's health, and
malnutrition are the important causes of neonatal and postnatal
deaths, and urges a drive not only against these causes but also
for the education of the vast masses of parents who should be
made to realise their responsibility to their infants in particular
and the nation in general).—Gambhirananda, Swami, "Castes
and Saints," *PB,* XLVIII, pp. 68-75 (Failure of saints to modify
caste rules—the efforts from the Buddha, Rama, and Krishna
onwards to the Mahārāṣṭrian Saints touching only the fringe of
the problem).—Gambhirananda, Swami, "The Aetiology of
Communal Wrangles," *PB,* XLVIII, pp. 117-123 (An exami-
nation of the causes of communal strife in India leads the author to the conclusion that it is due to the fact that though it is in the interest of all religions to make common cause against forces of materialism, they prefer to fight for unessentials. The author suggests that the religions be studied from the standpoint of essentials, a task for which mysticism furnishes ready material.

671. Hailig, Robert, "Cultural Contacts," H-TJMU, III, pp. 31-41 (When different nations are found in history creating works of highest beauty in arts and literature, the common cause for these dramatic developments is always the intermingling of two foreign cultures, leading to sudden rise in their cultural level). —Jagadisan, T. N., "The Truth about Leprosy," IJSW, IV, pp. 331-340 (Discussing the social aspect of the leper problem, the author points out that 'it is not the stage of the disease but the type that decides infectivity, and that leprosy cases could be minimized by proper methods of isolation, especially keeping the children from contagious contacts).

672. Kale, K. Narayana, "Citrapaṭa añi Sarvajānika Sadabhiruci," MSP, XVI, pp. 201-206 (In Marathi. A discussion on interrelation between the film and public taste). —Knight, A., "The Organisation of Minority Communities," NR, XVIII, pp. 216-220 (1. All leaders to pledge themselves not to accept honours while in office. 2. The President should be someone other than a representative in the legislature. 3. There should be an entirely separate office of Chairman of meetings. 4. No one to be continuously in office over too long a period. 5. The portfolio system to be adopted against the committee system. 6. Monthly general meetings, a proper secretariat, and a journal).


674. Lahiri, Rebati Mohan, "Keshab Chandra Sen and the Great Prohibition Movement of Bengal of the Last Century," MR, LXXIII, pp. 109-112 (Describes the prohibition movement launched in Bengal during the early seventies of the last century under the direction of Keshab Chandra Sen and Peari Charan Sarkar—a movement which resulted in the amendment of the Excise Act according to the wishes of the people).

675. Lounhey, D. G., "The Philosophical Background of Indian Culture," PB, XLVIII, pp. 142-148; 199-204 (Attempts to show that 'the heart of harmony' exists in the different departments of Indian Culture). —Mohta, B. H., "The Citizen and Scientific Philanthropy," IJSW, IV, pp. 52-60 (Urges that in a country like ours where population is large and badly housed, the standard of health low, illiteracy extensive, the woman suffering from various handicaps, and the child neglected, public and organised efforts
be directed towards the restoration of a sane social life, and the
substitution of the present outmoded methods of relief by a ration-
al philanthropy).—Mitra, Sisirkumar, "Cultural Fellowship of
Bengal," PB, XLVIII, pp. 315-319, 352-354, 453-456 (Describes
the cultural intermingling in Bengal that has worked to-
wards the growth and enrichment of her own culture from pre-
historic times—Dravidian, Mongolian, Vedic, Buddhist and even
Muslim, and points to the diffusion of this culture as far east as
Java, Bali, Cambodia, and Siam by the heroic ambassadors of
Bengal, and in particular by Chaitanya, who carried his dig-
svijaya into Gujarat in the west, and into South India as far as
Rameswaram).—Modak, Cyril, "Sociology and Progress," CR,
LXXXVIII, pp. 83-92 (A discursive essay on what should
be the functions of Indian Sociology).—Nooth, M. Vasudeva,
"A historical Survey of Beggar Relief in India," IJSW, IV,
pp. 38-51 (Suggests that in view of the deterioration of the
institutions which held begging under control in ancient India—
Varna and the joint Family, new techniques be developed for the
handling of the beggar problem).—Moorthy, M. Vasudeva,
"Rehabilitation of the Indian War-Disabled," IJSW, IV,
pp. 241-255 (Offers constructive suggestions for the rehabilitation
of the Indian war-disabled in respect of medical help, vocational
re-education and placement).—Mukherjee, Radhakomal, "Causes
of Beggary," IJSW, IV, pp. 23-28 (Holds that the underlying
cause of begging is the almost insurmountable difficulty on the
part of workers displaced from the land to find employment or
subsistence. But in addition to such as these there are the physi-
ically handicapped, the blind, the deaf-mutes etc., who also take
to begging. The author suggests that the root causes be ana-
lysed, and understood and that society in India launch forth a
programme of prevention rather than amelioration of human
inadequacy and suffering as a national factor).—Radhakrishnan,
Sir Sarvapalli, "Silver Jubilee Address," ABORI, XXIV, pp. 1-8
(Address delivered on the occasion of the Silver Jubilee of Bhan-
darkar Oriental Institute: "If the world with its mixing of cul-
tures and mingling of races is to be rebuilt, the process of gradual
integration of heterogeneous people described in our ancient
classics may have some lessons for us").—Raja, C. Kunhan,
"Elements in Human Civilisation, Materialistic and Moral," AP,
XIV, pp. 195-200 (Maintains that there is a perfect balancing
in the Vedas, the Upanishads, and the Epics between man's
spiritual life and the demands of his physical existence, and that
therefore the right course for us is to recognize the materialistic
side of India's past civilisation and the spiritual side of modern
civilisation, and then to understand the harmony between Indian
and European cultures).—Raja, C. Kunhan, "The Ever Modern
Old," AP, XIV, pp. 450-452 (Shows how the ancient exponents
of Indian culture preserved the continuity of old and tried ideals by giving them new and original interpretations from time to

time).—Rajalakshman, D. V., “Mortality in the City of Madras—
A study of Seasonal Variation 1926-1940,” JMU, XV, pp. 199-213
(The conclusion is reached that 'there is a steady decrease in the
yearly death-rate. The seasonal variation is prominent with the
maximum in January and a minimum in July. The deaths in the
City respond to the local climatic changes. This may be at-
tributed to infant mortality which forms the major portion
of the deaths”).—Ramakrishnan, V. G., “Prohibition At Work
II,” NR, XVIII, pp. 261-265 (Continued from previous
volume (See BIS 1942, No. 672) the present instalments deals
with the progress of the Prohibition experiment in Madras
since 1941 under the following heads: prohibition offences,
ameliorative and recreational activities, thrift, recreations and
counter-attractions, economic and social effects of Prohi-

bition).—Ramakrishnan, V. G., “The South Indian Temple,”
NR, XVII, pp. 128-139 (Describes the part played by the
templs in the economic and the cultural life of the people ful-
filling as they did the purposes of a town-hall, theatre, and
concert hall, college, and technical school).—Rao, P. Kodanda,
“Beggar Problem,” CR, LXXXVII, pp. 77-87 (Surveys the
existing legislation in India against begging, and suggests that
the state should provide penal institutions for compulsory dete-

tion and ameliorative ones for voluntary resort).—Rao, V. L. S.
Pralasa, “Town Planning,” CGR, V, pp. 158-164 (1. The town
planners should very carefully interpret the origin, character,
and development of the town. 2. Money should not be the only
consideration in undertaking the cultural programmes. 3. The
success of planning also depends on the persons who are well-
acquainted with morphology of the town, and the prospect of the
town should receive a careful attention. 4. Good towns need good
citizens and good planners. 5. The science of town planning
being a branch of cultural geography, town planning schemes
should be worked out in consultation with geographers).—

Sandesara, Bhogilal J., “Samskra 'Dvayášáraya' kávya ma
Madhyákālin Gujarátí Samájik Sthiti,” BPt, XC, pp. 81-86
(In Gujarati. Social condition of Medieval Gujarat as revealed
by the 'Dvayáśáraya').—San Gupta, N. N., “Mental Traits of
Beggars,” JJSW, IV, pp. 14-22 (Analyses the psychological
make-up of the beggar's personality and deals with the various
techniques and motivations behind the begging appeal; main-
tains that the three basic tendencies that go to mould the beggar-
personality are masochism, a dependent attitude, and persistence
of certain childhood tendencies; and concludes that these factors
and the fact that the beggar's attention is bound to be unstable
under the double stress of variable emotion and the ever-variable
association render the beggar-personality unstable for any kind of adaptation, social and economic).—Shahani, Ranjee G., "Some British Admirers of Indian Culture," IAL, XVII, pp. 97-105 (Lord Curzon, responsible for the Ancient Monuments Preservation Act; Sir John Marshall, who ‘archaeologically speaking left India three thousand years older than he found her’; Lord Carmichael, the connoisseur of Indian art; Lord Zetland, the word-painter, who has written eloquently on the various aspects of Indian culture, and Sir Francis Younghusband, the mystic).

Sharma, Divan Chand, "The Influence of Literature on India’s Social Life," AP XIV, 487-490 (Describes the sociological, aesthetic, and cultural influences exercised by literature on Indian social life today).—Sharma, S. P., "Unity and Diversity in India," MC, XII, No. 2, pp. 1-3 (Explains how the process of fusion and synthesis of different cultures that had gone on in the country did not stop with the entry of Islam, but received fresh impetus under liberal-minded Muslim rulers, scholars, and saints, and cites examples of Kabir who though a Muslim by birth, made no distinction between Ram and Rahim, and of Akbar who had the Mahābhārata translated into Persian by Muslim scholars with the title of Razmnama).—Simpson, G. T., "We kept her Powder dry (Illust.)," BCCLA, 1943, pp. 81-83 (A brief account of cosmetics from the earliest times).—Taylor, William Stephen, "Behaviour Disorders and the Breakdown of the Orthodox Hindu Family System," IJSH, IV, pp. 163-170 (From a comparative study of the organisation of the American family and that of the orthodox Hindu family the author concludes that the latter facilitates to a greater extent the socialization of the child’s egocentric attitudes than the former. But since the permanency of their socialization depends on the persistence of the family system, he warns that its disruption now brought about by the impact of Western culture may have serious consequences for behaviour).—Townroe, B. S., "City Development in India and Britain—some Comparisons (Illus.)," IAL, XVII, pp. 106-113 (In India town-planning arose out of health measures dealing with insanitary and overcrowded areas. It is, however, in Hyderabad (Dn) that a definite policy has been adopted by the institution of the Hyderabad City Improvement Board, and dwelling houses recognized as a national capital asset).—Venkataraman, S., "Sangam Elakiyangalir Kanda Tamilyar Nāgarikam," JAU, XII, Nos. 2-3, pp. 145-169 (In Tamil. Gives some idea of Tamil civilization gleaned from Sangam literature as to religion, art, administration, social life, professions, games, and other recreations).

Wadia, B. J., "Some Ancient Civilizations of the World," BV, IV, Pt. II, pp. 127-132 (A rapid survey of civilisations of antiquity, Egyptian, Indian, Chinese, Greek, and Roman, which have revealed man and his work to future ages. "There was much in
common between them all," says the author "but the caste system of India is more pernicious than the system of slavery known to Greece and Rome").

**Education**

702. —Boman-Behram, B. K., *Educational Controversies in India*. Bombay, D. B. Taraporevala & Co., 1943, 693 pp. From the Preface: "The chief object of (the book) is to give a fuller account of the educational controversies, considering their historical importance".

703. —Devdhar, B. V., *Sikṣanācēm Kṣetra*. Poona, Author, 1943. 327 pp. Text-book of education for primary teachers.—Furnival, J. S., *Educational Progress in South-East Asia* (Institute of Pacific Relations, Inquiry Series). New York, Institute of Pacific Relations, 1943, xii, 186 pp. Rev. in *GJ*, CIII, p. 54-55 by L. B.: "... has carried out his task with skill and success. The educational progress, methods, and policies in Malaya, Burma, India, Indo-China, the Netherlands Indies, and the Philippines are surveyed historically and comparatively, and the varied and intricate problems of educational and cultural adjustment likely to arise after the war in the colonial regions of Asia are carefully formulated").—Haldar, Ras Mohan, *The Visually Handicapped in India*. Bombay, Thacker & Co., 1943, 279 pp. Rev. in *MR*, LXXV, p. 382 by S. C. Roy: "... an illuminating study relative to the various aspects of the educational and social problems of sightless boys and girls in India, and it is expected that even the lay readers will find some chapter of this book immensely interesting and instructive").—Matthews, A. V., *The Child and his Upbringing*. Masulipatam, Seshachalam, 1943, 211 pp. Rev. in *NR*, XIX, pp. 479-480 by T. N. Sequeira: "The first six chapters deal with the psychology of the child and the hidden factors like fear, admiration, love which enter into his education. The next four chapters emphasize the parent's and teacher's attitude to his charge. This is the best part of the book... The last ten chapters deal with the school and its aim... The very last chapter... points out the need of certain detachment (technically known as psychical distance)... If developed, this simple truth would lead us to all the beautiful theses of St. Thomas on the usefulness, if not necessity, of solitude, silence, austerity, poverty, humility, and (above all) purity to a student").—Nurullah, Syed, and Naik, J. P., *History of Education in India During the British Period*. Bombay, Macmillan, 1943, 643 pp. From the Preface: "Attempts to give a well-documented and comprehensive account of Indian educational history during the last one hundred and sixty years and to interpret it from the Indian point of view".—Report of the Examination Committee.

708. Delhi, Board of Education, 1943, 4 pp.—Report of the Joint
Committee of the Central Advisory Board of Education and Inter-
University Board appointed to investigate the question of Relation
of the School Leaving Certificate Examination to the Matriculation
Examination together with the decision of the Board thereon.

710. N. S. Subba Rao, 1943, 4 pp.—Report of the Uniform Braille
711. —Saiyadain, K. G., Hampton, H. V., and Others, The Educational
Rev. in MR, LXXV, p. 462 by S. K. Lahiri: “Mr. Saiyadain
makes a fair and able survey of the policy hitherto followed
in the sphere of primary education in India. Mr. Hampton
establishes a strong and reasoned case for a complete overhaul of
the existing system of secondary education prevailing in the
country. Mr. Amarnath Jha urges that the Universities should
be faithful to their high ideals and adapt themselves to the
altered circumstances and the conditions that are arising. Messrs.
Venkataraman and Joshi point out serious deficiencies in the
present state of technical and scientific education and suggest
important reforms. Mr. Chetsingh gives a bird’s eye view of the
eXisting public activities for the promotion of adult education”.

Company, 1943, 74 pp. A criticism of the C. A. B. Report and a
new proposal.—Vakil, K. S., Education in India. Ancient Period.
Bombay, 1943, 171 pp. Contents: Life in Ancient India,
Student Life. Notable features of Ancient Indian Education.
Defects in Ancient Indian Education. Universities. Foreign
criticism of Ancient Indian Education.—Vakil, K. S., Education
in India. Modern Period (1540-1940). Bombay, Author, 1943,
170 pp. Intended for use of students of Secondary Training
Colleges studying the history of Education in India.—Bagal,
Jogesh, C., “Female Education Movement in Mid-nineteenth
Century,” MR, LXXIV, pp. 65-69 (Describes the non-official
efforts such as those of the Hon’ble J. E. D. Bethune to promote
female education in Bengal with his free school for girls of respec-
table classes of Hindus, which he founded on the 16th November
1850 in Cornwallis Square, and which was later taken over
by the Government).—Basu, A. N., “Education and Vocation
in India,” MR, LXXIII, pp. 261-265 (Criticises the present
system of education, which, while it serves to some extent the
interests of a section of the people, leaves the larger and wider
interests of the nation as a whole unserved, and advocates voca-
tional selection through vocational guidance as a means to effect
correlation between national needs and educational facilities to
meet such needs).—Basu, K. K., “The early history of the
Vernacular Education in Bihar,” IHRC, XIX, pp. 92-96 (Des-
cribes the system of instruction in the schools established in 1845
in the districts of Bengal, Bihar, and Cuttuck and committed to
the supervision of Sudder Board of Revenue—a well meant scheme which failed due to the apathy of the people).—Cousins, J. H., “An Indian Academy,” MR, LXXIII, pp. 372-373 (A rejoinder to Madame Sophia Wadia’s criticism of the movement).—Dasgupta, Debendra Chandra, “Manu and his Educational Philosophy,” PB, XLVIII, pp. 128-134 (As the main concern of Manu in his scheme of education was the preservation of the social and political order of his time, he aimed at providing for the education of the twice-born castes only so as to fit them for offices of the ideal State in times of peace and war. His organisation took the form of a Parishad or Assembly of Scholars consisting of various faculties or departments of instruction, each having its own hierarchy of teachers: Acarya, Upadhyaya, Hotri, Adhvaryu, and Udgatri).—Das Gupta, S., “Mohan Mohan Majumdar and Deaf-mute Education,” MR, LXXIII, pp. 365-366 (Discusses the contribution of M. M. Majumdar to the Calcutta Deaf and Dumb School, the foremost institution of its type in India, and to the deaf-mute population in particular).—Deshpande, C. D., “A suggested Syllabus in Military Geography and Map Reading in the University Studies,” IGI, XVIII, pp. 37-40 (Aims at bringing this subject in line with other University subjects, since military geography may now be offered as an optional in many Indian Universities).—Gokak, V. K., “Karnatakavi Ayyavadiraya,” ASSP, XXV, Pt. 2-3, pp. 4-14 (In Kannada. Karnatak University. Examines the terms of reference of the Maharaja University Committee as affecting Kannada-speaking tracts of the Deccan, and proposes that a University be established simultaneously in the Bombay (Northern) Karnatak).—

“Gujarat Visvavidyalaya ek nivedan,” FGST, VIII, pp. 221-222 (In Gujarati. Thoughts on the proposed Gujarat University).—Gupta, J. P., “History and Development of the Juvenile Court,” IJSW, IV, pp. 314-330 (Traces the history of the Juvenile Court movement, which was due to the growth of our knowledge of child nature and of the social causes of delinquency, and explains its fundamentals, a clear understanding of which is essential for the successful operation of the Court).—Gupta, J. P., “Prevention of Juvenile Delinquency,” CR, LXXVII, pp. 29-38 (Delinquency involves a net-work of social isolation, and by treating them all we shall be working to prevent delinquency. Hence the preventive programme should include a community co-ordinating council, police programme, education programme, recreation programme, child-play institutes, child-guidance clinics, and home for runaways).—Jagannadham, V., “Juvenile Delinquency,” MR, XVII, pp. 335-342 (Discusses the factors leading to juvenile delinquency, and the remedies prescribed in the Children’s Acts).—Khan, Mir Ahmad Ali, “The Condition of Education under the Bahmanis,” TIHC, 1941, pp. 586-593
(Describes the system of education under the Bahmanis, traces of which have survived to this day in the territories, which once formed part of their dominions).—Kasyapa, Jagadish, "The Ideal of a Buddhist University," MB, LI, pp. 235-237 (At a Buddhist University both secular and spiritual knowledge were imparted. For the practice of the middle path (Majima Magga) requires that life should be prepared both for worldly ends and for the realisation of the spiritual bliss of Nirvana. Hence students became masters of different languages, arts and crafts and of whatever sciences that may have existed).—Maha, B. H., "A Plan for a National Institute of Adult Education," JISW, IV, pp. 364-376 ("The be-all and end-all of adult education," says the author, "is not merely literacy—that is the capacity to read and write—but it is more comprehensive and includes the development of intelligence, skill and efficiency, a capacity for the proper utilization of leisure and literacy." In view of the appalling illiteracy in India and the general ignorance of the scope and aim of adult education, he adumbrates a scheme for an Institute of Adult Education in India).—Mookerjee, Syamaprasad, "Convocation Address," CR, LXXVII, pp. 1-10 (Plea for imparting education through the medium of regional languages, with just a working knowledge of English and Hindi).—Mookerji, Radha Kumud, "Practical Aspects of Education in Ancient India," TIIC, 1941, pp. 127-134 (Describes the organisation of university studies in ancient India with special reference to the University of Nalanda, the courses falling into five broad divisions: Sabda Vidyā or Vyākaraṇa, Silpaśāṣṭhānavidyā or knowledge of arts and crafts through manual training, Cikitsavidyā or science of medicine, Hetuvidyā or Logic, and Adhyātmavidyā or science of the Universal soul, i.e. Philosophy).—Motwani, Kewal, "The Indian Academy of Social Sciences: A Plea," JISW, IV, pp. 350-363 (Makes a plea for the institution of an academy of Social Sciences for the co-ordination on national lines of social studies and researches in India).—Naik, S. S., "The Finance of Primary Education in Municipal Areas of the Province of Bombay," Q.JLSGI, XIII, pp. 565-581 (Chapter I—a period of dependence (1880-1884). The author points out that though Act No. IX of 1862 empowered Municipalities to make contributions for educational purposes within their areas, it was the Education Department that spent liberally on Education within Municipal areas, which amounted to misapplication of the local fund cess, robbing it as it did the rural areas to feed the urban ones, a state of affairs which was remedied by the orders of the Government issued on 15th July 1884 by which the Municipalities were enabled to stand on their own legs with the help of small grants from Provincial revenues).—Naik, S. S., "Survey of Primary Education in the Four Districts of the Konkan Divi-
sion, viz., Ratnagiri, Kolaba, B. S. D. and Thana, and the Donation of Seth Motiram Desai Topiwala," *QLSL*, XIV, pp. 133-135 (Explains the scope of the survey undertaken by Local Self-Government Institute with the help of a donation from Seth Motiram).—Natarajan, P., "The Search for a philosophy of Indian Education," *TQ*, XV, pp. 192-197 (The right philosophy of Indian education is to be found scattered in ancient writings: the *Mimamsa Sastras*, the *Bhagavad Gita*, the *Taittiriya Upanishad*, the *Dharma Sutras*, the *Pandava*, and books like the *Gaudaradha*). This should be restated in objective terms and related to the future of the nation, a task in which prospective considerations should be given as much importance as retrospective ones).—Puttappa, K. V., "Vidyarthishigaligke Atmaat," *KSPP*, XXVIII, Pt. 2-3, pp. 1-13 (In Kannada. Discusses the present system of education and makes a plea for provision therein of the *Atma Vidya*).—Rangachar, C., "Military Education in Secondary Schools." *H-TJMU*, III, pp. 43-49 (Considered from the pedagogic, psychological, physiological, and financial aspects there is grave reason to doubt whether the institution of a course of Military Education at the secondary school stage is advisable or practicable. The secondary schools would therefore do well to concentrate that effort on the problems of Physical Education, Scout Movement, and other extra-curricular activities).—Ribeiro, C. A., "The Vision of man in Jesuit Education," *NR*, XVIII, pp. 329-348 (Humanism being the ideal of the Jesuits in education, the Jesuit system seeks the full development and training of the pupil's potentialities).—Rao, P. Sama, "The Indian Academy of Arts and Letters," *NR*, XVIII, pp. 365-371 (On the need for an Indian Academy of Arts and Letters).—Sarkar, Jagadish Narayan, "The Early History of the Patna College," *BPP*, XLII, pp. 92-115; XLIII, pp. 31-43 (Chapters 1 and 2. Ch. 1 recounts the history of the establishment of the Patna High School, its conversion in September 1844 into a College known as Patna Central College, failure of the experiment ending in the abolition even of the High School in 1858, followed by the elevation of the Patna Branch School to the status of a zillah school, and finally the conversion of the Patna School into a College affiliated to the University of Calcutta in 1863. Ch. 2 relates the history of the College from 1863-1881 under the following heads: Building and accommodation, staff, students).—Sinha, N. K., "The State of Education in Bengal in the First Half of the 19th Century," *CR*, LXXXVII, pp. 112-117 (A review of Adam's Reports on the State of Education in Bengal, 1835-38, edited by Ananthnath Basu, and published by the University of Calcutta).—Spingal, Margaret, "Vidya Bhawan," *AR*, LXXIV, pp. 116-118 (A progressive school founded in Udaipur by Dr. Mohan Sinha Mehta in 1934 which stands for
the same ideals as the modern schools under the German Republic and Bedales Schools and St. Christopher's Stitchworth in England, Sāntiniketan of Bengal and Rāj-Ghāt of Benares—to develop the individual capacities of the child harmoniously and enable him to become a useful citizen).—Sriwastava, Kedarnath, "Geography in the Vidya Bhavan Open-Air Session," Rj, XVIII, pp. 105-112 (Geography more than any other subject calls for a profound change in the spirit, aims, and methods of its teaching in schools. Every year the Vidya Bhavan organises an open-air session which may be considered as a step forward in the development of the technique of progressive education in India. The experiment is not so much a method of teaching as a method of approach to the subject, and is based on child psychology and the spirit of Heurism).—Tawfiq, M. A., "A sketch of the Idea of Education in Islam," Lc, XVII, pp. 327-330 (The activity of man's mind will make or mar his world for him, and his world is nothing but his own ideas. But ideas are either useful or harmful, and the connection with the former can best be created and retained only by methods formulated by the Prophet. These methods, which should form the basis of Islamic education, are here discussed).—Trivadi, J. H., "The Psychology of Adolescence and its Educational Implications," JGRS, v, pp. 197-207 (Describe the peculiar habits and prescribes precautions to be taken during the period).—Vaidya, B. N., "History of Primary Education in the Province of Bombay—1815-1941," QJLSG, XIII, pp. 539-561; XIV, 114-130, 221-262 (Describes the single teacher schools of the pre-British days, where pupils were exercised in reading 'modi' and 'Balbodh' and where printed books were unknown even as late in 1834; the early efforts of the Christian missionaries to improve matters, and the measures taken by Elphinestone and his successors to impart European knowledge through the medium of Vernaculars, which established the modern Vernacular Schools, the 'filtration' theory leading to the neglect of vernacular education; the dispatch of 1854, the establishment of the Department of Public Instruction and the imposition of a local cess to meet the expenses connected therewith, and the vicissitudes thereafter of primary education down to 1941).—Vakil, C. N., "Gujarātini Navaraçana," BPr, XC, pp. 1-12 (In Gujarati. Stresses the need of a University for Gujarat).

ARCHAEOLOGY

Basu, Minendra Nath, Museum Method, Calcutta, University of Calcutta, 1943, viii, 36 pp. Rev. in MR, LXXV, p. 64 by Sailendra Bejoy Dasgupta: "The booklet deals with the methods of handling museum specimens of different types and the various
preservatives and cleaning objects the writer has found working satisfactorily in the Ashutosh Museum of the Calcutta University."

748. — Government of Travancore, Administration Report of the Sri Chitralayam, 1117 M. E. Trivandrum, Superintendent, Government Press, 1943, 2 pp.—Bhattacharya, U. C., "The Romance of Mohenjo-Daro," PB, XLVIII, pp. 329 ff. (A brief account of the excavations at Mohenjo-daro).—Braunholtz, H. J., "Culture Contact as a Museum Problem," JRAI, LXXII, pp. 1-7 (Urges that in a museum picture the different kinds of foreign elements that have influenced a given culture should be distinguished. It is absurd to postulate any primordial purity in the realm of culture as it is to postulate race purity. There can never have been any complete or 'hermetical' segregation of native cultures).

751. — Chatterjee, B. K., "The Need of the Study of the Prehistoric Archaeology in India," SC, IX, pp. 183-185 (Gives an account of the researches in prehistoric archaeology of India from the time of Bruce Foote in 1863 to the recent Yale-Cambridge expedition. The latter surveyed the Pleistocene in Kashmir and North-Western India and claim to have discovered evidences of the existence of cultures similar to the Mousterian, Microlithic, Proto-Neolithic and Early Neolithic industries of Europe and Africa, while other vestiges of this culture in the form of cave-paintings and rock-carvings at Singanpur, Edakal Cave, and Hoshangabad serve to give some idea of the daily life and activities of these Stone Age people as well as their innate artistic capacity and aesthetic sense).—Das, Tarak Chandra, "Practical Steps towards the improvement of museums in India," CR, LXXXIX, pp. 97-100 (Makes a plea for the establishment of Economic Museums throughout the country with a view to bring to the knowledge of the rural folk the methods of agriculture, commerce, and industries in different parts of the country and in the outside world).—Gadre, A. S., "Archaeological Work in the State of Baroda (Illus.)," IAL, XVII, pp. 121-129 (An account of the work of the Department since 1936 in conservation, exploration, and listing of monuments: the excavations at Amreli have yielded among other antiquities a clay die of Siladitya, a goldsmith's terracotta mould, and coins of all the dynasties that ruled over Kathiawar and Gujarat).—Gordon, D. H., and M. E., "The Cultures of Maski and Madhavpur (Illust.)," JRAI, IX, pp. 83-98 (Seeks to establish stratigraphic evidence of culture sequence in the material excavated at Maski in Hyderabad State and at Madhavpur on the southern outskirts of Belgaum in the Bombay Province, dating Maski between the fifth century B.C. and the second century A.D., and Madhavpur between fourth century B.C. and some date in the early centuries of the Christian era).—Naik, A. V., "A Note on the Copper Swords from Kallur," BDCLI, IV, pp. 376-378 (Found
at Kallur in Hyderabad State, they resemble the copper antennae
swords referred to by Robert Heine-Geldern in his article in
756. *JSOA*, IV, 87-115 as belonging to the Vedic age).—Sharma,
B. P., “Recent Excavations in Kashmir (Illust.),” *MR*, LXXIV,
p. 196 (At the village of Tapar, the ancient Pratapapura,
of a temple built, according to an inscription on the spot in
Sharada script, by one Ghagga in the reign of Paramānanda
on a date corresponding to June 1157).—“The Late Rai
Born April 15, 1873, died May 28, 1942).

**ARCHITECTURE AND SCULPTURE**

Paris, A. Maisonneuve, 1942, xix, 107 pp., lxxviii tab.,
viii photographs. Rev. in *JRAI*, 1947, pp. 128-130 by Bussagli
Mario: “The author outlines the historical evolution of those
Indian sculptures, representing several figures, listed under the
pursely vague term ‘reliefs’. . . Her material is distributed
in two parts; a first period before Gupta art, and a second
comprising the art of the Gupta and later times. Miss Hallade
has an excellent knowledge of the technique of sculpture; to
this gift she joins vast information concerning Indian iconography
and the ideas it proceeds from. The general characteristics of
compositions are examined by school by school, under their various
aspects: symmetry, asymmetry, regularity, elements of localiza-
tion, disposition of planes . . . Her contribution of original
ideas, partly correcting views so far rather prejudiced on deba-
table subjects, is important”).—The Information Bureau, Promi-
nent Houses of Worship, Shrines, and Religious Buildings in Hyderabad:
Hyderabad-Deccan, The Information Bureau, 1943, 32 pp.,
33 pls.—Agrawala, V. S., “India Represented on a Silver Dish
from Lampasacos (Illust.),” *JUPHS*, XVII, Pt. II, pp. 3-6, 1 pl
(Describes the beautifully carved silver dish from Lampasacos, a
Greek colony in the Mysia district of Asia Minor, bearing a
strikingly original representation of India as a woman seated
on a chair and supported on elephant tusks, the attributes and
emblem of the figure suggesting its most obvious identification
with Bhārata-Lakṣmi”).—Agrawala, V. S., “Kalpavṛkṣa: The
Wish-Fulfilling Tree (Illust.),” *JSOA*, XI, pp. 1-8 (The motif
of kalpavṛkṣa is employed in Indian art and poetry with remark-
able success. It is present at Barhut, and is developed and con-
tinued in the art of the Gupta period and even afterwards.
In literature the conception of Kalpavṛkṣa is extended to the
idyllic land of Uttarakura where Elysian conditions prevail lead-
ing to an exceedingly delightful life of the inmates).—Agrawala,
Vasudava S., “Mathura Āyagapattas,” *JUPHS*, XVI, Pt. I,
pp. 58-61, 3 pls (The āyagapaṭṭas do not seem to have served any architectural functions. The word āyaga or āyaka is derived from Sanskrit āyaka which means 'honourable' or 'worthy of reverence.' And since the sacred symbol or the figure of the saint carved on the slab was an object of veneration, the slab itself on which it was carved rightly came to be regarded as a tablet of homage bearing the technical name of āyagapaṭṭa. The symbols usually found on the āyagapaṭṭas are the svastika, the dharmacakra, and the aśśamaṅgalas).—Agrawala, V. S., "A Note on Mediaeval Temple Architecture," *JUPHS*, XVI, Pt. I, pp. 112-117, 6 figs (Gives the various architectural terms with their precise significance, taken from the Vāstu-Saṃhitā, a treatise on architecture written by Thakkura Pheru in A.D. 1315 in the reign of Sultan Ala-ud-din Khalji at Delhi).—Agrawala, V. S., "Note on Some Sculptures in the Villages of Hāgaria and Dararau in Mainpuri District," *JUPHS*, XVI, Pt. I, pp. 225-227 (An image of a human Nāga which when complete must have measured 8 ft. from head to foot very similar to the colossal Mathura Nāgas of the Kuṣāṇ period; a unique terracotta figurine of a Nāga (lt. 33) also in human form, which combines the anthropomorphic and theriomorphic representations usually found separately; fragmentary sculptures and architectural pieces of mediaeval Brahmanical temples).—Agrawala, V. S., "Sassanian Terracotta Head," *JUPHS*, XVI, Pt. I, pp. 228-231 (From Basti, presenting features of portraiture seen on the Sassanian heads as found on coins of the Sassanian emperors, an intelligible evidence of the widespread intercourse between India and Iran in the early 7th century A.D. to which period the specimen may be assigned).—Banerji, Adris, "Some Mediaeval Temples of Malwa," *JUPHS*, XVI, Pt. I, pp. 83-111, 6 pls (Describes the temples at Un and Nemawar in Indore State and brings out the salient features of the architectural style, which was developed under the aegis of the Paramāra kings, one of whom, Bhoja, is the reputed author of a book on architecture, the Samarāṅgaṇa-Sūtradhāra, and concludes that the Paramāra style approximates to what is described as the Hemādpanthi in the temple architecture of the Deccan).—Banerji, S. K., "The Monuments of Auranzeb's Reign," *JUPHS*, XVI, Pt. I, pp. 128-147 (Constructed during the earlier part of Auranzeb's reign, these monuments are praiseworthy attempts at architectural elegance: the Moti Masjid of Delhi, the Nāginā Masjid of Agra, the Jāmi, and Gyān Bāpi Masjids of Benares, the Jāmi Masjid of Muttra (all built in A.D. 1669-70), the Bādshāhi mosque of Lahore, and the tombs of Rāhī-ṛānī and his Iranian wife Dilrās Bānu Begum).—Banerji, S. K., "The Tomb of 'Timūrduddaula at Agra," *BC*, XVII, pp. 129-134 (An exquisite piece of art in keeping with the Mughal conception of a garden-tomb, the tomb
is also an index to the wide culture and cosmopolitan tastes of Nur Jahan who built it. For while it reminds visitors of her Iranian sympathies by the typical Iranian representations and designs on the walls, the important features of an Iranian building, viz., the bulbous dome, the recessed portal, and the tiled walls, are conspicuous by their absence. Her greatest contribution, however, is to have brought the art of inlay into prominence, an art which thus had its first patron in Nur Jahan).—Bhatta-
sali, N. K., "Three Newly Discovered Dated Bengali Sculptures," JISOA, XI, pp. 103-107 (a) The Kukudi Sun-god image in black chlorite, 3' 3" in height dated in the 12th year of King Govinda Candra c. A.D. 1027 now in the Dacca museum; b) Betka Vâsudeva image of the 23rd year of the same King c. A.D. 1038—in black chlorite about 4' 8" in height; and c) the Râjibpur Sadasiva image of the 14th year of Gopâla III c. 1040 also in black chlorite 3' 3" in height, now in the Indian Museum, Calcutta. Comparing the workmanship of these images with that of the Bâghâura image of Visâu dated the 3rd year of the Prâthâra Mahâpâla (beginning of the 10th century A. D.) the author concludes that the transition from the rounded top and a tendency towards over-ornamentation was effected roughly during the period A. D. 900 to A. D. 1000".—Buchthal, H., "The Common Classical Sources of Buddhist and Christian Narrative Art," JRAS, 1943, pp. 137-148, pls. v-xiv (A comparative study of the Buddhist monuments of the Gandhara school with similar monuments of early Christian art leads the author to the conclusion that the similarities noticeable in them have to be traced to a common classical formula).—

Chandorkar, P. M., "Vipra Govindaksha Silpaâstra," BISMQ, XXIII, Pt. IV, p. 45 (In Marathi. Describes a MS. of a work on architecture by Vipra Govinda in Marathi verse).—

Codrington, K. de B., "Akbar, Master-BUILDER," IAL, XVII, pp. 38-43 (Sketches the career of Akbar and describes the features of the architectural style developed under his enlightened patronage).—Das Gupta, Charu Chandra, "Some terracottas from Mathurâ preserved in the Francis Hopp Museum of Asiatic Arts PIs. 19-22," JRASBL, IX, pp. 211-220 (A study of the collection of specimens from Mathurâ now in the Francis Hopp Mu-

are some of the themes touched upon).—Dikshit, M. G., “An Undated Jataka Scene,” JBORS, XXIX, pp. 115-119 (See No. 777 below).—Dikshit, Moreshwar G., “An Unidentified Jataka Scene from Ajanta,” TIHC, 1941, pp. 567-569 (The scene depicted is from the Maha-Ummagga Jataka, No. 546, illustrating one of the seats of intelligence of Mahosadha).

Edgley, N. G. A., “Cultural Importance of Taxila in Ancient India,” PB, XLVIII, pp. 75-80; 124-126 (From the excavations at Taxila illustrates the part she has played in the development of temple worship and the place she holds in the history of Indian sculpture, and brings to light some excellent specimens of early Gandhara work and plastic relief which form an important link between Graeco-Buddhist art and that of the Gupta period).

—Edgley, N. G. A., “Historical Monuments and the Tourist Traffic in India,” MB, LI, pp. 255-257 (With a view to providing increased facilities to the tourists, the author here suggests that a special Travellers’ Department be opened by the Government of India with Bureaux in such places as Delhi, Bombay, Calcutta, Madras, and Lahore).

—Gordon, D. H., “Early Indian Terracottas,” JISOSA, XI, pp. 136-136, pls. viii-xvi, 6 figs. (In attempting to systematize and reduce to order the varied puzzling array of terracotta figures from ancient sites in Northern India, the author reaches the conclusion that it is impossible to discover any continuity between the figurines of the prehistoric period and those of the early historic period, that primitiveness and archaism are in themselves completely unrelated to chronology, that the female figures may be goddesses, or votaries, or merely decorative and ornamental, but that nude female figures of an iconicographic rather than a secular style, are always goddesses).—Gohil, L. N., “The Raja Rajeswara Temple of Tanjore (illust.),” MR, LXXIV, pp. 195-196 (Description of a Cojja temple begun in A.D. 1003 and completed seven years later with fresco paintings of surpassing beauty, a temple which is verily a monument to the artistic genius of the Cojja craftsmen).

—Gupta, Jogadevanath, “Some Ancient Mathas in Vikrampur,” MR, LXXIII, pp. 360-363 (Describes the architectural peculiarities of the Mathas and temples of Vikrampur, some of which are triangular in form with high spires and others like double-thatched cottages).—Gupte, Y. R., “Archaeological Remains in Sunavara Peth, Poona City,” MYA, VI, pp. 57-60; 1 pl (Architectural fragments of a temple or temples in what the author calls the Hemadpanti style).—Jagadiswarananda, Swami, “The Temple of Martand in Kashmir (illust.),” MR, LXXIV, pp. 273-276 (Description of the ruined sun temple at Martand, 35 miles from Srinagar, believed to have been built
by Samdhmati Āryārāja (c. 35 B. C.), the mass of buildings consisting of one lofty central edifice, surrounded by a colonnade of fluted pillars and possibly crowned by a pyramidal tower).

786. Kramrisch, St., "The Orientation of Indian Temples," JISOA, XI, pp. 208-211 (Notes the combination of three principles: 1) the orientation proper, or the cosmic orientation with reference to the sun—it should face the east, 2) the metaphysical orientation with reference to the centre of the Vāstupuriśamandala and of every settlement of men—it should face the centre, 3) the orientation with regard to man, his welfare and peace being the considerations—God in His peaceful aspect should be turned towards, and in His wrathful aspect turned away from, the habitations of men).—Mahāi Husain, "The Pre-Mutiny Records in Agra," JUPHS, XVI, Pt. II, pp. 94-99 (A survey of the records in the Agra Collectorate, which throw light on the Tripolia, a kind of a fortified outwork to the main gateway of the Agra fort, on the tombs of Miriam Zamani and Itimad-ud-Daula, and on other cognate subjects).—Nagar, M. M., "Some New Sculptures in the Mathura Museum," JUPHS, XVI, Pt. I, pp. 62-66; 2 pls (1. Śiva image, representing the god as seated in European fashion (pralambapādāsana) and portrayed like a god. 2. Descent scene, panel depicting the descent of the Buddha at Sankissā from Trayānavarcha heaven. 3. Base of a jamb in the foreground on which are carved figures of nāgas and nāginis shown in human form. 4. The image of the god Kārtikeya of first rate iconographic value, since it is the earliest statue of the deity).—Narahari, H. G., "New Reference to the Guṇapatakā," IHQ, XIX, p. 187 "The reference is in the Kakokaśastrīka, an anonymous commentary in Kannada on Rātirahasya of Kokkak. The Guṇapatākā is a lost Sanskrit work on Erotics).—

790. Narahari, H. G., "The Smaratattra-prakāśika of Sosale Revanāradhya," (This is a gloss on the Pancaratna of Vīrānāradhya, a treatise on Erotics. Both the gloss and the text have been hitherto unknown. Revanāradhya was a Vīraśaiva poet of the 17th century, who wrote a number of works in Sanskrit and Kannada. A MS, of his SP from the Adyar Library collection is here described).—Piggott, Stuart, "The Earliest Buddhist Shrines (Illustr.)," Antiquity, XVII, pp. 1-10 (The subject of particular interest in the excavations carried on at Bairat, Jaipur State, is a circular building (250 B. C.), represented by the lower courses of two concentric brick walls of 35 ft. and 21 ft. respectively, the outer wall a normal brick work, the inner a remarkable half-timber construction, with fragments of a carved stone chaṭara or umbrella in the centre—a structure in which the author visualises a shrine enclosing a relic-holding stupa, surrounded by a brick and timber inner wall beyond which was a circular processional way within the outer brick wall, the whole monument
being to the author's mind suggestive of development of a pre-Buddhist barrow).—Qureshi, I. H., "The Horizontal Dome in Western India," NR, XVIII, pp. 210-215 (Suggests that the domes of the Dilwara temples were an imitation of that of the Quibi mosque at Ajmer, and that these horizontal domes of Western India were the result of the ingenuity of the local artisans, who when called upon to execute the architectural ideas of their Muslim employers, did so by utilizing for the construction of domes the traditional device of beams supported on pillars).

793. —Saraswati, S. K., "The Origins of the Mediaeval Temple Styles," TIHC, 1941, pp. 227-232 (Describes the fundamental characteristics of the Nagara, the Dravida, and the Vesara styles of architecture).—Sarma, L. P. Pandeya, "Olsceine Carvings in the Temples in Mahakosala," TIHC, 1941, pp. 261-264 (A school of art which found favour with temple builders in the Mahakosala kingdom in the 11th and 12th centuries).—Sarmah, Tarani Kant., "Ruins of a Hindu Temple in Kamarupa District," JARS, X, pp. 82-83 (A description of a ruined Siva temple 14 miles to the north of Gauhati, of the sculptures, which are all of the pre-Ahom period, and of the erotic scenes).—

794. Singh, St. Nihal, "Science as Handmaid of Faith," MC, XII, No. 1, pp. 13-18 (Describes the Vidyasankara—"Lord of Learning"—the principal temple at Sringeri, a masterpiece of Hindu architecture, its principal characteristics being the apse which reminds one of the European Cathedrals, and the pillared hall, which must have required vast and accurate knowledge of the planetary bodies and their movements on the part of the master-builders, since the pillars, each with a sign of the zodiac carved on it, are so arranged that as Surya, the sun-god, shifts his residence from one rasi (zodiacal sign) to another, he lights up an appropriate sign. Thus when the worshippers see the ram illuminated, they know that the first month of the year has begun, and so forth).—Sreenivasachar, P., "List of sculptures in the Bezwada Museum," JAHC, I, pp. 123-128 (Suggests that this museum with its present collection of sculptures (30 pieces are listed here) can well form the nucleus of a provincial museum for the Andhra Deśa).—Tiruvnenkatamchar, S., "The Trivikrama Avatara in Mahabalipuram," JIH, XXII, pp. 7-15 (Why did the Pallavas attach so much importance to the Trivikrama idea? They were a powerful dynasty, whose motto was something similar to the non-sufficit orbis of the mediaeval European Emperors. Such ideas as helped them to establish a power-cult appealed to them, and they made use of these ideas in their architectural and sculptural works).—Walton, James, "The Village Homes of India (Illust.)," MR, LXXIII, pp. 193-197
(Describes the construction of houses in the countryside the choice of materials for which depends on the type of the country and the raw materials it yields).

**Art**


804. Andrews, Fred H., "The Government School of Arts and Crafts, Lucknow," *LAL*, XVII, pp. 130-136 (The original intention of the Government in founding the school was to preserve and encourage the practice of those arts which expressed the traditional ideals of the country, or what may be termed indigenous art). — *Andrews, Fred H., "The Indian Craftsman (Illust.)," LAL, XVII, pp. 44-52* (Describes the manual skill of the Indian craftsmen and the beauty of their work and makes special mention of handicrafts like pottery, weaving (in cloth, silk, and carpets), smithery and carpentry including wood-carving). — *Bhattacharya, B. C., "A Revival of Arts in Benares (Illust.)," MR, LXXIII, pp. 443-445* (A brief sketch of Ranada Ukiil's career and an
appreciation of some of his masterpieces such as 'waves kissing the Moon,' 'Ragini Todi,' 'Goddess Durga,' 'Kali,' and 'Sarasvati,' all of which show how the artist has broken loose from the trammels of traditional art, practised in the early days of our Indian renaissance). — Chatterji, Sunitkumar, "An Exhibition of Contemporary Indian Paintings in Calcutta (Illust.)," M.R., LXXIII, pp. 276-280 (Describes the chief features of the exhibition held under the joint auspices of the Ashutosh Museum of Indian Art and the Indian Society of Oriental Art, Calcutta, at which the pictures of young artists not yet known to fame were accepted and shown). — Chattopadhyaya, Chaitanyadev, "Art from the Point of View of the Artist," J. SoA, XI, pp. 32-39, pls. 1-2 (Art may be known from the point of view of the spectator and from that of the artist. 'The prime condition of the ideal expression of art is that there must be purity, animation of the rational faculties, equilibrium of the three inner qualities (guna), concentration, and an aversion to all kinds of sentimentality, evasion, excessive decoration, external pettiness and showiness'). — Cousins, J. H., "Mr. O. C. Gangoly's Art-review," M.R., LXXIV, p. 55 (Adds further information about matters of art which have not entered Gangoly's survey of last year's progress of art in India (See No. 814) such as the unique acquisitions made by the Chitrasala of Mysore (e.g. a copy of the Ajanta fresco called "The Black Princess" a most impressive example of the old Buddhist art) and the Chitralayam of Trivandrum (among whose acquisitions are copies of murals from the 8th-9th century cave temple of Thirunandikkara in South Travancore), works that vie with Ajanta in style and workmanship). — Eastman, Alvan C., "An Illustrated Jain Manuscript Transitional to the Rajput Style," J.A.O.S., LXIII, pp. 265-288 (M.S. J.P. in W. Norman Brown's recent study of Svetambara Jaina Manuscripts (Manuscript illustrations of the Uttaradhyayana Sutra, American Oriental Series, 21, New Haven Conn, 1941) is of particular interest in that 1) it was painted by a non-Jain artist, as is evidenced by its radical departure in iconography and style from the early Western Indian, that 2) many of the Iranian elements in it are derived from Persian MSS, of the post-Seljuk school or those about 1400 A. D. 3) and that the miniatures in it present a unique instance up to the present of a Jain MS. in transition to the new Rajput style). — Eastman, Alvan C., "Iranian Influences in Svetambara Jaina Painting in the Early Western Indian Style," J.A.O.S., LXIII, pp. 93-113, 1 pl (The Persian influence, which had already begun to be felt in the 13th century, and is first observed in the palm-leaf manuscripts, became more pronounced in the following centuries, especially the fifteenth, when paper became the medium for manuscripts. In the sixteenth century, the Muslim influence is so far prevalent
that there are in a Jaina Śvetāmbara manuscript from Ahmedabad Persian paintings and Muslim ornamentation side by side with the indigenous Indian style). — Gangoly, O. C., "Apologies for Art review," MR, LXXIV, p. 139 (Apropos the criticism of his art-review by Professor Cousins [See No. 80 above] the author suggests that our State Museums and Government Galleries of Art and Antiquities develop a conscience for cheap publicity of their treasures and data for study of Art, in the forms of accurate collotype and Colour Post-cards for educational purposes).

— Gangoly, O. C., "Lawrence Binyon," MR, LXXIII, pp. 358-359 (An obituary tribute. A sympathetic critic of Far Eastern Painting, he made his reputation with the publication of his Painting in the Far East, which was chiefly an essay in the understanding of the peculiar merits of Japanese and Chinese Paintings, but included chapters on the Central Asian schools and on the Frescoes of Ajanta).

— Gangoly, O. C., "A Year's Progress of Art in India," MR, LXXIII, pp. 103-107 (Among the events noted are—the Memorial Exhibition held at Lahore of the art of Amrita Sher-Gil, the Exhibition of the works of the Twentieth Century Painters of Bengal, the 'Art in Industry Exhibition' sponsored by the Burmah-Shell, both held at Calcutta, the Child Art Exhibition, and the Provincial Art Conference held in Bombay, the Exhibition of the works of the students of the Government School of Art, Madras, and the work of the Kālā Kṣetra Adyar. "In matters of Arts," observes the writer, "Bombay is fast outstripping Calcutta").

— Ganguli, Kalyan Kumar, "Chambā Rumāl," JISOA, XI, pp. 69-74, pls. iii-v (Ghambā rumāls are cotton textiles decorated with figures and designs embroidered with silk thread of various colours. The rumals are in fact translations of painting into embroidery. The author here describes the rumals of the Kāngra school, where the objects portrayed are from the epics and the Purāṇas and the life story of Śrī Krśṇa). — Iyengar, Śrīnivasa K. R., "Beauty in Nature and Beauty in Art," NR, XVII, pp. 421-425 ("The beauty that we come across in Art cannot be a mere verbatim copy of the beauty that we encounter in life; if that were all, Art would be just a second-hand commodity. The resemblance between Art and life is palpable enough—but it is the difference that really matters").

— Kale, D. V., "Śrī Sivāji Citracarcā," BISMDO, XXIV, Pt. II, pp. 30-37 (In Marathi. Ten pictures of Sivāji are here discussed). — Khare, G. H., "Mir Khusraw or Farrukhšāl," ABORI, XXIV, pp. 239-240 (Describes five paintings of the same person who is described in some as Khusraw and in others as Farukhšāl and who eludes all attempts at identification). — Lynch, Wilfrid S., "Sushil Mukherjee—An Artist (Illustr.)," MR, LXXIII, pp. 120-123 (In this appreciation of Mukherjee's art, the author has
singly out for criticism two of his paintings, the 'Dancing Girl' and 'The Philosopher').—Majumdar, M. R., "Discovery of a Folio of Bhāgavata Daśamaskanda illustrated in the Gujarati Style," JUB, XII, Pr. II, pp. 41-46, 1 pl (The folio reproduced and described here measuring 9½ × 5½ is from the collection of Śrī Vrajaḥānañalājī Maharaj of Kaukaroli (Mewad). The miniature with Śrī Kṛṣṇa playing on the flute in the centre and a pair of Gopis on either side represents the very ancient idea of symmetry of composition).—Majumdar, Manjulal R., "Gujarāti Citrakalā," FGST, VIII, pp. 158-171 (In Gujarati. Survey of Gujarati paintings of every day life from the earliest times to the present day).—Manak, P. C., "The Patna School of Painting," JBOCS, XXIX, pp. 143-169, 10 pls (Sketches the history of a talented family of artists, whose last representative is still alive in the person of Professor Ishwari Prasad, retired professor of Fine Art in the School of Art, Calcutta, and reproduces some of their works).—Mehta, N. C., "Art in India—A Retrospect," PB, XLVIII, pp. 179-182 (Sketches the history of Indian art, architecture and sculpture from the death of Haṁa (A. D. 648) down to the establishment of the Mughal Empire, when Hindu sculpture suffered a certain degree of eclipse, but the art of painting was sedulously cultivated).—Mookerjee, Ajit, "Bengal Folk Art (Illust.)," MR, LXXIII, pp. 271-275 (The different tendencies in social and religious life of Bengal have affected the art of the people so that the Bengal folk art may be divided into three broad types: a) ritualistic, used in the service of rites associated with some beliefs and mystical ideals; b) utilitarian, social customs demanding the object, and modes of manufacture and material quality determining the form; c) individualistic, expressing the feelings and emotions of the artist).—Mookerjee Ajit, "Kanthes (Embroidered works) (Illust.)," MR, LXXIV, pp. 277-279 (Kanthes, of which seven types are here described, are embroidered works made mostly on discarded saries which are sewn together almost invisibly).—Pillai, A. S. Narayana, "Symbolism in Indian Art," VA, XXX, pp. 14-16 (There is an all-comprehensive symbolism in Indian art which rescues it from being merely imitative or realistic and gives it its uniqueness and charm. The article discusses how Indian art does not merely thrill or intoxicate, it also elevates).—Poddar, D. V., "Rāmēnteka Yethila Citra," BISMO, XXIV, Pt. II, p. 38 (In Marathi. Describes a painting of historical personages such as Savai Madhava Rao, Nana Fadnavis etc., in a temple at Rāmēntek, C. P.).—Prabuddhananda, Swami, "A Talk on Art," PB, XLVIII, pp. 529-532 (The article is based on the answers of Nanddal Bose to the questions on art by the writer).—Rao, P. Sama, "Symbolism in Indian Art," JFMS, XXXIII, pp. 270-280; XXXIV, pp. 193-36; 165-170 (On Hindu Iconography. The
author discusses the symbolism of colours, mudras or symbolic representation by hands, symbolism of birds, and finally music).

830. — Shere, S. A., "A Wasi of Prince Khurram," JBO, XXIX, pp. 171-138, 1 pl (A painting at present in the Patna museum in the Indo-Persian style of the 16th century, depicting an ascetic wearing a fur coat and leading a dog by its chain in his right hand and holding a square flag in his left. The painting has an inscription on the reverse purporting to be by Prince Khurram later known as Shah Jahan). — Short, Ernest, "Art as a Background to Oriental Studies," IAL, XVII, pp. 24-29 (Examines the claim of art to provide a suitable foundation for Oriental Studies, and shows from an outline of the history of art beginning with the Stupa, the characteristic art of the Aśokan Age, that Oriental Studies may be pursued with the background of art achievements of Asia). — Sudhir, Ranjan Das, "Ālpanā of the Kumārī-vratas of Bengal (Illust.)," JSOA, XI, pp. 126-132 (Ālpanā or the symbolical drawings or paintings by girls and women on the ground with a liquid known as pithali in performance of vowed observances, is one of the most characteristic aspects of the folk art of Bengal. In the Ālpanā the magical belief is expressed that the fulfilment of desires requires the proper representation of the object of the desire). — Treasuryvals, B. N., "A New Variety of Pahāri Paintings," JSOA, XI, pp. 133-135, pls. vi-vii (Describes a group of coloured drawings of varying merit 'some of which have a rare charm and power,' which are probably works of a folk art practised until recently, and coming either from Jammu or Kulu).

ICONOGRAPHY

834. Bagchi, P. C., "On the Canons of Image-making—Piṅgalāmata, Ch. IV," JSOA, XI, pp. 9-31 (Gives a summary and publishes the text of chapter IV of the Piṅgalāmata, entitled Pratimādhamkāra, which deals with the iconometry as well as the iconography of a number of gods and goddesses). — Barua, B. M., "On the Antiquity of Image-worship in India," JSOA, XI, pp. 65-68 (Draws attention to references to image-worship in Sanskrit and Pali texts, which show that image-worship prevailed in India in the 1st and 2nd centuries B. C. and even earlier). — Chakravarti, S. N., "The origin of the Buddha Image," JUPHS, XVI, Pt. II, pp. 63-65 (Argues that the chronological evidence provided by the seated figure of the Buddha on the coin of Mauces does not conclusively prove that the Graeco-Buddhist art of Gandhāra first produced the Buddha image. For one thing the Buddha figure on the coin of Mauces does not show any Hellenistic influence, and so it is possible that the Hellenistic type of Buddha at Gandhāra may have evolved from the Indian
837. type at Mathura).—Deshpande, Y. K., “Aṣṭādaśabhūjā Daśamukhā Mahiśāsura-mardini,” BISMQ, XXIV, Pt. II, pp. 25-27 (In Marathi. Describes a stone image of Mahiśāsura-mardini with 18 hands and 10 mouths from Caṇḍa in C. P.).—Deshpande, Y. K., “Vidarbhāśa: Śaṃpada-leśa Bāhu-māti Murti,” BISMQ, XXIV, pp. 27-30 (In Marathi. Describes stone images excavated at Vidarbha such as those of Rāma and Sīta and of the Jaina Tīrthankaras).—Dixit, V. V., “Brahma and Sarasvati,” PO, VIII, pp. 66-67 (Both Brahma and Prajāpati are the source and fountain of all knowledge, and the story of Brahma falling in love with his daughter Sarasvati is nothing but the Puranic version of the Vedic myth of Prajāpati and his daughters. In course of time a fresh deity, viz., Gaṇapati, arose and usurped their function).—Falk, Maryla, “The Serpent and the Bird,” BV, IV, Pt. II, pp. 201-211 (The author claims that this is a study of the hitherto unnoticed motif connecting as far back as the oldest strata of RV, the mythical figurations of the Cosmic Serpent with those of the Cosmic Bird).—Ganapathy, O. C., “The Earth Goddess in Buddhist Art,” HAO, XIX, pp. 11 (In the life of the Buddha the contest with and victory over Māra is a major incident in the drama of the Great Enlightenment. The contest itself is alluded to in earlier texts. But the actual mythological development, and in particular the role of the Earth Goddess with significant iconographic details belongs to a later period. In the earliest icons the deity is seen up to the waist and emerging out of the lotus petals, later she is represented as carrying a vessel, and lastly as bringing out water from her hair. Curiously enough, this same goddess is found in some medieval Hindu temples especially at Vijayanagara. Can the iconography of the Buddhist formulation of the Earth Goddess be traced to Hindu sources? True, the Vedas do not provide ready-made materials for an iconic conception as in the Buddhist formulation, but there are enough seed-ideals in the figures of speech used in the Vedic texts which may have offered materials for the later iconography).—Gordine, Dora, “Masterpieces of Oriental Art,” JRAI, 1943, pp. 135-136, pls. iii-iv (A Yaksha under a tree and Asura of the Eight Devas).—Goswami, S. C., and Chaudhury, P. D., “Antiquarian Notes,” JARI, X, pp. 35-37 (Reports the find of 1) a huge image near Gohpur in Darrang District, 5'9" by 3'7", which is identified as that of Sūrya, 2) a heavy image of Gaṇeśa in sand-stone at Pānda, 3'2" by 2'3", of the pre-Ahoms period 8th-9th century A. D., and 3) a stone image of Viṣṇu at Dimapur, 4' by 3').—Karve, C. G., “Silpacitrakalā, 16 hatāṅci, Sivamūrti,” BISMQ, XXIV, Pt. II, p. 24 (In Marathi. Describes a copper image of Siva with 16 hands in the samvanga posture).—Majumdar, M. R., “Iconography of Vāyu and Vāyu-worship in Gujarāt (Illustr.),” JISOA,
XI, pp. 108-114 (Compares what should be the symbols of Vāyu according to the iconographic texts with those actually found in the images of the god in Gujarat, and accounts for the prevalence of Vāyu worship in this part of India by the fact that in ancient times Gujarat merchants carried on maritime trade with countries situated in the north-west corner of the Arabian Sea).

846. —Peregrinus, “Arte religiosa em Goa,” BEAG, II, pp. 161-162 (In Portuguese. Dwells on religious Art in general, and on the statuary art of the Escola de Artes at Guirim Mount under the direction of the Capuchins in particular).—Peter, F. A., “The ‘Rin-Ibyun’ Pls. 1-8”, JIRASBL, IX, pp. 1-27 (Of inestimable importance for the study of Lamaist iconography, the contents of the Rin-Ibyun with its two appendices may be taken to be fairly representative of the pantheon of the Reformed Church, the Gelugga sect. The author describes the copy of this rare work which he procured through the good offices of a learned lama).

847. Roy, Rabindra Nath, “The Antiquity of Indian Images and Temples,” PB, XLVIII, pp. 274-279 (Attempts to show from literary and archaeological evidence that India had her images and temples long before she came into contact with the Greek world, and even in Rigvedic times).—Sastri, S. Srikantha, “Iconography of Śrī Vidyārṇava Tantra,” QJMS, XXXIV, pp. 1-18; 186-204 (This digest of many tantrics dealing with Śrīvidyā, ascribed to Vidyāraṇya, the reputed founder of Vajrayāna, is also in a way a treatise on Hindu Iconography).—Sonī, Kaccharlal Savajibhai, “Vihāragām pācethi mareli Varāhasvarāp Viṣṇuni Pāncami Sātābdhi pahetani Mārti,” FOST, VII, 20-23 (In Gujarati. An image of Viṣṇu in the form of Varāha (before 5th century) found in the Vihāra village).

**MUSIC AND DANCING**


852. Anwar, Raffiq, “An Introduction to the Indian Dance (Illus.),” IAL, XVII, pp. 136-138 (Describes Bharata Nāṭya the most ancient and classical form of Indian dancing, the Kathakali form which is a unique dance drama of Malabar, and the Kathaka school of dancing, which is the pride of Northern India. The new school of dancing, which has sprung up recently, is a com-
855. bination of all three).—Aravamuthan, T. G., "Pianos in Stone (illus.)," JMA, XIV, pp. 109-116 (Explains how from pillars 'servilely and silently bearing heavy loads as in the temples of Pampāpati-Tīvara at Vijayanagar, Śrī Nellaiyappar at Timevally, and Śrī Nām-Ālvar at Alvar-Tiru-Nagari clustered columns have turned into great pianos. As the notes given by these pillars extend over a range of one full octave, a party of four or five musicians playing upon at least the exterior shafts will raise notes audible enough to serve as accompaniments to the tuneful psalms which in these mandapas used to be sung by the temple choir and expounded by dancers through dances').—Ayyar, C. S., "The compositions of Pallavi Doraiswamy Iyer," JMA, XIV, pp. 92-101 (Mentions four compositions of Pallavi Doraiswamy Iyer in Ragas Saurastra, Kalyani, Pantavarali and Saveri and gives his family pedigree).—Bharati, Gopala-krisna, "Gopālakriṣṇa Bhārati Kṛṣṇa; Edited by Vidvan Mudichand Venkatarama Iyer," JMA, XIV, pp. 150-153 (In Tamil).—Bhatt, M. Mariappa, "Purandara Dasa (1480-1564 A. D.)," JMA, XIV, pp. 72-79 (Sketches the life of Purandara Dasa (b. A. D. 1480) who occupies a unique place among the Haridasas of the Kanarese country; who is looked upon as the 'Father of Karnatakamusic', and whose Kirtanas are a mine of religion, philosophy and literature).—Chattopadhyaya, Harin, "Uday Shankar's Shadow Play (Illust.)," ME, LXXIII, pp. 113-116 (Describes the staging of the Ramleela as a Shadow-Play at the Uday Shankar India Culture Centre and in particular the technique carefully evolved by Shankar).—Dikshitar, Muttus-vami, "Mutrasvami Dikṣitar Kṛṣṇa; Edited by Vidvan Mudichand Venkatarama Iyer," JMA, XIV, p. 149 (In Tamil. The piece is on the deity at Vallalärkoll near Mayavaram).—

860. Gangooly, O. C., "Dhruvā, a type of old Indian stage-song," JMA, XIV, pp. 102-108 (Dhruvās are musical accompaniments in dramas. They appear to have been a class of versified metrical compositions, which have been variously divided. Abhinava Gupta mentions five types of dhruvās: (1) prāveśa or praveśikā, (2) ākṣepa or ākṣiptikā, (3) nīṣkrāma, (4) prāśādikā, and (5) antaram, which mean respectively the 'song of entrée,' the 'revelation' song, the 'exit' song, the 'touching' song, and the 'stop-gap' song).—Mukerjee, Bhupen N., "Tagore's influence on the music of Hindustan," IAL, XVII, pp. 1-7 (As every one else Tagore too felt the impact of three district currents of musical thought and the resulting confusion: the traditional classical music with its complicated system of Raga-Ragini, folk music, and Western music. Tagore resolved this confusion by eschewing Western music altogether, and then effecting a synthesis of classical and folk elements. It is in this synthesis that his influence is most felt in the music of Hindustan).—Pandey, K. C., "Dhanañjaya and
Abhinavagupta," *JMA*, VI, pp. 272-282 (Describes the differences between Dhanañjaya and Abhinavagupta on the question of rasas, dhvanis, rātya, bindu, and pratimukha).—Raghavan, V., "Miraṭṭur Kāśīñatha, a composer of Sābdas of the 18th century A.D.," *JMA*, XIV, pp. 130-134 (The third item and the usual programme of the sādār is called the Sābda. The Sābda which is sung generally in Kāmbodi, takes off with rhythmic syllables, to which the danseuse dances her Nṛta, and passes on to Sāhitya which she then renders in gesture. The Sābdas are on the local deities, while the Sāhitya is in praise of a patron who is either a deity or a king. The author here describes some MSS. secured by him, which bear the mudra of Kāśīñatha).—Raghavan, V., "Music in Pālkuriki Somanāthas works," *JMA*, XIV, pp. 140-144 (The musical information gleaned by the author from the Basavapuraṇa and the Pañḍitārādhyaarcita of Somadeva relates to the elements of music, the kinds of instruments, and the rāgas mentioned in these works. The ancients had a wide repertoire of critical vocabulary to appreciate the minute aspects of our music).—Raghavan, V., "Soma Rāga," *JMA*, XIV, pp. 145-146 (Contends that Sṛṅgodekar’s rendering in his English introduction to Vol. II of Mānasollāsa of King Somesvara of Kalyāṇi that Somarāga should be sung or played during the Śimantana ceremony is a mere fancy of the editor based on a defective rendering of the text before him. The lines in Somesvara may as well be rendered, “with Vaiñkdas playing music which propitiates the deity Soma Rāja”).—Raghavan, V., "The Rāgas in Kerala," *JMA*, XIV, pp. 134-139 (Observations on the Kṛṣṇaṇāṭṭum, Kṛṣṇanāṭaka or Kṛṣṇa gitti, a Sanskrit composition in song and verse, composed in the style of the Gitagovinda on the life of Kṛṣṇa by a Zamorin of Calicut named Māmadeva in A.D. 1657, and edited by Pandit P. S. Anantana­rayana Sastri (1914). Of this Kṛṣṇanāṭṭum, the well-known Kāthakali or Rāmanāṭṭam of Kerala is an offspring).—Raghavan, V., "The Rudrādvarādhyavasutra Vivarana," *JMA*, VI, pp. 235-236 (With reference to No. 877 below [in which M. K. Sharma describes a musical tract], the author opines that it should be classed with the Dattila-Kohallya, works which are indifferent compilations based on the Sangita Ratnakara of Sarangadeva).

—Raghunathan, N., "Sri Muthuswami Dikshitar," *JMA*, XIV, pp. 122-129 (Plea for a more adequate, rendering of the magnificent kirtis of Dikshitar, "It is not for all," says the author, "to command a great range of voice, but every singer may with practice master the gamakas in which so large a part of the beauty of Dikshitar kirtis lies. And those whose voice is poor should learn the rāga sufficiently to accompany themselves on it and eke out their inadequacies with its subtle resources").—Ranade, G. H., "The chief of Ishalkaranji, a great Patron of Indian
Music," JMA, XIV, pp. 79 (Obituary of a great patron of Indian music who founded a free music school in his State with provision to impart the highest and the best of music on perfectly scientific and modern lines).—Rao, T. V. Subba, "Kanakadas," JMA, XIV, pp. 40-50 (Sketches of the life of Kanakadas, who though a shepherd by caste, was admitted as a dása or religious into a matha by Vyāsārāya, the mathādhi-pathi; and whose kīrtanas are still sung by the people of Karnatakak).—Rao, T. V. Subba, "The University of Tyāgarāja," JMA, XIV pp. 80-85 (An estimate of Tyāgarāja as a composer and poet).—Roy, Rabindra Lal, "North Indian Ragas and Melas," JMA, XIV, pp. 51-61 (Discusses the importance of Avarohas which are inverted Ārohas. It is possible to have 196 combinations of the Āroha-avarōhas, which when multiplied by 32 i.e., 32 scales give the total number of Āroha-avarōhas as 6,272, a number which may be taken to indicate the aesthetic possibilities).—Samboomothy, P., "The Wālājāpet Manuscripts," JMA, XIV, pp. 86-91 (Belonging to the descendants of the Venkataramana Bhagavatar, a disciple of Tyāgarāja. The author describes here the MSS. on musicology and those containing the works of Tyāgarāja, whose date of birth as restored in one of them is Vaśākha Sudha Saptami, Monday, Sarvājīt samvatsara, S. S. 1689).—Sastri, S. Subramanya, (ed.), "Sangitaratnakaraṇi with the commentaries of Catura Kallinnatha and Simhabhadra," BRAB, VII, Pt. I, pp. 185-200; Pt. II, pp. 201-256; Pt. III, pp. 257-260 (Serial publication).—Sastrigal, Syama, "Kanakammal Seetha pathy," JMA, XIV, pp. 62-71 (In Tamil).—Sharma, K. Madhava Krishna, "Rudrabādrarudrabhavasātravivarana," MA, VI, pp. 64-67 (The treatise professes to trace the origin of music to the Aśasaramayāna of Pāṇini, but is chiefly concerned with the development of the Mārga variety of Indian music. The author publishes here the verses from the only MS. of it so far known, the one in the Anup Sanskrit Library, Bikaner).—Sitaraman, M. L., "Our Musical Heritage Part II," JAU, XII, Pts. 2-3, pp. 83-92 (The twenty-two struts of Indian music and its significance. "If we can call the 13 sputi (tone) group as combined in a siren or the Savart wheels as an unmusical scale capable, however, of measuring pitch values with a fair degree of accuracy, a similar combination of 22 struts in sirens and Savart wheels may be styled as the earliest Vernier's type of scale of Indian music (if we may use the terms) and would be capable of greater nicety and precision in the direct measurement of pitch values).—Velankar, H. D., "Metres and Music," PO, VIII, pp. 202-213 (Describes the three varieties of music which have produced three distinct varieties of metres in Sanskrit, Prakrit, and the vernaculars, viz., the music of Voice modulation or the Svara Sangita, the music of
Sound-variation or the Varna Sangita, and the music of time-regulated accent or the Tala Sangita. The first lies at the basis of Vedic metres, the second in the classical Sanskrit metres, and the third in what are described as Tala Vrittas and Matra Vrittas).

—Vidyā, S., "Gamaka Signs in Musical Notation," JMA, XIV, pp. 117-121: (The gamakas are not only the oscillations of the svaras, but also the way in which most of the plain svaras are reached and handled. Hence these signs enable the student and the artist to preserve traditional standards. The author here refers to the gamakas in the notation of sarigamapadani as expounded by Sri Subbarāman Dikshitar in his voluminous work Sangita Sampradāya Pradarśini).

881. —Annual Report of the Mysore Archaeological Department for the year 1942. Mysore, University of Mysore, 1943, xvi, 270 pp., 20 pls. Rev. in JBBHU, IX, p. 34: "The inscriptions numbering 78 are not only deciphered, but are provided with transliteration in Roman script as also translation and notes... The 20 plates on art paper give as many as 53 illustrations". —Ayyar, V. Venkatasubba, Archaeological Survey of India, South Indian Inscriptions. Vol. XII. The Pallavas. Madras, Superintendent, Government Press, 1943, 204 pp. From the Preface: "The present volume relating to the Pallavas (the first Tamil Publication) contains all Pallava inscriptions collected by the Department from 1904 to 1935 and provides a wide and definite scope for studying the history of this dynasty from original sources". —Gadre, A. S., Important Inscriptions from the Baroda State. Vol. I (Sri Pratāpasimha Mahārāja Rājyabhiseka Granthamāla, Memoir No. II). Baroda, Baroda State Press, 1943, viii, 112 pp., 16 pls. Rev. in JHR, Vol. XX, pp. 296-297 by Dines Chandra Sircar: "In this volume Mr. A. S. Gadre has edited twelve inscriptions discovered in different parts of the state and belonging to different periods... The volume contains one record each of the Saka, Kaṭaccuri, Rastra-kūta, and Kadamba dynasties, and two each of the Maitraka, Silahāra, Solankī, and Gackwad royal lines. The epigraphs are written in Sanskrit with the exception of the Dabhī inscription (No. 11, p. 89 ff) of Damaṭi Rao, which is written in Marathi verse... The book is a welcome addition to archaeological literature". Also in JSVOI, V, pp. 71-73, by P.V.Ramanujaswami: "Apart from their historical value the inscriptions are important from the literary, linguistic, and social points of view... As to their linguistic value, I may draw attention to a very peculiar word in the first inscription. The equation of Prakrit laṭṭhi = Skt. yasti has puzzled philologists. Prakrit grammarians, as a rule, teach that Skt. y has changed itself into Pkr. i in this word, but
the disparity between the two letters is so great that the teachings of grammarians do not carry conviction. The inscription under reference gives another word which in some way solves the riddle. It refers to śīlaśāsti which has been erected. I venture to suggest that laṣṭi is a dialectical variant of yaṣḍi and is the source of Pkt. laṣṭi. — Aiyangar, A. N. Krishna, "Inscriptions of Uttaramerūr," BrajALB, VI, pp. 79-88; 186-191; 259-266 (Uttaramerūr is a town 58 miles to the South-west of Madras. Its inscriptions range from the times of the later Pallavas in the last quarter of the eighth century to the fall of the Colaś in the middle of the thirteenth. Of the seven inscriptions edited in this paper, five belong to the reign of Rājarāja the Great. Their language is Tamil, using grantha letters, and the object to record the gift of a perpetual lamp or mANDA śilakkU to the local deities. The last two belong respectively to the reigns of Kulottunga I and Rajendra Gangai-Koṇḍa. — Aiyar, K. R. V. Rama, "Ram Mangammal's Grant to the Nathwaralli Darga at Trichinopoly," IHRC, XX, pp. 70-72 (The Darga contains the tomb of Hazrat Sayyid Babayya Nathwaralli Sahib. One of the copper-plates records a grant by Rani Mangammal (Regent 1689-1706) of the Madura Nayak line). — Balasubrahmanyan, S. R., "The Oldest Chidambaram Inscriptions," JAU, XII, Pts. 2-3, pp. 106-118 (A place of great antiquity Chidambaram is well known as a centre of Saivism and Vaishnavism, of the Advaita philosophy of Śaṅkara and the Śaivasiddhānta of Meykhandana devar, and it was here that the great philosophic conception of the Divine Dance was evolved). — Bambardekar, V. A., and Dikshit, Moreshwar G., "Narayana-Gaon Plates of Sinda Govamma; Saka 933," MLA, VI, pp. 156-159; 1 pl (Found at NGOs near Junnar in the Poona district, the author has prepared the transcript of the plates, now reported to be lost, from the excellent photographs of the originals by Mr. Bambardekar. The object of the inscription, which is in Sanskrit prose and Nāgarī characters, is to record the gift of the village Bhrat Avasari by Gomma Rāja, son of Yuddhamalla Rāja, of the Sinda lineage on 6, 11th in Asvina S S, 993, i.e., 26th Sept. 1101. The record establishes the fact that a branch of the Sindas ruled over this part of the Deccan). — Barua, B. M., "Forms, Merits and Defects of Aśoka's Inscriptions," IC, X, pp. 41-46 (Classifies Aśoka’s inscriptions into the seven categories distinguished in the Arthaśāstra: prajñāpamā, ajña, paripāramā, māṇḍya, pravṛṣṭikā, pusti, and Sarvatrāga, then judges them according to the standard of excellence set by the same work, and finds that they fairly satisfy the test as to the arrangement of the subject-matter (arthakrama), relevancy (sambandha), completeness (paripūrṇatā), sweetness (mādhūryam), dignity (audāryam) and lucidity (sparśatvam). Their defects are mostly omissions due to the carelessness of the Līpikāra). — Bhandarkar, D. R., "Nripati-Parivrajaka", IC, IX, pp. 227-228
(Apropos A. Lakshminarayana's note in MLA, VI, pp. 69-72 the author agrees that the former's rendering of the term as 'Kingly ascetic' is a distinct improvement on that of Fleet, and justifies its use on the ground that Susarman in whose connection it is used was both a King and an ascetic).—Chandorkar, P. M., "Khed Sivapur yethila Sitalekha," BISMQ, XXIII, Pt. III, pp. 116-118 (In Marathi. Publishes two inscriptions in Marathi at Sivapur near Sitthagad, Poona, respectively dated Kārtika 5-6 S. S. 1678 (29-10-1756) and 8 S. 1664 or A. D. 1742).—Chaturvedi, S. P., "A Note on the alleged metrical defect in the Legend-verse, on the Seal of the Pïpardïla Copper-plate Inscription," IHQ, XIX, pp. 358-359 (Holds that the metrical defects pointed out by the joint editors of the inscription and the emendation suggested by them are uncalled for).—Dikshit, Moreshwar G., "Khorāsān Maṇḍli (?) in the Vehar Inscription of the time of Anantadeva, Saka 1003," JCOI, XXXVI, pp. 102-105, 1 pl (Found at Vehar in the Thana District this Sanskrit inscription in Nāgari consisting of four lines, is dated in S. S. 1003 and refers to the reign of Ananta Deva, styled Mahāmaṇḍalesvarādhipati, the object of the inscription being to record a gift of some dārammas for the building of a house in the town of Venā, by one Ajiyapa Nāyaka, son of Mātياya, belonging to the Viyādika family. The donee appears to be a siddhī named Khiroṃaṇaṭāgapai, which had been misread as Khorāsān maṇḍli by Indrājī).—Dikshit, Moreshwar G., "A New Inscription of Aparāditya (II), Saka 1106", JBORS, XXIX, pp. 210-215 (This stone inscription, now in the Prince of Wales Museum, Bombay, was probably found at Lonad, near Kalyan, a suburb of Bombay. The inscribed stone measures 1'6" broad, 2'4" high and 7" thick. At the top there are the sun, the moon, and the Kalasha with a Śiva Linga below. At the bottom there is the familiar ass-curse. The object of the inscription which runs into 20 lines is to record the donation of an orchard and other gifts to the Vyomaśvara temple by the minister Vyomaśambhu. There is also a grant of Pārutthi dārammas for certain purpose).—Diringer, David, "The Origins of the Alphabet (Ilst.)," Antiquity, XVII, pp. 77-90 (Apropos the discovery of 10 Canaanite inscriptions the view is stated that it was the Syro-Palestinian Semitic people who produced a genius that invented the alphabetic writing (denoting each sound by one sign only) from which have descended all past and present alphabets—theDevanāgari syllabary, the great mother script of India, the Coptic alphabet, the Mongolian scripts no less than the Greek, the Latin, the Runic, the Hebrew, the Arabic, and the Russian alphabets, each civilization modifying its scripts, and time making its relation to some of its near relatives quite unrecognizable).—Diringer, David, "The Palestinian Inscriptions and the Origin of the Alphabet," JASOS, LXII, pp. 24-30 (As against the view held by many
scholars since the discovery of the Canaanite inscriptions that the latter, "constitute an important 'missing link' in the history of our own alphabet, representing the long sought intermediate stage between the Sinaic and the earliest known Phoenician forms", the author maintains as a result of a fresh examination of ten of these inscriptions that the view at best is a possible or probable hypothesis. — Diringer, David, "Had the Egyptians an Alphabet?" *Antiquity*, XVII, pp. 208-209 (Rejoinder to No. 897 below. In a true alphabet generally one sign denotes one sound, whereas in the Egyptian scripts there existed different signs for the same sound). — Faulkner, R. O., "Had the Egyptians an Alphabet?" *Antiquity*, XVII, pp. 207-208 (Differs from David Diringer (No. 896 above) and maintains that the Egyptians did possess an alphabet and on occasions used it as such). — Ghosh, Batalkrishna, "Kharoṣṭhi", *IG*, IX, pp. 126 (The term "Kharoṣṭhi" is directly derived from the cognate Aramaic form ḫārōṣṭhī of the Hebrew ḫārōṣeth, meaning "engraving". The script with its engraving must have come to India when Gandhara was a province of the Persian empire in which Aramaic was the official language. The origin of the word was forgotten during the long interval between its introduction and the earliest literary reference to it, and it was Sanskritized into Kḥaraṭṭī). — Ghosh, Batalkrishna, "Pādānuḍhyāṭa," *IG*, IX, pp. 118-120 (Rejoinder to D. C. Sircar, No. 919 below). Maintains that the point at issue is whether the meaning of anuḍhyāṭa is active or medial. From the Vedic period onwards the word has been used almost exclusively in the active sense. If therefore by quoting the two passages of the Rāghuvāmśa Dr. Sircar has tried merely to prove that "anuḍhyāṭa" may have an active meaning, then his labour has been completely superfluous. In both these passages it has been used in the active sense, and there is no trace in them of the verb "anuḍhyā" "to favour". As for the inscriptions term 'pādānuḍhyāṭa', the verb "anu-ḍhyā" is medial in meaning, firstly because this meaning is attested in the Mahābhārata; secondly because, one can thereby keep close to the basic root; and thirdly the meaning "to favour" is nowhere attested in literature). — Ghoshal, R. K., "The stray Plate from Tirlingi: (Ganga) year 28," *IHQ*, XIX, pp. 234-236 (This inscription which is incomplete is engraved on a single plate of copper, $4\frac{1}{4}\times2\frac{1}{4}$ weighing 6 tolas. Being the last plate of what must have been a set, both the donor and the donor must remain unknown until the rest of the inscription is found. The date is Kṛṣṇāṭami of the month of Phāḷguna of the year 28 of 'the increasing régime'. The script as well as the style suggests association with the early Ganga Kings of Kalinga, and on palaeographical grounds the document may be assigned to c. A.D. 450-525. Tirlingi, the find-spot, is a hamlet in the Ganjam District of Madras and is situated close to the head-quarters of the Tekkali zemindari).
901. —Hopkins, L. C., "The Bearskin, a Chinese epigraphic puzzle," *JRAI*, 1943, pp. 110-117 (Listed in this Bibliography only to draw the attention of scholars attempting to decipher the Indus Valley script).—Jain, Kamala Prasad, "Vijayanagar: Ke Jain Silālekha," *JSB*, X, pp. 1-8 (In Hindi. Deals with the stone inscriptions at a Jain Temple in Vijayanagara published in *Asian Researches*, XX, p. 36 in 1836 and in the Archaeological survey of India, III in 1890).—Konow, Sten, "Notes on the Central Asian Kharoṣṭhī Documents," *AO*, XIX, pp. 65-78 (In the Kharoṣṭhī inscriptions discovered by Sir Aurel Stein in Chinese Turkestan, transcribed and edited by A. M. Boyer, E. J. Rapson, and E. Sénart, the distinction introduced between *s* and *ś* is welcome, the latter a modified form of the former, though it is questionable that it was intentionally modified to produce a new sign for the voiced sibilant; that between *ṭha* and *ṭha* equally so, as these are two different akṣaras, the latter an aspirated sound, as also that between *tsa* and *ṭsa*).—Krishna, M. H., and Rao, Bengeri Hucca, "Yādava Singhanana Tijaṭṭaliya Śāsana, Śaka 1160," *KSP*, XXVIII, Pt. I, pp. 1-26 (In Kannada. Gives the text of the inscription which is in Sanskrit written in Kannada script, its purport being that Śāvanta Thakkara having fallen on the battlefield, his sons Kalideva and Rammugi had the Savantefvara temple built as a memorial to their father, and donated five villages to the Brahmanas for the purpose of perpetual worship in the same temple. The inscription adds a new name to the list of Kannada poets—that of Huvugeya Somayya, who composed the text of the record which is in verse. Tijuvaḷḷi is a village in the Hangal Taluka, Dharwar District).—Majumdar, Manjulal R., "Śankhedāna Killamāno Gujarāti Silālekha," *FSG*, VII, pp. 365-6 (In Gujarati. Dated in 1792 this inscription in Sanskrit from the fort of Sankhed gives the name of subedar Mahālūjrao, i.e. Malharrao).—Mitra, Kalijapa, "The Grant of Village Bispī to Vidyapati Thakur," *BPP*, XLIII, pp. 24-30 (An examination of an alleged copper-plate and other historical records relating to the grant of Bispī to Vidyapati, the Poet, leads the author to the conclusion that the grant of the village to the poet was genuine, that his descendants were in actual possession of it till it was resumed by Government in 1837, and that if they infringed the terms and were in illegal possession, it is a remarkable instance of their having eluded the vigilance of the officers concerned for over four centuries).—Rao, Lakshminarayana N., "Ajantada śaṇyā Gūheyaalliruva Vākāṭaka Hariṣṇana Śilāśāsana," *KSP*, XXVIII, Pts. 2-3, pp. 43-53 (In Kannada. Vākāṭaka Hariṣṇa's inscription in cave XVI at Ajanta, originally edited by Principal Mirashi, is reproduced here for the information of Kannada scholars with an illuminating discussion on the extent of the Kuntala country).—Rao, M. Rama, "Inscriptions of Andhra Dynasties," *JAHC*, I,
pp. 34-41; 102-117; 136-154 (This is a list of inscriptions of the various dynasties that ruled over the Andhra-deśa together with summaries of their contents. The inscriptions listed so far include those of the Satavahanas, Ikṣvākus, and the Eastern Chalukyas).

909. —Rao, M. Rama, and Sastri, P. Seshadri, “Some Unpublished Inscriptions,” JAHC, I, pp. 26-29 (Among these, inscription No. 2 from Nayanipalli, Guntur, records the exploits of Mahāmaṅdaleśvara Kākātya Gaṇapati-deva in the course of a digvijaya, which included burning of Nelluru in the south, the slaying of Bayyana, Tikkama and other enemies, the capture of Kūlottunga Raṅgādra Čoḍa in the Cōḷaṁpaṅdu, and the acceptance of a tribute of elephant from the King of Nelluru. The remaining three record gifts to local gods and come from the same district).

910. —Sastri, K. A. Nilakanta, “Epigraphical Note : Vikramaditya VI and Hoysala Vināsvardhana,” IC, X, pp. 35-40 (Regarding the meaning of the word “pratyupacāram” occurring in the Gaddak inscription of Ballāla II. As against ‘honour in return’ suggested by Fleet and Bhandarkar, the author understands it as ‘attendance’, ‘prati’ having merely repetitive force, taking the whole passage to mean: “who is being often reminded to King Paramārđideva by his servants every time they attend on him saying, ‘be aware of the Hoysala who of all princes is impossible to secure’”).

911. —Sastri, K. A. Nilakanta, “A Note on Two Early Čālukyan Inscriptions,” JAHC, I, pp. 118-122 (Makes certain tentative suggestions as to the translation of certain obscure passages in the Belagāmve and Laksmēśvar records as edited by Drs. Fleet and Barnett respectively. Osage of the former record is the same as utsāhām of the latter, and was the occasion for the payment of the tax rather than the purpose for which the tax was collected. Aputradhanam and aputrapurutam refer to the escheat of estates of persons dying without an heir. The aśuvamam of the Belagāmve record is the aśuvahādaka of the Satavahana and other records and means ‘freedom from dues on account of salt’ monopoly of the state).—Sastri, K. A. Nilakanta, “Two Epigraphic Notes on the Čālukyas and Pallavas,” JAHC, I, pp. 166-178 (1. The real meaning of the phrase in the Aihole inscription: aṅkānāṃ bhuvanatattim which is interpreted as “who had opposed the rise of his (Pulikesin II’s) power” should be “the Pallava King approached (āṅkaṇa) Pulikesin II (ātma) in his strength (bala) and eminence (unuṇam). 2. The meaning of “Trairāja” in the Karnul plates of Vikramaditya I, which is the equivalent of the “Trairāja-sthiti” three-fold monarchy of the Cōḷa records. The three Kings might have been all his brothers: Ādityavarman, Chandrādaitya, Raṅgāgavarman, or the first two, who had left traces of their rule and the Pallava monarch Narasimhavarman).—Sastri, P. Seshadri, “Some Unpublished Inscriptions,” JAHC, I, 94-101 (Inscribed on two pillars in the mukhamantapa of the Ramesvara temple at Velpur.
in the Sattenpalli taluk, Guntur District. The inscriptions which are dated Thursday 8.10. Māgha, Š. S. 1104 register some donation to the temple by Kōtā Kātārājā, followed by the genealogy of the donor).—Sastri, P. Shashadri, "Some unpublished Inscriptions," JAH, I, pp. 155-162 (No. 1 is of Kātamasatti from Chebroli. Nos. 2, 3 and 4 from Mandapādu record gifts to the God Mallikārjunā for the merit of Mahāmandalāśāra Kulottunga Rajendra Coḍa in Š. S. 1080. No. 5 also from Mandapādu records the gift of a lamp. No. 6 from Dharañikōta registers gift of taxes by Jannamarājā, a subordinate of Daṇḍanāyaka Anantapālayya. Nos. 7 and 8 respectively from Viśvanāthuni-Khandrīka and Nadrupadu register gifts to local gods).—Sastri, Sakuntala Rao, "The Nālandā and Gayā Plates of Saṃudragupta," IC, X, pp. 77-78 (Holds that the ungrammatical construction of the genealogical portion of the Nālandā plates of Saṃudragupta is not a sufficient ground for rejecting them as spurious, as such errors are none too rare, and gives the example of the Basim plates of the Vakāyaka Vīndhyāsakti, which are none the less taken as genuine).

Seth, H. C., "Some Obscure Passages in Aśokan Inscriptions," NUG, No. 9, pp. 16-20 (The obscure passages re-examined are from the third Major Rock Edict, and sixth and seventh Pillar Rock Edicts).—Sharma, Dasharatha, "Two Inscriptions in the Bhārat Kalā Bhavan, Benares," JUPHS, XVI, Pt. I, p. 233 (Makes a few corrections, which the author says, can be read clearly in the facsimiles).—Sircar, Dines Chandra, "Kalaikuri Copper-plate Inscription of the Gupta Year 126 (A. D. 439)," IHQ, XIX, pp. 12-26 (This inscription in Sanskrit records the notification issued from a place called Pārṇakauśikā belonging to Saṅgavera Vithi by the Ayukṭa Acyutadāsa and the Adhikaran of the Vithi to the inhabitants of certain villages regarding the grant of nine Kalyaspas of land to three learned Brāhmaṇas. The date of the inscription is the first (?) day of Vaśākha of the year 126 apparently of the Gupta era, corresponding to A. D. 439. The name of the King is not recorded. But the date falls in the reign of the Gupta Emperor Kumāra Gupta I (A. D. 414-53).—Sircar, Dines Chandra, "Meaning of Anudhyāta," IC, IX, pp. 115-118 (Apropos B. Ghosh’s objections to the meaning ‘favoured’ given by the author, he now adduces further instances of the word being used in this sense, e.g., Raghuvamśa, XIV, 50, XVII, 36, the Talagūḍa pillar inscription, and points out that the same meaning was suggested by Sylvain Lévi as early as 1908).—Sircar, Dines Chandra, "Nārāyaṇapur Vināyaka Image Inscription of King Mahīpāla—Regnal Year 4," IC, IX pp. 121-125 (The inscription on the pedestal of a black stone image of Ganeśa consists of eight lines of writing in proto-Bengali characters of the 11th century A. D. and is dated in the fourth year of King Mahīpāla. It records the establishment of an image of Vināyaka by
a merchant named Buddha-mitra of a locality called Bilikandhaka in the country of Samataṭa. But the image itself was installed at a place called Bhasākāga. The country of Samataṭa apparently included the present Tippera-Noakhali region of South-east Bengal.)—Sircar, Dines Chandra, "A note on the Bargaṅga Stone Inscription of Bhūttivarman," JARS, X, pp. 65-67 (Offers certain alterations in the reading of the record. Bhūttivarman was the great-grandfather of the celebrated Kāmarupa King Bhāskaravarma, contemporary of Harṣavarndhana. The date of the record, according to the author, is year 244 of the Gupta era corresponding to A.D. 563-64. It was in Bh's reign that the traditional subsidiary alliance of his family with the Guptas was broken off, as Bh. is credited with having performed the horse sacrifice).—Sircar, D. C., and Sarma, L. P. Pandeya, "Pipṛdūla Copper-plate Inscription of King Narendra of Sarabhapura," IHQ, XIX, pp. 139-146 (This set of copper-plates, each measuring 5½ × 3½"., was found at Pipṛdūla, in the Raipur Dist. C. P. It is a charter issued from Sarabhapura by Mahārāja Narendra on the 10th day of Mārgaśira in the third year of his reign. Following the tentative chronology adopted by the authors Narendra's reign is placed between c. A.D. 480-95. It is noteworthy that the charter does not record any grant of the King himself, but confirms a grant made by one Rāhudeva, who was a bhūgpati. The village is declared acaṭabhāta-praveśya, and the peasants are bidden to pay regularly their periodic dues to the Brahman donee. The location of Sarabhapura has not yet been definitely settled, though its identification with Sara or Sarabha-garh in Sambalpur Dist. Orissa, does not seem to be unsatisfactory).

**Numismatics**

923. Agrawala, V. S., "A Coin of Yugasena," JNSI, V, pp. 19-20, pl ii c (Wt., 23 grs., size 45' × 6' obv. inside a square incuse the name Yugasena (not identified) with a wavy line or river symbol below the name; comparable with coins published by Allan in his Catalogue of Coins of Ancient India, p. 279).—Agrawala, V. S., "Goddess Shashṭhi on the Youndhey Coins (Illust.)," JNSI, V, pp. 28-32 (The male figure on the obverse of these coins is obviously Kārtikēya, and the female figure on the reverse is here taken to be that of his wife Sashṭhi, whose cult, as Bāna’s Kādambabari bears witness, was popular in N. India).—Agrawala, V. S., "A hoard of Awadh Coins from Sultanpur," JNSI, V, pp. 107-108 (The types in the hoard are (1) royal Awadh coins representing all the five kings of Awadh ranging from A.H. 1234 to A.H. 1271 (2) Machhiliidar rupees of Sac 26, (3) Farrukhabad rupees of Sac 45, issued in the name of Shah Alam II by the E. I. Company (1803), and (4) Subḥ Awadh coins of Sac 26).—Agrawala, V. S., "A
New Mughul Mint—Saimur,” JNSI, V, pp. 70-77. (Identifies the mint name Saimur occurring on a heavy type Nisar of Shah Jahan and on an Itahi rupee of Akbar with Chaul, and the mint name Sitpur occurring on more numerous coins with Sidhpur, 64 miles from Ahmedabad, famous as the only place where Sraddha can be performed for propitiation of the manes for the deceased mother, and from where the coin might have been issued by Akbar in commemoration of the obsequies of his late mother).—Agrawala, V. S., “The Sanskrit Legend on the Bilingual Ta'kas of Mahmud Ghazni,” JNSI, V, pp. 155-161, pl. ix a. (There are in fact two texts to be seen in these coins, the one original and the other improved; the former was literal, and ayaTa'kan (Bismillah) and Hatta mahamadapura according to it were changed to ayaTa'kan Muhamudapura ghafita Taji-kiyera Saimvat 419).—Ahmad, Mavli Shamsuddin, “Kalna Hoard of 72 Silver Coins of Bengal Sultans,” JNSI, V, pp. 65-69, pl. iii c. (Consisting of 21 coins of Shamsuddin Firuz Shah, 6 of Alauddin Ali Shah, 42 of Shamsuddin Ilyas Shah, and one each of Ghayasuddin Bahadur, Sikandar ibn-i-Ilyas, and Muhammad III bin Tughlaq Shah, Sultan of Delhi. The coins supply a new date for Shamsuddin Firuz A.H. 701, thus pushing back the accepted initial date of his reign by one year).—Altekar, A. S., “The Chandragupta-Kumardave Type. An examination of Mr. Sohoni's theories,” JNSI, V, pp. 145-147. (Rejoinder to No. 958 below, the author contending that the Iranian parallel cannot be accepted; for one thing Chandragupta is in the present case offering the ring to Kumardave, while Hormazd and his queen are seen holding the ring together; for another the evidence is lacking of this rare Sassanian type having ever been in circulation in India during the 3rd century; lastly the assumption is unwarranted that Chandragupta married Kumardave after defeating the Licchavis).—Altekar, A. S., “New Naga Coins and the Identity of Bhavanaga,” JNSI, V, pp. 21-27, pl. ii A. (These coins belonging to Bhavanaga of the Naga family of Padmavati have on the reverse the Bull in a dotted circle facing sometimes right and sometimes left, and on the reverse the legend Bhavanaga with the title sometimes of Mahara and sometimes of Adiraja).—Altekar, A. S., “Some alleged Naga and Vakataka Coins,” JNSI, V, pp. 111-134, pl. viii. (Examines Dr. Jayasval's attempt to identify the Datta rulers of the Mathura series with the Naga rulers of Vidisa, mentioned in the Puranas, and concludes that the coins of the rulers of Mathura with datta-ending names cannot be attributed to any Naga family ruling before the Christian era; that King Naga and Virasena who issued coins were not real Naga rulers; that the coins attributed to Hayanaga, Bharhutnaga, and Chharaunganaga were not Naga coins. Nor has there been any Vakataka coin discovered so far).
932. Barnett, L. D., "A Note on an Early Indian Coin," *BSOS*, XI, Pt. I, pp. 149-143 (A leaden coin or token found in the course of the excavation of an important building at Lauriya Nandangarh (2nd century B.C.), bears on one side the device of the tree in rail and on the other the taurine symbol surmounted by a legend in Brāhmī script of about the first century B.C., aya ri ta sa, which is here interpreted as Aya Ritisā, "of the Honourable Rta," designating a minor King or tribal chieftain of Videha).—Biswas, Dilip Kumar, "A Note on the so-called 'King and Lakṣmi' Coin-type of Skandagupta," *MR*, L.XXXIV, pp. 461-463 (Disagrees with Allan and returns to the view of Vincent Smith that the female figure on the present type might stand for Skandagupta's queen on the ground that the interpretation of the lotus in the left hand of the figure as a 'ilī-kamala' if accepted, would prove her a mortal and not the goddess Lakṣmi, as Allan thought).—Das Gupta, C. C., "A Note on Coins of Purusahadatta and Ramadatta," *APA*, VI, pp. 212-231 (Attempts to show that the reading which Miss Bramar Ghosh has proposed regarding the legends on the coins of the two Kings is untenable, and the reading which she has rejected is the correct one. On the basis of her reading Miss Ghosh has connected these Kings with the Sunga dynasty).—Dayal, Rai Bahadur Prayag, "Presidential Address (Delivered at the Annual Meeting of the Numismatic Society 1942 at Jaipur).—Dayal, Rai Bahadur Prayag, "Presidential Address," *JNSI*, V, pp. 167-175 (Delivered at the Annual Meeting of the Numismatic Society of India 1943 at Aligarh, the address stresses the importance of organising numismatic studies in the country, proposes institution of lecturerships at all Indian Universities, and announces some outstanding discoveries of Indian coins during the year).—Disankar, D. B., "Bannāla (Holkar State) Find of twenty-one Gold Coins of the Gupta Dynasty," *JNSI*, V, pp. 135-144, pl. ix b (The Coins here described are distributed as follows: 8 coins of Samudragupta of the Lyrist type with a foot-stool on the obverse; 9 coins of Chandragupta II of his usual Archer Type; and 4 coins of Kumāragupta I, 2 of the Archer, 1 of the horseman, and 1 of the Tiger-slayer type).—Ghosh, A., "Coins of Varuṇamitra from Ahichchhatra," *JNSI*, V, pp. 17-18, pl. ii a (The obverse of these coins contains a rectangular incuse with the three pāncāla symbols, followed in the next line by the legend in Brahmi Varuṇamitra (sa) who may not be identical with Gotiputra Varuṇamitra of an inscription from Kauśāṃbi).—Gupta, Parmeshwari, Lal "A Rare Hāti Falus of Akbar of Gorakhpur Mint," *JNSI*, V, pp. 163-164 (The coins issued from the Gorakhpur mint are too rare. The writer here describes one such coin with the legends 'Falus Zarab Gorakpur' on the obverse, and 'Sam 51 Māh Ilāhi Amar-dād' on the reverse).—Haughton, H. L., "A Note on the Distribution
of Indo-Greek Coins," *NC*, III, pp. 50-59, 1 map (Find spots and observations on the distribution of Indo-Greek coins in Northern Punjab and N. W. Frontier. The author recalls that during the period 1903-1943, only 3 or 4 purely Bactrian Greek coins have found their way to India. The most prolific area for Indo-Greek coins is the strip of the country lying along the foot of the hills from the neighbourhood of Shabdakar through Charsadda to the Indus round about Ohind and Swabi; that is to say within a reasonable distance of Peukalaots (Charsadda).—Ismail, Sir Mirza, "Inaugural Address," *JNSI*, V, p. 1 (Delivered at the Annual Meeting of the Numismatic Society, 1942, at Jaipur. Suggests that a systematic study be carried on of the numismatic data that has gathered volume, and draws attention to the excavations at Bairat, Sambhur, and Raich which by yielding a rich crop of coins, have placed Jaipur on the numismatic map of India).—Joshi, P. M., "Coins Current in the Kingdom of Golconda," *JNSI*, V, pp. 85-95, pl. vi (Describes the muhars and rupees of the Golconda mint struck in the name of the Mughal Emperors as a symbol of vassalage of the Qutubshah, as also the rupees and the pagodas from the Dutch mint at Pulicat and the English mint at Madras then freely circulating in the Golconda Kingdom).—Krishna, Charan Nigam, "Dates of 1,234 Oudh Coins," *JNSI*, V, pp. 104-106 (Describes the three varieties of coins issued by Gazi-ud-din Haider, the last Nawab Wazir and the first King of Oudh (1814-27) in A.H. 1234 (A.D. 1818-19).—Mookerji, Radha Kumud, "Some aspects of Gupta Coinage," *JNSI*, V, pp. 151-152 (Holds that the various types of Gupta coins were calculated to typify the achievements of the Emperors that issued them. Thus while the Tiger-type of Samudragupta recalls his conquest of the Gangetic Valley, the tiger being the denizen of its swampy forested regions, the conquest of Kathiwar by Chandragupta II is suggested by his Lion-type coins, as this territory is known as the habitat of lion even to this day).—Numismatic Society of India, "Proceedings of the Annual Meeting," *JNSI*, V, pp. 177-192. Panchamukhi, R. S., "Some Vijayanagara Copper Coins," *JNSI*, V, pp. 49-59, pl. iv (Describes 14 such coins—4 belonging to Krṣṇadevarāya, 1 to Sādāśivarāya, 1 to Ramaṇaṇa Venkaṭādri, and the remaining 8 to Venkaṭatapa I, all bearing the Garuda on the obverse thus showing the Vaishnava tendencies of the rulers, and observes that the gradually decreasing weight of these coins from 2.4 grams in the reign of Krṣṇadevarāya to 1.3 grams in that of Venkaṭatapa should be accounted for by the scarcity of copper.)—Powel-Price, J. C., "Note on Mitra Coins at Mathura," *JUPHS*, XVI, Pt. I, pp. 223-224 (As against the attempt to invent a local dynasty at Muttra in the first century to account for the coins of Gomitra and Brahmamitra found on the site, the author puts forward the suggestion that the latter were not local kings at all but members of the ruling dynasty of Pan-
chala with their capital at Ahichhatra near Badaun, who may have extended their power into Muttra during the interval between the withdrawal of the Greeks about 100 B.C. and the arrival of the Sakas). — Rao, M. Rama, "A new Lead Coin from Amaravati," JAHc, I, pp. 92-93 (The obverse has a lion facing right with a legend which reads "Rana (ii) rī sa... The reverse bears a crescent surrounded by small circles with a caiśya of four arches below it. Its shape is round). — Rao, M. Rama, "A Square Coin from Rentāla," JAHc, I, pp. 93 (This is a square coin (9 x 9") with a caiśya of three arches surmounted by a crescent and a tree to the left on the obverse, and a humped bull on the reverse. The author surmises that the coin which was originally issued by the Sātavahanas may have been reissued by the Pallāvas, since the bull was their favourite emblem). — Rao, P. B. Ramchandra, "The Tale of the Mysore Coinage," TIHC, 1941, pp. 480-486 (Describes the gold Hanas of Wodeyar chiefs, Hyder Ali, and Tipu Sultan, the silver rupees of Tipu and Kṛṣṇa Rāja Wodeyar, and the copper coins known as duddus). — Rūth, P. C., "Paśimalagiri Hoard of the Gold Coins of Chavhan King Rāmadeva," JNSI, V, pp. 60-64 pl. iv a (The issue of these coins is identified with Rāmadeva, the founder of the Cauhn dynasty of Patna, who flourished from c. 1212 to 1271 and ruled for 59 years. The coins bear his characteristic emblems, the cakra, the lion, and the cobra, and the identification is further supported by the palaeography of the legend and the numerals). — Roy, Subhendu Singh, "A Silver Coin of Pāṇcāla Vishnūmitra," JNSI, V, pp. 153-154 (Procured from the ruins of Ṛamnagar, the silver coin here described is of a piece with his copper coins. It has the Paṇcāla symbols on the obverse together with the legend Viśnūmitras, and a raised platform with a deity on the reverse). — Sarma, L. P. Pandeya, "Hailaya Coins of Mahākośala," IHQ, XIX, pp. 281-283 (Prthvīdeva I, who was the first among the Hailaya kings to have his own coinage, seems to have adopted the Hanumān type of thick and circular copper coins with the legend Śrīmat Prthvīdevah in two lines. Jājalladeva I, who succeeded him, imitated the Hanumān type issues of the latter with the legend Śrīmahājājalladevaḥ. Later, however, he issued coins of a new archer type. The next ruler Ratnadeva II issued coins of the rampant lion type, a practice in which he was followed by his successors. The coins of a later ruler, Pratīpamalladeva, bear the device of a lion and a sword or dagger. The popularity of the Hanumān type is explained by the fact that the Hailayas were Śaivas, and that Kesāra, the father of Hanumān, is a gana of Śiva). — Shere, S. A., "A Gold Coin of Muhammad B. Tughlak," JNSI, V, p. 162, pl. ix o-d (Indicates that inscriptions on the obverse and the reverse of the coin are both in the negative, being struck from an incorrect die). — Shere, S. A., "Khalji Kings, their
Coinage and Mint," *J Choice of*, XXIX, pp. 94-104. (Of the twelve silver coins of the hoard three are of Jalal-ud-din Firuz, dated A.H. 704 and struck at the Hazrat mint, Delhi. They are circular in shape with the name and titles of the monarch stamped in high relief within a double lined square on the reverse, and the epithet showing spiritual allegiance to the Caliphate on the obverse. The circular edge on the obverse is utilized to give the name of the mint and the year of coinage. The remaining nine coins (of the same design issued between A.H. 707 and 713 belong to the reign of Ala-ud-din, and were from the Hazrat mint and the Darul-Islam, and they all bear the high sounding titles which this megalomaniac assumed).—Shere, S. A., "Treasure Trove Coins Discovered in Bihar and Acquired by the Patna Museum in 1942," *JAS*, V, pp. 109 (59 billion coins of the Sharqi Dynasty of Jaunpur, 12 silver coins of Jalal-ud-din Firuz and Ala-ud-din Muhammad Shah of the Khalji Dynasty, and 14 Mughal coins of Aurangzeb, Shah Alam I and II, and Alamgir II).—Singhal, C. R., "A New Coin of Mahmud, Son of Muhammad Bin Sam," *JAS*, V, pp. 165. (The coin is of billon and weighs 48 grains, size 55. On the obverse the legend is in Arabic, and on the reverse is a Turkish horseman charging marching to left. Indeed a new type of coin of this ruler).—Sohoni, S. V., "Chandragupta I—Kumara Devi Type," *JAS*, V, pp. 37-42 (Disagrees with Dr. A. S. Altekar in his view that the Chandragupta—Kumara Devi type of coins show 'joint rule,' and tracing this type of coins to Iran where after marrying a Kusana princess Hormuzd II is seen issuing similar coins representing himself and his wife as holding a ring, argues that Chandragupta issued this type after he married Kumara Devi, and as in the instance of Hormuzd, who actually styled himself 'the King of Kings of the Kusanas' after the event instead of sharing his authority with his new queen, Chandragupta's marriage may have been preceded by the conquest of the Licchavi territory of Magadha. See No. 929 above).—Tarapore, P.S., "Some Bahmani Mugal and Asafjahi Coins," *JAS*, V, pp. 79-84, pl. v, p. 164. (The five Mughal coins are those of Akbar, Shah Jahan, Aurangzeb, and Shah Jahan II, the rest are Asafjahi coins of Hyderabad).—Thakore, M. K., "Coins of Shah Alam II of Broach Mint," *JAS*, V, pp. 96-103, pl. vii. (The Broach mint, though it owed its origin to the permission granted to the Nawab of Broach by Emperor Ahmad Shah, was actually under the control of the East India Company, except for a brief period when it remained with Sindhis, and the author is inclined to think that the coins bearing the cross of St. Thomas were all issued by the E. I. Company).—Walsh, E. H. C., "A note on the Six Silver Punch-marked Coins described by Babu Shri Nath Sah," *JAS*, V, pp. 13-16, Pl. 1 (The marks on these coins of entirely new type are described in the article, and recorded in the accompanying
962. plate).—Whitehead, R. B., "The Eastern Satrap Sophytes," *NC*, III, pp. 60-72, Pl. iii, 7, 8 (As against the accepted view that Sophytes (Saubhûtit), a contemporary of Alexander the Great, was the first Indian King whose name occurs on a coin, the author holds that the coins of Sophytes do not belong to India. For one thing the Sopethyes of Arrian is not the Sophytes of the coins. Secondly Sophytes and his coins belong to the Oxus region and they are probably earlier than 320 B. C. It is suggested that Sophytes was a local satrap, who, on the fall of the Persian Empire, asserted his independence).—Whitehead, R. B., "James Lewis alias Charles Masson," *NC*, III, pp. 96-97 (Celebrated for his extensive travels in Afghanistan and the North-West Frontier of India in the 2nd quarter of the 19th century, his coin material enabled him and his collaborator James Princep to publish a veritable revelation of Indo-Greek Kings and dynasties).

963. Elwin, Verrier, *Maria Murder and Suicide*. With a Foreword by W. V. Grigson. Oxford University Press, 1943, xvi, 259 pp. Rev. in *NR*, XX, p. 163 by S. Fuchs: "In writing the book under review the author has certainly rendered no small service to anthropologists and criminologists who so far have somewhat neglected the study of aboriginal crime and suicide." Also in *MI*, XXIV, pp. 59-61 by D. N. Majumdar: ". . . an illuminating account of Maria's pathology, woven in details by a master technician, characterized by deep humanity, fairness and sympathy for the aboriginal and his sentiments, emotions, and lapses . . . Elwin's study of aboriginal crime is a new departure from orthodox treatment . . . treatment from the ethnological angle, and here, I should think, Elwin has broken new ground."—Führer-Haimendorf, C. Von, *The Chenchus: Jungle Folk of the Deccan*. Macmillan & Co., 1943, 391 pp. pls. & map. Rev. in *MI*, XXIII, pp. 261-263 by V (Terrier) E. (Iwin): "The Chenchus of Hyderabad live in a hill country north of the Kistna River, and there are only 426 of them left. There are more of them in the plains and in Madras, but the Hill Chenchus are very few, and I believe that Führer-Haimendorf was able to do what few anthropologists in India have done to become acquainted with every member of the community he was studying . . . The Chenchus is a book which must be purchased and possessed. It must be read, and its lovely pictures enjoyed, in the leisure of one's study." Also in *Man*, XLVII, No. 31 by Lord Raylan: "There is much of great interest in the book which is admirably illustrated with 78 excellent photographs. Mr. W. V. Grigson contributes a foreword on the administrative history of the jungle tribes, and an Appendix gives particulars of the Chench Reserve which has now been
established."—Ghurye, G. S., The Aborigines—"So Called." Poona, The Gokhale Institute of Politics and Economics, 1943, 234 pp. From the Foreword by D. R. Gadgil: "As against the isolationist position, Dr. Ghurye would evidently urge that antagonism between the aborigines and Hindu society, which the isolationist emphasizes does not really exist. The Hindu society immediately surrounding the aborigines is indeed, he would point out, very akin to in racial composition and spiritual faith... (And he) rightly points out that the problem of the "so-called" aborigines is not essentially different from that of other classes in Hindu society who are socially and economically depressed".—Majumdar, D. N., The Fortunes of Primitive Tribes. Lucknow, The Universal Publishers, 1943, 234 pp.—Mukharjee, Charulal, The Santals. Calcutta, Indian Research Institute, 1943: Rev. in MII, XXVI, pp. 229-30 by W. J. Culshaw: "The most valuable parts of the work are those based on the author's own researches in Mayurbhanj... The chapters on 'Social Fabric' and 'Kinship Organization' will be found particularly useful... Eleven Folktales from Mayurbhanj are embodied in the book, but the section in poetry is disappointing. 'Sex Life of the Santals' forms the subject of an appendix".—Patil, B. H., Gora Banjare Lokanid Itihasa. Karanja, B. D. Rathod, 1943, 2, 201 pp. [In Marathi]. An account of the tribe of the Gora Banjare.—Armstrong, A. E., "The Ritual of the Plough," FL, LIV, pp. 250-257 (Shows with reference to traces of a specific ritual in countries like China, Siam, and India in the East and Greece, Scandinavia, and England in the West which accompanied it in its migrations that the traction plough was invented in one region only, the ancient Near East; that its diffusion was due to culture borrowing, and that it appears at progressively later dates the farther we travel from the place in which it was invented).—Atar, Shikandar Lal, "Gorakha—Godhadi," BLMS Q., XXIII, Pt. IV, pp. 19-21 [In Marathi. Describes the MS. of the Gorakha-Godhadi by Gorakhnath found at Palus and dealing with black magic].—Balaratnam, L. K., "Games and Pastimes of Kerala," NR, XVIII, pp. 289-800 (A description of the following games which make their fitful appearance on festival days mainly during Onam: Kuzhi-Pandu (pit-ball), Kavyammuli, Kittiyum Pullum, Attakalam (prize-ring), Kilianthattu, hand-ball matches, combats, archery contests, chess, dancing, boating, hide-and-seek, Pallankuzhi, Kakkottikali, Oonjal, Kolattam, and Ammanakkali).—Balaratnam, L. K., "South Indian Fasts and Festivities," OJMS, XXXIV, pp. 68-73 (Describes some of the most important ones prevailing among the Brahmans of the Tamil country: Ekadasa, Newmoon or Amavasya, Somavara vratam, Padoja vratam, Varalakshmi vratam, Sankaranti, Tai-pusam, Mahaa-sivaratri, Sri Krsna Jayanti, Ganesh Caturthi, Srawan or Upakarma, Ananta Caturdasii,
Navaratri, Dipavali, Kārtikai, and the Arudra Festival).—

974. Balaratnam, L. K., "Thiruvonam," NR, XVII, pp. 358-364 (Examines the various theories put forward to account for the origin of the eleven hundred years old Onam festival, and describes its celebration all over Kerala).—Bhagwat, Durga, "Premarital Puberty-Rites of Girls," MII, XXIII, pp. 123-126 (The ceremony and the songs suggest ceremonial and symbolical defloration rather than a mock-marriage with the maternal uncle. A few of these songs from the Ratnagiri district are here reproduced).

975. —Billimoria, N. M., "Criminal Tribes in Sind," JSRS, VI, pp. 313-325 (Those selected for description include the Mazaris also called Sherpitas, claiming descent from Sher or lion, who have played an important part in the history of India in the 19th century; the Jathuvis, a Baluchi tribe; the Burdis, who, claiming descent like the Jethuwis from Jalal Khan, infested Upper Sind; the Bugtis, a predatory tribe, who after their punishment at the hands of Lieut. Merewether in 1847 settled near Larkana; and the Mari, Dombki, Jakhran, Khosa and the slave tribes).—Careless, H. A., "The Girasias of Marwar (Illust.)," BBCIA, 1943, pp. 70-72 (A pen-picture of the aboriginal tribes inhabiting 24 villages situated in the folds of the Aravallis with Udaipur State on one side and Sirohi State on the other).—Chaplin, Dorothea, "The Symbolic Deer," ABORI, XXIV, pp. 215-223 (Proceeding mainly from phonic similarities of words, the author opines that the deer in its symbolic aspect 'was probably conveyed in allegorical form from India to America, from thence by the early tribes and their priests to the British Isles, being taken afterwards with many other religious symbols to the western mainland of Europe').

978. —Chattopadhyay, K. P., "The Cultural Basis of Rules of Inheritance," SC, IX, pp. 56-62 (The rules of inheritance (meaning transmission of property of the deceased to his heirs) being intimately connected with the fundamental beliefs underlying each culture are bound to differ from people to people. The author illustrates this principle with reference to rules prevailing among a mother-right people like the Garos and the Khasis, and a patrilineal people such as the Santals, and then considers it under the dayabhaga in its application in particular to Hindu women of Bengal).—Chattopadhyay, K. P., "Korku Funeral Customs and Memorial Posts (Pls. 17-18)," JRASBL, IX, pp. 201-209 (The Korkus bury their dead. The burial is followed by the rite of Pitru meli in which a portion of cooked food is offered to the deceased either on a patas leaf or on a brass plate. This is preliminary to the final ceremony of sedali, which may be performed at any time between four months and fifteen months after death. At the sedali rite a mundi or tomb post fashioned from 'an unblemished teak or salai' is erected. A goat is sacrificed, and a feast held accompanied by song and dance. The mundi may also
981. take the form of a pillared hall).—Chaudhuri, Nanimadhab, "Prehistoric Tree Cult," IHQ, XIX, pp. 318-329 (The fig tree cult is a contribution of the Negritos, the earliest people of India. It seems to have already reached a high stage of development in the chalcolithic civilisation of the Indus valley. 'For this development the Mediterraneanans from the Persian Gulf (ultimately from E. Europe) together with brachycephals of the Armenoid branch of the Alpines, the authors of the Indus civilisation, according to Hutton, are responsible.' The cult was gradually adopted by the Vedic Aryans: the sacredness of the pipal is only incipient in the Rigveda, but in the Atharva Veda, the Brähmanas, and the Śūtras the pipal, udumbara and nyāgrodha occupy important place).—Chinnathambi, R., "Dombars," AR, XVIII, pp. 37-42 (Describes the occupations and social life of the Dombars, a backward community of 16 families living at Andiapuram, Tirupputtur taluk, North Arcot district).—Das, G. S., "A Horrid Description of Human Sacrifice," IHRC, XX, pp. 50-51 (Contained in a voluminous report of Mr. Russell of 11th May, 1837).—Das, Tarak Chandra, "The Modern Trend of Primitive Culture of the Borders of Bengal," CR, LXXXIX, pp. 35-40 (Argues that the overwhelming majority of the primitive jungle tribes inhabiting the hill tracts of Bengal are Hindus not as a result of proselytising efforts of any Hindu mission agencies but as a result of the steady process of absorption of Hindu culture by the tribal folk).—Das Gupta, Charu Chandra, "A Type of Game Prevalent in Central Provinces," NTA, VI, pp. 61-63 (Describes the game called chikri billi (i.e. "round brickbats") 'not noticed previously by any scholar').

982. Datta, Kalica Prasad, "Dress and Ornaments of Ancient India," PB, XLVIII, pp. 94-95 (Superficial).—D. N. M., "The Late Rai Bahadur Sarat Chandra Roy," SC, VIII, pp. 19-20 (Obituary of 'the pioneer in the cause of anthropological teaching and research in India').—Ehrenfels, O. R. Baron, "Traces of a Matriarchal Civilization among the Kolli Malaiyalis (Pls. IX-XIII)," JRASBL, IX, pp. 29-82 (In presenting a picture of this least Hinduized and Europeanized tribe of the Malayalis in the Salem district, the author points to certain pre-Malayali cultural layers in their life such as primeval monotheism and an early matriarchal peasant civilization which connect them with the pre-Aryan and highly advanced Indus civilization).—Elwin, Verrier, "The Attitude of Indian Aboriginals towards Sexual Impotence," MII, XXIII, pp. 127-146 (Traces the causes of impotence to 'some psychological maladjustment, a sense of guilt, a fear of magic, an aesthetic repugnance. The cures proposed are sensible and often effective—a consoling visit to an experienced medicine-man, symbolic and dramatic exercises, concoctions based on that sympathetic magic so deeply rooted in the primitive mind').

983. —Elwin, Verrier, "Conception, Pregnancy and Birth among the
Tribesmen of the Maikal Hills," JRASBL, IX, pp. 99-148 (An outline of the general ideas about motherhood, conception, pregnancy, birth, and puerperium held in common by a number of the tribes living in the Maikal Hills and the immediate neighborhood who are on the same level of progress and acculturation).—

991. Elwin, Verrier, "One Hundred Maria Murders," MII, XXIII, pp. 183-235 (From a study of a hundred cases of murder the author tabulates the causes of these crimes as 1) relations, 2) domestic infidelity, 3) fear of magic, 4) alcohol, 5) fatigue, 6) dispute about property, 7) revenge, and 8) fear. Among preventive measures the author recommends propaganda by State officials on tour designed to impress upon the Maria the value of human life and the wrong of taking it. A special prison for aboriginals where they could have their own recreations is also recommended).

—Elwin, Verrier, "A Pair of Drums, with Wooden Figures, from Bastar State, India (Illustr.)," Man, XLII, No. 58, pl. E (The Marias have a highly developed dormitory system, and the boys and girls of these dormitories are expert dancers. The drums which are described here—each a single piece of wood, hollowed out in the middle, and purporting to be male and female—are carried with other elaborate toys by the boys when they go on their dancing excursions from village to village once a year).—Elwin, Verrier, "The Use of Cowries in Bastar State, India (Illustr.)," Man, XLII, No. 72, pl. F (In Bastar the cowrie is certainly not regarded as representation of the vulva nor as a fertility charm, it does not even appear to be specially directed against the Evil Eye. But its association with the currency, its growing rarity and importance as a symbol of old age, its connexion with the Banjara gypsies, have given it in the eyes of the Maria and Muria, Dhurwa and Bhatta, the significance of a magic charm which is also very useful as an ornament).—Fuchs, S., "Primitive Cultures," NR, XVIII, pp. 105-121 (Explains how the culture-historical school of Anthropology provides a satisfactory account of the early history of mankind and the origin of human culture: while the evolutionists generally maintain that mankind went successfully through all the different stages of primitiveness—nomadic life, Totemism and the Matriarchate—the culture-historical anthropologists attempt to prove that the evolution of the races and cultures after their original primitiveness took a threefold course. Later these three primary cultures mixed and developed into a bewildering number of secondary hybrid forms of races and cultures).

994. —Fuchs, S., "The Primitive Family," NR, XVIII, pp. 436-448 (Explores the weaknesses in the traditionalist and the evolutionist theories of Family Evolution, and appraises the contribution of the Viennese School of Anthropology to the problem, according to which the oldest known races of mankind do not practise sex promiscuity without restraint; they enjoy a relative freedom in
choosing their own partners in marriage; the primitive family is, practically, in general and often by compulsion, monogamous; the marriage-bond is stable and lasting; extra-marital sex-relations are not frequent; the position of women is almost equal to that of men; the procreation of children is a powerful motive to contract marriage and children are generally desired and well looked after).—Fuehs, S., "The Secret of the Mark," *Nr., XVII,* pp. 146-158 (Describes the mark: 1) as a magic instrument to mobilize the demons; 2) as a representation of the ancestors, and 3) as used in fertility rites).—Führer-Haimendorf, Christoph Von, "Avenues to Marriage among the Bondos of Orissa," *MII, XXIII,* pp. 168-172 (Describes the institutions of *ngersin* and *selani dingo*, dormitories for boys and girls respectively among the Bondos of Orissa and concludes that the friendships made in the *Selani dingo* are the only conceivable avenues to marriage, and any breakdown of the dormitory system would be tantamount to a revolution in Bondo social life).—Führer-Haimendorf, Christoph Von, "Megalithic Ritual among the Gadabas and Bondos of Orissa (Pls. 14-16)," *JRSAI,* IX, pp. 149-178 (Describes the social life of the Gadabas and Bondos, the former a tribe 33,000 strong, and the latter 2,565 strong, both speaking Austro-Asiatic dialects, not mutually understandable, and in comparing their megalithic monuments and rites with material from other parts of the world, seeks to establish the traits common to the various branches of megalithic culture).—Goswani, S. C., "The Bhatheli Festival," *JARS,* X, pp. 27-33 (Common in the Kamrup district and Mankaldoi sub-division, the festival is celebrated in the month of Vaishakh. It has three distinct features: 1) the mela or assembly of men, women, and children, 2) the erection of the "paras", and 3) the destruction of the Bhatela ghar).—Hemeon, C. R., "Short Notes of some Remarkable Crimes in the Central Provinces and Berar," *MII, XXIII,* pp. 252-260 (They concern caste Hindus as well as Europeans and include examples of human sacrifice, ophiolatry, black magic, *sahamarana*, exorcism, and invultuation).—Hivale, Shamrao, "The Dewar-Bhauji Relationship," *MII, XXIII,* pp. 157-167 (The article attempts to describe relationship between a man and his elder brother's wife as organized and disciplined by the Gonds and Pardhans of the hill and forest area of east Mandla. The convention, which allows great liberty to the younger brother and permits him after his elder brother's death to have access to the person and property of the widow, is akin to the Levirate, and is practised to this day by aboriginals and the low caste Hindus who live under their influence. A few songs expressive of the special pleasure evinced in this relationship are here reproduced).—Hornell, James, "The Prow of the Ship: Sanctuary of the Tutelary Deity," *Man,* XLIII, No. 103, pl. F (Describes the ceremonies performed at the launching of the *Kalla*
dhamies, the principal craft in the days before the regular through traffic to Ceylon by rail and connecting steamer service was inaugurated; of the catamarans, a primitive craft formed of logs tied together in definite order, which is the characteristic of the whole of the surf-troubled coast northward from Point Calimere to Bengal; and ceremonials performed after a prolonged run of poor catches of fish and of similar rites prevalent in Arabia and the Mediterranean region, viz., Sicily, Malta and Gozo, the Adriatic Coasts, Spain and Portugal, and Syria).—Hussein, Sayyad Nuruddin, "Uttar Gujarātīnā Musulmānā Libās," *FGST*, VIII, pp. 179-189 (In Gujarati. Dress of the Muslims of North Gujarat).—Hutton, J. H., "Mother-Right in India," *Man*, XLIII, No. 25, pp. 43-45 (A critical review of the *Mother-Right in India* by Baron Omar Rolf Ehrenfels, Osmania University Series, Humphrey Milford, Oxford University Press, 1941, xi, 229 pp. in which the author has ingeniously and in some respect convincingly argued that the Rgvedic invasion of India in the 2nd millenium B.C. was preceded by a social order of a matrilineal type. To the characteristics of this matrilineal society, which he associates with the Indus valley civilisation, the author attributes many phenomena of ancient and of surviving culture throughout India. The most serious criticism to be made of this work is his failure to appreciate the fact that the essentials of Brahmanic religion and the bases of caste are far more ancient than the Rgvedic invasion of the 2nd millenium B.C. Both are essentially opposed to the spirit of the Rgveda and to all that is known of the society of invaders who composed it, in which the patrician ruler was of higher standing than his family priest. Caste, closely associated as it is with the notion of cooked food as a source of pollution, is clearly based on taboo, and associated with that institution from India to New Zealand, and depends on ideas more ancient than the time of Manu, or even of the Rgveda. These ideas were derived from a people who during the interval between the end of the Indus civilisation and the Rgvedic age (sometime in the 3rd millenium B.C.) entered India from the direction of the Iranian plateau, and constitute the widespread brachycephalic population of the country as against the dolichocephalic people of the Indus valley and of the Rgveda).—Hutton, J. H., "Review of Bhāguna, the supreme deity of the Bhils, *Anthropos*, XXXV/XXXVI, 1940-41," *FL*, LIV, pp. 267-268 ("Father Koppers seeks to analyse Bhil legends of the Creation and the Deluge, and the general Bhil attitude to their High God to throw light on the history of religions in India. He suggests incidentally that the Bhils represent a population element which is fundamentally distinct from what he calls Aryan, Dravidian, and Munda elements. His use of these linguistic terms in what is apparently a racial sense is unfortunate and confusing. . . . There seems little justification for Father Kopper's postulate
that Hindu evolutionary pantheism developed as a result of the loss of belief in a personal God and in his act of creation}).


1007. — Joshi, C. V., “A Human Sacrifice in 1752,” IHRC, XIX, pp. 133-34 (Proceedings of a meeting at which a couple belonging to an outcaste community offered themselves in the reign of Damaraji Rao Gaekwad as victims in accordance with the superstitious ideas of the times to propitiate the spirits when the village of Davdi was being fortified, in return for certain privileges to be granted to their community).—Karve, I., “Kinship Terminology and Kinship Usages in Gujarati and Kathiawad,” BDCRI, IV, pp. 208-226 (An investigation into the cultural origins and cultural affinities of these people).—Kauffmann, H. E., “The Thread-Square Symbol of the Nagas of Assam,” JRAI, LXXIII, Pts. 1-2, pp. 101-106, pl. iv, fig. 1 (Consisting of two small crossed sticks on which a pattern of threads is wound to form a square, the whole suggesting a spider’s web. Reason for putting them up is to ward off evil, which is always imagined as having its origin in malevolent spirits, whether in the form of flies or of ‘demons of illness’. While the thread-square of the Kuti-Lushei is meant to protect the living, with the Nagas it serves the dead).—Lahiri, Sudhir Kumar, “Autocracy Superimposed on State Autocracy,” MR, LXXIV, pp. 300-301 (Criticism of the scheme to set up a Joint High Court for the Eastern States Agency but without jurisdiction over the aborigines and other backward people, who will be dealt with by the States executive, subject to the control of the Resident on the analogy of certain back-ward tracts in British India).

1011. — Lercher, J., “Korù: An East—West Link,” NR, XVIII, pp. 149-157 (In this study of the Korkus, the westernmost hill-tribe of the well-known Munda family, the author traces affinities between their language and Hebrew not so much in the vocabulary as in the grammatical forms).—Marin, G., “An Ancestor of the Game of ‘Ludo’,” Man, XLII, No. 64 (Describes the pača (kéiya), i.e. (Game of) fives’, a simple form of the famous game of pača which Akbar used to play with human pawns, that national game of India, which has spread through Persia and Arabia (barjús) to N. Africa and to Spain (parchis), and which was introduced more recently in England as ludo).—Mammen, K. M., “Heliolithic Culture in Kerala,” THHC, 1941, pp. 111-118 (Shows that the Kerala culture was influenced by some of the elements of the Heliolithic or ‘Sun Stone’ culture such as the use of Swastika for good luck, religious association of the sun and the serpent, the queer custom of sending the father to bed when a child is born, tattooing, the custom of skull deformation, and the megalithic monuments).

1014. — Mitra, K. P., “The Kechaks,” IHRC, XIX, pp. 89-92 (Gives references occurring in early historical documents to the Kechaks,
a criminal tribe, going under various names such as Shegalhous or Khors, Shegalmars, or Geedharmars (eaters and killers of jackals), who moved in gangs and wandered from place to place, plundering travellers or villages as occasion suited them and were therefore the anxious concern of the Thuggee and Dacoity Department).—Mukherjee, Charulal, “The Santals in a Changing Civilization,” IJSH, IV, pp. 171-181 (On the basis of his research studies of the reactions of Santals to the new culture contacts, the author points out that while many salutary changes have taken place notably in the status of the Santal woman, the new culture transformation has also destroyed some of their virile traditions and habits and suggests cautious procedure with regard to legislation affecting them).—Naqavi, S. M., “Santal Murders,” MIII, XXIII, pp. 236-252 (Analyses Santal murders which occurred in the Santal Parganas during the decade from 1931-40. Some of them are of special significance in that no one not a Santal could have committed them. The witchcraft and other murders presuppose fundamental factors in Santal life; and it is against this background that these murders are here scrutinized).—Pillai, G. Subramania, “Tree-worship and Ophiolatry in the Tamil Land,” JAUI, XII, Pts. 2-3, pp. 70-82 (Tree-worship occupies an important place in the religion of the Tamils. The sacred trees are the banyan (the abode of Dakshinamurti Siva), the margaśa (that of the goddess Kāli), the pipal, the vāgai or the sirissa (that of Durga), the Kadamba (that of the god Muruga), and the vengai tree, considered as a favourite habitation for gods, and under whose shade marriage negotiations are carried).—Raghavan, V., “Kāyastha,” MJIA, VI, pp. 160-162 (Adds to the castigation of the Kāyasthas noted by MM. P.V. Kane in his paper in MJIA, I, 740-43, the satire of Kṣemendra in his Kālīvilāsā and the Narmamāla).—Raghavan, V., “The Game ‘Chikri Billa’,” MJIA, VI, p. 140 (In connection with the article of Charu Chandra Das Gupta, No. 985 above, the author says that the game is common in S. India and is called Pāndi in Tamil and Trokkudu (jumping on) Billa, a round piece).—Rao, H. Srinivasa, “A Little Known Raft from Central Provinces, India (Illust.),” Man, XLII, No. 41 (Used in weed-ridden tanks at Nagri on the Raipur Forest Tramway, C. P., the raft described here is made of 6 or 8 earthenware pots 14 to 16 inches in diameter in two rows fastened together by their necks to small lengths of split bamboo about 4 feet long with green strips of bamboo about 4 feet long as binding rope. There are 3 or 4 of the split bamboos between the two rows of pots and one each on the outer side).—Roy, M. N., “Eastern Frontier Aboriginals,” ANR, XVII, pp. 14-20 (Describes the social and domestic life of the aboriginals, the Garos, the Khasis and the Jaintis, inhabiting the hill-tracts named after them on the north-eastern border of Bengal).—Sahu, L. N., “The Amanatyas,” ANR, XVIII, pp. 372-374
(An aboriginal class of people in Jaipur, whose peculiar marriage customs are here described).—Sahu, L. N., "Bhumiya Marriages," MI, XXIII, pp. 173-74 (Marriages among the Bhumiys of Orissa are of two types: the one by capture, the other by asking. The article describes the second type of marriage).—Sayers, Sir Frederick, "Nomad Tribes of South India: from a Policeman's Point of View," JRCAS, XXX, pp. 158-64 (They fall into two clear-cut segments, foreign and local. The former are known as Lobadis, Sugalis, Khanjar Bhaits, Jodhpur Maharattas, and Irans. The latter include the Koravars, Yerukulas, Nakkalas, Pamulas, Kuruvikars, Kepparins, Thotti Naiks, Waddars, Padiyachis etc. They are all of the same stock as the European and even English gipsies, and the gipsy dialects are reducible, according to Dr. Miklosich, to a single neo-Indian dialect. The nomads, says the author, are rightly classed as criminal tribes and describes some of the confidence tricks played by them).—Shah, Shanti Lal Nagindas, "Gujaratni sarva Komona Hānikāraka sāmājik Riti-rivijō ane Rudhio: tenā Sudhāraṇa upāyō," FGST, VIII, pp. 53-74; 199-216 (In Gujarati. Harmful customs and usages prevailing among Gujaratis and the means of their eradication).—Sharma, Dasharatha, "Identification of the Birahan," PO, VIII, pp. 110-111 (Holds that Birāha is the name of an old Rajput tribe, now almost extinct, which once ruled over the tracts forming the boundary of Rajputana, the Punjab and Sind, probably the Varahāsādya mentioned in Somesvara Paramāra's inscription of V, 1218).—Sharma, Dasharatha, "Girāñjivā's Patron a Gond?" IHO, XIX, p. 58 (Disagrees with Dinesh Chandra Bhattacharya in his identification of the Gaudas from whom Girāñjivā's patron Yaśavantasiyā was descended with Gonds. The Gaudas are one of the well-known 36 clans of the Rajputs).—Sitapathi, G. V., "Soras," JAHRS, XIV, pp. 1-16 (Continued from the previous volume (Sec. BIS 1942, No. 1007). In this instalment the author deals with the Sora conception of the human soul, their magico-religious interpretation of pathology, and their practice of medicine. He holds that there is nothing common between the Sora medical lore and the Ayurvedic system of medicine of the Hindus of the plains).—Srikantaiy, S., "The Agaria," TO, XV, pp. 55-59 (A full length review of The Agaria by Verrier Elwin (See BIS 1942, No. 964) in the course of which the reviewer observes: "This volume on the life, customs, jurisprudence, and other aspects of the dwellers of the Maikal Hills and the lonely zamindars of Bilaspur, whom Mr. Elwin calls "The Agaria", i.e., black-smiths or iron smelters, is a distinctive contribution to Indian Ethnology—a result of close association, steady perseverance, and intimate personal knowledge).—Sundaram, A. L., "The Todas—the Aborigines of the Nilgiri Hills," IG7, XVIII, pp. 64-78 (The Todas are a pastoral tribe of South India living on the slopes of the Nil-
giri hills. The word Toda is the anglicised form of Thothar or Thothuwar by which name this community is known. Perhaps 'Thothuwar' is an altered form of the word 'Yathawar' the well-known pastoral community of the Hindu epics, whose hero-chief was Lord Krishna. The Todas claim an Aryan ancestry. At their funerals prayers are read from a palm-leaf MS. the language of which seems to have some resemblance to Pali. The author here describes their manners and customs, language, religion, family life, occupation, food, dress and appearance.

**Ethnology**

1031. Majumdar, D. N., *Races and Cultures in India*, Allahabad, Kита- bistan, 1943, 299 pp. From the Introduction: "The present study deals with the races and cultures of India... The first two chapters deal with raciology in India. The rest are devoted to the study of cultures particularly that which is lived by the majority of people, the tribes and the less advanced castes."—Goetz, Hermann, "Ethnology as a Supplementary Science to Indian Historical Research," *TIHC*, 1941, pp. 341-345 [Explains how ethnology, which is fast becoming a historical science, can be of special help in Indian historical research].

1032. Indian historical research).—Kosambi, D. D., "Race and Immunity in India," *JAI*, VI, pp. 29-33 [Surmises that considerations of climate and diet may account for the remarkable health reported to be prevalent among the Hunzakutis, but is more inclined to stress selection, heredity and isolation].—Mann, Stuart E., "The Cradle of the 'Indo-Europeans'; Linguistic Evidence," *Man*, XLIII, No. 64 (Attempts from names of wild animals, trees and plants, domestic animals, and incidental data, including the names of some tools and devices and facts suggestive of their mode of life—all taken from words of their original speech reconstructed by scientific processes—to arrive at an approximation by a process of elimination of the primitive home of the Aryans, which, the author believes, must have had a temperate climate owing to the existence of names for the four seasons: 'The universal occurrence of spring tide ritual in Europe indicates a sudden onset of spring as in Central and Eastern Europe, where one week the landscape is completely devoid of any green vegetation, the following week everything is green').—Peake, Harold J., "The Cradle of the Indo-Europeans," *Man*, XLIII, No. 124 (Apropos Mann's contribution on the same (See No. 1034 above) the present writer concludes that there is nothing in Mann's paper "to contradict the possibility, first advanced by Schrader, that the Aryan languages were first spoken by the inhabitants of the Steppes of Turkestan and South Russia").—Shah, P. G., "Ethnological Origin of the Solanki Rajputs," *JGRS*, V, pp. 128-144 (Under the following headings: Ethnological Outlook; Indo-Aryans; the Pre-Historic
Period; Conflict between Pre-Aryans and Indo-Aryans; Conflict between the Ruling and the Priestly classes; Advent of the Rajputs; Rajputs in Puranas; Rajput culture; Ethnological evidence; Vedic origin; Numerical strength; Blood group tests; Solanki Rajputs; Continuity of Calukyan Races and conclusions.

**FOLKLORE**


1038. — "An Indian Riddle-Book," *MII, XXIII*, pp. 267-315 (The editor, W. G. Archer, observes that this is less a survey of the Indian riddle as a whole than a selection of riddles from certain major tribes. The importance of the riddle to anthropology is that it is at once an expression of sensibility and a clue to interests. If each tribe is regarded as having in some degree its own pattern of culture, riddles are one of the ways in which that pattern is most clearly seen). — "Anthology of Marriage Sermons," *MII, XXIII*, pp. 106-110 (Too few of these formal speeches delivered during the marriage ceremonies have been recorded. This short Anthology indicates the possibilities in a fruitful field of research). — Archer, W. G., "Betrothal Dialogues," *MII, XXIII*, pp. 147-156 (Symbolic dialogues in use among the Kharias of Ranchi district in Chota Nagpur when they are settling the marriage of a boy and a girl). — Archer, W. G., "Baiga Poetry," *MII, XXIII*, pp. 46-60 (Baiga poetry falls into three main groups: the Dadaria or little two-lined songs, the longer dance poems of which the Karma is the chief type, and the large body of songs which centre in the marriage system. Choice specimens are here reproduced). — Archer, W. G., "Comment," *MII, XXIII*, pp. 1-3 (Principles to be followed in translating folk-poetry. The best method is that of Arthur Waley, viz., to make a series of versions in which the literal meaning of the translation corresponds with the literal meaning of original, and in which the images are never added to or subtracted from). — Archer, W. G., (Tr.), "Santal Poetry," *MII, XXIII*, pp. 98-105 (Marriage songs and Bir Seren or jungle songs sung by the Santals at their annual sendras or hunting councils and on occasions of bittla or social outcasting). — Archer, W. G., "The Heron will not twirl his moustache," *JBORS, XXIX*, pp. 55-73 (Gives a short account of village poetry of Chota Nagpur,
which differs from the poetry of the Hindu castes (which is domestic and feminine and has no connection with dancing) in that it is public being associated with dancing, is sung by men and women together and uses hardly any mythology, and makes a plea for its collection and printing so as to serve a twofold purpose—to preserve village culture while making the villager literate).—Archer, W. G., and Prasad, Sankta, “Bhojpuri Village Songs,” *JBORS*, XXIX, Appendix, pp. 93-164. (Collected from Kayasth households in Sahabad District, Bihar, 1940-41—Nos. 149-285 and continued from the previous volume. See *BIS* 1942, No. 1023).

1047. —Bhagwat, Durga, “The Riddles of Death,” *MII*, XXIII, pp. 342-346 (Different from other riddles they are long and monotonous songs sung on the death of a male member of the community. They form a unique feature of the primitive folk-lore of the Central Provinces, and though they deal with death there is no trace of fear and tragic emotion about them).—Carvalho, Agostinho de, “Folclore dos Karens de Assam, e da Birmania,” *BEAG*, II, pp. 15-17 (In Portuguese. Folklore of the Karens and the Burmese suggestive of age-long enmity between the two peoples).—Chakrabarti, S. N., (ed.) and Goswami, D. (Tr.), “Śrī Hastamuktāvalli,”

1050. *JARS*, X, pp. 22-25 (Text with translation).—Elwin, Verrier, “Epilogue,” *MII*, XXIII, pp. 81-89 (The author puts down his reactions to the views expressed by W. G. Archer in his ‘comment’ pp. 1-3 of the same issue with regard to Folk Poetry and its translation into English. See No. 1043).—Elwin, Verrier, “Folklore of the Bastar Clan-Gods (Illust.),” *Man*, XLIII, No. 83, pl. E (Discusses the folklore connected with the Angas, the most widely regarded among the Bastar Gods by the aboriginal population; describes their manufacture and enumerates their functions, and holds that the Anga worship has developed out of the cult of the dead and in particular from the custom of using the corpse carried on its bier as a means of divination).—Elwin, Verrier, “Supplementary Note on the Betrothal Dialogues,” *MII*, XXIII, pp. 154-156 (To the dialogues recorded by W. G. Archer, the present writer adds the ones collected by him in Central India and Orissa—from among the Fardhans of Mandla, Bhuiyas of Bonai State, Juangs of Pal Lahara and Dhenkanal, and the Bastar tribes).

1053. —Elwin, Verrier, and Archer, W. G., “Extracts from a Riddle Note-Book,” *MII*, XXIII, pp. 316-341 (Among others the authors have included the Muria, Santal and English riddles).

1054. —Emeneau, M. B., “Studies in the Folk-Tales of India,” *JAOS*, LXIII, pp. 158-168 (Some origin stories of the Todas and Kotas: the first is a Kota story of the activities of two of the culture heroes of this community, the chief characteristic of which is the motif of peafowl’s method of mating, the second a Toda story presenting in addition the motif of the dog becoming struck in copulation, which is paralleled in the Kota collection by a story about an old
BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943

1055. Woman Gir and her trial of three birds as alarms to awaken the people in the morning.—Friend-Poeteira, J. E., “Folk-Songs—

1056. The Meriyas,” MII, XXIII, p. 182.—Fuller, Mary, “Maher”, MII, XXIII, pp. 111-122 (These songs show what maher (mother’s house) means to a young married woman. A Marathi saying goes that even gruel at maher makes the whole body lustrous—gives it the bloom of health).—Führer-Haimendorf, Christoph Von, “The Role of Songs in Konkani Culture,” MII, XXIII, pp. 69-80 (The songs reflect Konkani’s attitude to many aspects of life, and are the principal and recognized medium through which the individual and the group express their intense emotions).—Goswami, S. D., “An Unknown King of Kamarpuro,” JARS, X, p. 84 (A king of Kamarpuro enthroned by the Rakhsa Bhat is said to have been released by Bhimaśankara in answer to the prayers of the Devas).—Hate, C. A., “Some Punjabi Folk-Songs,” JUB, XI, Pt. IV, pp. 125-

1057. 148 (The forty-seven songs included here give a true picture of the social life of the places at which they are collected—Lahore and Amritsar. They are grouped into four main divisions according to the time or occasion in one’s life: 1) Holar songs, i.e. songs sung after the birth of a child, 2) marriage songs, 3) seasonal songs, and 4) miscellaneous).—Karwai, G. D., “Punjabi Poetry,” AUM, XXII, Pt. 2, pp. 58-74 (Gives samples of Punjabi lyric poetry, gee, baut, boli, and kafi, which contains pieces of great charm and beauty, which by the simplicity of their construction, the melody and readiness of their words, and the directness of their appeal, contribute to the delight of the Punjabi people).—Mills, J. P., “Folk-Songs—As War Songs,” MII, XXIII, p. 182.—Mitra, Sarat Chandra, “Studies in Bird-myths—New Series No. IX: On a Punjabi Myth about Peacock’s Pride and Foolishness,” QJMS, XXXIV, pp. 217-219 (How a hungry jackal, enraged by the jeering remarks of a well-fed peacock, pounced upon her and ate her up. The moral).—Mitra, Sarat Chandra, “Studies in Bird-myths—New Series No. IX: On an Ancient Indian Didactic Myth about the Indian Sparrow Hawk’s Intelligence and Cleverness,” QJMS, XXXIII, pp. 329-331 (In which Rājā Sībi yields a quantity of his own flesh to a sparrow hawk equal in weight to the pigeon’s and saves by this act of self-sacrifice the life of both the hawk and the pigeon).—Mitra, Sarat Chandra, “Studies in Plant-Myth—New Series No. VIII: On the Kharia Rite for “Marrying” or sanctifying Fruit-trees,” QJMS, XXXIV, pp. 74-75 (The Kharias, an aboriginal people, who have ethnic affinities with the Mundas, look with abhorrence on children not born in wedlock. Under the influence of precisely the same feeling, the orthodox Kharias do not eat the fruits of the trees which have not been ceremoniously “married” or sanctified. This ceremony is here described).—

Youth named Hyacinthus into Hyacinth Flower," *QJMS*, XXX-IV, pp. 220-222 (The body of Hyacinthus who had been struck dead by a flying disc, was transformed into a purple blossom by the touch of Apollo. The author explains the symbolism of the Hyacinth blossom).—Mookerjee, Ajit, "Bengal Folk Drawings and Paintings," *CR*, LXXXIX, pp. 41-45 (Describes ritualistic drawings such as Álipaná, Vrata, Vrata-Álipaná, pata, 'hieroglyphic', Jádu-patuá, and kálighát-patuá).—Pantulu, N. K. Venkatesam, "The Story of the Asuras," *QJMS*, XXXIII, pp. 321-328; XXXIV, pp. 57-57; 205-216 (Takes the reader through the whole range of the interesting literature dealing with the Asuras, a people, who belonged to the same stock as the Devas, but who differed from the latter by their materialistic outlook on life as opposed to the spiritual outlook which characterized the Devas).

1068.—Prideaux, Edwin, "Mother Kosi Songs," *MI*, XXIII, pp. 61-68 (The songs included here are expressive of the reactions of the simple people to contact with the overhanging presence of this divinity, who visits their land meting out punishment, giving rewards, striking with dead terror, and often with whims difficult for her subjects to comprehend).—Satyarthi, Devendra, "My Village Still Songs—A Glimpse of Panjabi Folk-Songs," *MI*, XXIII, pp. 41-46 (The song of Noora, the shepherd: Noora's sweet heart, a daughter of the soil, is angry; he feels his God is angry. And when she laughs, God laughs).—Siddiqi, Aslam, "The Hurs and their Poetry," *AP*, XIV, pp. 262-264 (Analyses the poetry of the Hurs, a brotherhood which came into being about 70 years ago and which consists mainly of Sindhi and Balochi tribes, with a view to gain an insight into their character).

1069. Srinivas, M. N., "Some Tamil Folk-Songs," *JUB*, XII, Pt. 1, p. 48 (These songs the bulk of which are dirges were collected in the villages round about Chidambaram on the Coromandel Coast. They reflect the cultural confluence of Christianity, Islam and Hinduism, all of which have come together on the Coromandel Coast).—"The Importance of Collecting Proverbs," *MI*, XXIII, p. 174 (The proverbs are not only reflections of life: they also play an active part in it).—"Uttara Kannada Jilleyalli Nāduvallali Bālikayalliruva Hādugalu," *JA*, XXI, pp. 351: 353 (In Kannada Folk-songs of the Nāduvars (a high caste) of North Kanara, Songs sung while husking and winnowing).

**Genealogy and Chronology**


1075. —Barani, Syed Hasan, "The Jalālī Calendar: Tārikh-i-Jalālī or Maliki," *IC*, XVII, pp. 166-175 (Since the older systems were
defective, Jalāl-ud-din Malik Shah got his astronomers to fix by accurate observation the correct length of the solar year, and in the light of their findings to regulate and reform the calendar so that the civil year may exactly correspond with the actual solar year. As a result the length of the solar year was found to be 365 days, 5 hours and 49 minutes, and on this basis a new Jalālī or Maliki calendar was worked out. By the combination of the formulae 7 1 29y and 8 1 33y, they succeeded in bringing the civil year into accord with the real solar year).—Chaudhuri, J. B., “Sanskrit Poet Gaṅapati II,” PO, VIII, pp. 139-142 (Holds that Gaṅapati whose verses are quoted in the Saduktikarnāmṛta, Sūktimuktāvalī and Subhāṣītāvalī cannot be the same as Bhāṇukara’s father Gaṅapati whose verses are quoted in the later anthologies for the reason that while Bhāṇukara flourished in the first half of the 16th century and his father a little earlier, the SK was composed in A.D. 1205, the SM in the 13th century A.D., and the SS in the 15th century A.D.).—Davar, Sohrab P., “The Week: Its History and Antiquity,” ILQ, XIII, pp. 227-231; XIV, pp. 29-33 (Having originated in Asia, it is said to have been imported from Alexandria together with the names of the individual days by the Greeks, who formally divided the month into three decades. Thanks to the influence of Mithraism, the week came to dominate the whole of Europe before the birth of Christ).—Ghosh, A., “Seals of an unknown Dynasty from Nālandā,” IHQ, XIX, pp. 188-189 (Two fragmentary seals found at Nālandā mention two names in giving the genealogy of a ruler: Lavkhaṇa and Jariva. These names also occur in the coins of the Hūnas, which suggests a possible identification of the former with the latter rulers).

1079. —Gods, P. K., “Rāghava Āpā Khairdekar of Punyastambha—His works and Descendants (from A.D. 1750 to 1942),” ABORI, XXIV, pp. 27-44 (Rāghava, whose works are hardly known to Sanskritists, flourished in the latter half of the 18th and the first quarter of the 19th century. The Scindia Oriental Institute has two MSS. of his Khetakṣati copied in A.D. 1838. Rāghava wrote three other works besides).—Gods, P. K., “Sābāji Pratāparāja, a Protégé of Burhān Nizam Shah of Ahmadnagar, and his Worksbetween A. D. 1500 and 1560,” ABORI, XXIV, pp. 156-164 (Identifies Sābāji Pratāparāja, the author of Parasakrīmantraprāpa, Bījunīramtamahākavya, and Bhargavādnamāupikā with Sābāji Pratāparāja, an officer of Burhān Nizam Shah (A.D. 1510-1554), who conferred on him the title of Pratāparāja).—Gods, P. K., “Some Authors of the Ārē Family and their Chronology—Between A. D. 1600 and 1825,” JUB, XII, Pt. II, pp. 63-69 (Records some contemporary evidence about Kṣubhaḥita Ārē, the celebrated logician (a Karhāda), which establishes the fact that he lived in Benares about the close of the 18th and the beginning of the 19th century. He was presumably a signatory to the Sanskrit address
presented to Warren Hastings in 1796 by the Benares Pandits).

1082. — Godge, P. K., "The Personal History of Raghunātha Mahādeva Ghāte (A.D. 1650-1730) together with an Analysis of his Nirṇāya-
ratnāvali," JUPHS, XVI, Pt. II, pp. 76-88 (Sketches the career of Raghunātha Mahādeva, a scholarly Karsada Brahman from Hārdrī, whose descendants continued the learned traditions of his house for full two centuries, and then proceeds to give an analysis of his Nirṇayaratnāvali) — Hamidullah, M., "Intercalation in the Qurān and the Ḥadīth," IlC, XVII, pp. 327-330 (Objects to the assertion in the article on the Jalālī calendar (No. 1075 above) that intercalation was of too purely a secular nature to have elicited any direction on the part of the Prophet on the ground that the Qurānic references are of too comprehensive a nature to leave this question undiscussed. So apart from the numerous mentions of the stages of the moon for the reckoning of years and time," there are clear indications of the tropical year and intercalation even in the Qurān). — Kinsaie, C. A., "The Romance of the Indian Calendar," JRAI, 1943, pp. 255-259 (Explains the peculiarities of the Hindu, Muslim, and Persian calendars. The Hindu year covers 354 days only and the defect is remedied by inserting seven intercalary months in 19 years. The Persian calendar was introduced by Akbar in A.D. 1555 and is known as the Fasli year. The Parisis have no week days, but they have twelve months each of 30 days. To these five more days, known as Gathas, are added). — Mankad, D. R., "Chronology of Kali Dynasties," PO, VIII, pp. 87-99, 177-187 (Applies the test of the Manvantara-Chaturyuga method to the Post-Mahābhārata Magadh dynasties down to the rise of the Guptas, and shows that the Purānic treatment of these dynasties is absolutely trustworthy). — Moo-
kerjee, Dhirendranath, "The Genealogy and Chronology of the Early Imperial Guptas," TIHC, 1941, pp. 176-179 (Endeavours to show that 'Fleet's epoch of Gupta era is hopelessly incorrect and that Edward Thomas' epoch of A. D. 78 for the Gupta dates and the Vikrama era for the Valabhi grants approach nearer the truth and that the epoch of the era introduced by the Gupta Vikramā-
ditya is the well-known Vikrama era of 58 B. C. and also the epoch of the Kota or Mālava-gana era is identical with the Śrīc Harsa era of 458 B. C. mentioned by Alberuni). — Narahari, H. G., "The Date of the Rāghuvamśadarpaṇa of Hemadri," BraALB, VII, pp. 213-216 (Holds that the upper limit for the date of the work as provided by the Adyar Library MS. cannot be later than A.D. 1500). — Nath, R. M., "Chronology of the Kings of the Bhatera Copper Plates," JARS, X, pp. 5-13 (The chance discovery of an old manuscript—Hattanather Pāchāli—has helped the present writer to reconstruct the history of the Hindu kings of Sylhet, and settle definitely the chronology of the kings mentioned in the Bhatera plates. He assigns the powerful king Keśavadeva to
1089. A. D. 1219 and the Bhatera plates to 1227.—Raghavan, V., "Date of the Ratirahasya," IHQ, XIX, pp. 72-73 (If the passage in Somadeva Suri's Yakusilakacampu written in A. D. 959 may be taken to refer to the work Ratirahasya, the limit of the latter's date may be pushed up to A. D. 959).—Rao, R. Subba, "The Eastern Ganga Era and Connected Problems," TIIHC, 1941, pp. 181-187 (Holds that the Ganga Era like the Maukhari Era was started after the fall of the Imperial Guptas at the end of the 5th century in or about A. D. 499 as against the views of Muzumdar who places the Era between A. D. 550 and 557).—Sarma, M. Somasekhara, "The Ganga Era," IG, IX, pp. 141-148 (After establishing from internal evidence of the grants of the Early Gangas certain facts of their history, the author proceeds with the help of the astronomical data furnished by the Siddantam and Tekkali plates of Devandraraja to decide upon the initial year of the era, which the established facts of history place between Śaka 421 and 432 or A. D. 499 and 510. On this bases the lunar eclipse mentioned as having taken place in G. E. 195 must have been the one recorded in the month Magha in S. 618-19 or 13th Jan. 696-97. So deducting 192 from S. 618-19 we get S. 426-27 or A. D. 504-05 for the initial year of the Ganga Era).—Sastry, R. Shama, "Kalpa or the World Cycle," JGJRL, I, pp. 7-20 (A kalpa in its origin meant an eclipse-cycle of nearly 19 years and not a period of 1,000 divine yugas of 4,320,000 years, as believed by the commentator Skandaswāmi and the authors of the astronomical Siddhāntas).—Sastry, R. Shama, "The World-Cycle," JASA, XI, pp. 115-215 (On the basis of the definition of yugas, manvantaras, and kalpas according to the Amarakośa the author recasts the original scheme of a Kalpa as follows: 2,000 Ayana-yugas or 2,000 × 6 × 2 × 14 days or 2 × 2 × 6 × 14,000 days with 24 × 14 or 336 intercalary months make a day-kalpa and a night-kalpa to Brahmā. Since 14,000 days are equal to 38 years nearly we may say that 24 × 38 years with 336 intercalary months or 940 years make a day-kalpa and a night-kalpa to the creator. If we take a parva to be equal to 14½ days or so then the duration of a kalpa would come to 500 years nearly or to 1,000 years taking day-kalpa and night-kalpa together).—Sharma, Dasharatha, "Fixing of two important Dates in the History of the Jodhpur State," JIH, XXII, pp. 16-17 (The dates in question of the death of Rāo Jodhāji, from whom the State of Jodhpur takes its name, and of his equally famous grand-father Rāo Chândāji, viz., V. S. 1545 and 1475 respectively).—Sircar, S. C., "Kṛta," IG, IX, pp. 186-187 (Apropos A. S. Altekar's view that the Kṛta era may originally have been started by a king of that name (IG, XXXIII, pp. 42-52) and D. N. Mookerjees rejoinder in XIA, V, pp. 229-34, the author favours the latter's conclusion that the Kṛta must be taken in the sense of 'the years of Kṛtayuga' ushered in by Kalki).—
1096. Agarchand and Nahata, Bhanwarlal, *Aitihāśika Jaina-Kārya-Sangraha*. Calcutta, Rev. in *IHO*, XIX, pp. 288-289 by Dhararatha Sharma: “The book is useful for historical as well as philological studies. It is a valuable source-book bringing before our eyes through its Kāvyas, the story of the development of Svetāmbara religious bodies, specially the Kharata-ragāccha during the last one thousand years or so and the contacts that they established with many important rulers of the period... Especially interesting are the Kāvyas dealing with the Jaina ācāryas who influenced the religious policy of Akbar... On the philological side its value is even greater, for it gives useful examples of Rājaśṭhānī as it was spoken from the 12th to the 19th century A.D.).—Gense, J. H., and Banaji, D. R., (Ed.), *The Gaṅgavads of Baroda, English Documents*. Vol. VIII. Anandra Gaṅgavad, Bombay, D. B.

1097. Taraporevala, 1943, 564 pp.—Joshi, C. V., (Ed.), *Historical Selections from Baroda State Records*. Vol. II. 1819-1825. Sayajirao II. Baroda, State Records Department, 1943, xii, 900-1091 pp. Rev. in *NIA*, VII, pp. 47-48 by P. K. Gode: “The present volume covers the period of six years of the reign of Sayajirao II. In the brief but critical Introduction Prof. Joshi has given us an admirable analysis of the selections, which helps the readers to understand the varied historical contents of these selections. Besides the English abstracts which facilitate the use of the Records even by readers not knowing Marathi, the Editor has added many other useful features such as glossaries of difficult forms and words and Indexes (Marathi and English, not to say fine illustrations, *viz.*, (1) Picture of Sayajirao II; (2) Photo of Coins of Sayaji Rao II; (3) Photo of Bhanda Palace; (4) Photo of Bhimnath Mahadeo Temple, Baroda; (5) Pictures of Chhatrarsing Jamadar”—Krishnamacharir, Sir V. T., *Speeches*. Baroda, Information Office, 1943, 184 pp. Rev. in *NR*, XIX, p. 160 by S. R. Galea: “... enables us to follow the ideas that inspire the reformatory activities of the Dewan.”—Minorsky, V., *Tadhkira*

ernment deserve our cordial thanks for its enlightened policy of making these records available to the public in such a handsome form and under the most authoritative historical editorship available anywhere. The introductions to the volumes are learned, critical, and truly helpful, while the topographical and personal notes, the chronological tables, alphabetical list of writers and addresses, and long index added to each volume indicate that the editors have spared no pains to smooth the path of those who will utilize these precious original sources". —Sarkar, Sir Jadunath, (Ed.), Poona Residency Correspondence, Vol. VIII. Daulat Rao Sindhia and North Indian Affairs, 1794-1799. Bombay, Government Central Press, 1943, 36, 280 pp. Rev. in IHO, XIX, pp. 391-392 by A. C. Banerjee: "In his illuminating Introduction to Vol. VIII Sir Jadunath brings out clearly the difficult problems which arose in Northern India after Mahadji Sindhia's death, and explains the reactions of events in Southern India upon the fortunes of the Marathas in Hindustan. His justification of the policy of Non-intervention pursued by Sir John Shore in the rivalry between the Marathas and the Nizam will be read with great interest". —Sinh, Raghbir, (Ed.), Poona Residency Correspondence, Vol. X. Daulat Rao Sindhia and North Indian Affairs, 1800-1803. Bombay, Government Central Press, 1943, 54, 456 pp. Rev. in IHO, XIX, pp. 391-392 by A. C. Banerjee: "Dr. Raghbir Sinh's exposition of the weaknesses of Sindhia's power provides a key to many political and diplomatic puzzles of the period." —

Acharya, P., "Historical References Relating to Orissa in Sandhyākara Nandi's Ramācaritam," JARS, X, pp. 49-55 (Discusses the historical references found in verse 45, Chapter III and in the Commentary on Śimā in verse 5, Chapter II, and concludes that these references fully establish the historical facts concerning Orissa at the close of the 11th century when the Kesari kings of Utkala were finally crushed by the Ganga Kings of Kalinaganagar. The exact date of the conquest is S.S. 1049 or A.D. 1118-19). —Aiyangar, A. N. Krishna, "The Acyutarāya-bhyudaya of Rājanātha Diṇḍīma," BrALB, VII, Pt. I, pp. 57-64; Pt. II (Serial publication. This is an historical Kavya in 12 cantos describing the early life, career, and achievements of the Emperor Acyutarāya of Vijayanagar. The present volume contains the index to half-verses and the introduction). —Apte, D. V., "Mahābālesvarkar va Cītrāvṛta Gharānāī saṁbhandhim Patrem," BISMQ, XXIII, Pt. III, pp. 90-92 (In Marathi: Two letters dated 28-8-1702 and 2-9-1720 bearing on monetary matters concerning the Mahābālesvarkar and Cītrāvṛta families). —Askari, Syed Hasan, "The Political Significance of Hazin's Career in Eastern India," BPP, XI, III, pp. 1-10 (Gives abstracts of letters from the Dasturul-Insha of Shaikh Ali Hazin, the celebrated Persian Poet and scholar of the mid-eighteenth century, who was
forced by a revolution in his own country to flee to India in 1147
1733, and who died at Benares in 1180/1760, equally admired and
esteemed by Muslims, Hindus, and the English inhabitants
of that city. The letters include those written to Shaikh Hasan,
to Raja Ram Narain, the deputy governor of Bihar, and to Shujauddaula.
—Bagchi, P. C., “Ba‘urah or Baruza?,” IHQ, XIX, pp. 266-269
(Improves on the reading and interpretation of this
word as given by H. C. Ray and Hodivala. Ferrand’s reading
of this word in his revised translation of portions of Al Ma’sūdī’s
work as Barūza would suggest the persianized form of Varāha
“boar,” and Varāha was a favourite title of the Gurjara kings
whether of the Pratihāra or other lines).—Banahatti, Srinivas
Narayan, “Madhyaprānta Sarakārcā Daptarakhānā,” MSP,
XVI, pp. 12-17 (In Marathi. A paper on historical material
in some Maratha archives in the Central Provinces).—Banerji,
Anil Chandra, “A Contemporary Account of the Origin of the
first Anglo-Maratha War,” IHRC, XX, pp. 31-33
(English version of a statement prepared by the Ministerial party of Poona
at the request of Colonel Upton in January, 1776, throwing light
on the rebellion of Raghunath Rao, the tragic murder of Nara-

—Banerji-Sastri, A., “Lassen on Fictitious and Apocryphal Reports
concerning India,” IHQ, XIX, pp. 50-61
(Translated from the
original German. The reports of the ‘fictitious’ kind are contained
in the epopees in which the campaign of Dionysos to India is
chanted; those of the ‘apocryphal’ kind are in the fabulous his-
tory of Alexander the Great, erroneously attributed to Kallis-
thenes, his companion in arms. Of the epopees only one has sur-
vived, viz., that of Nannos in forty-eight cantos. But its worthless-
ness is indisputably demonstrated by the patent fact that Nannos
had no Indian tradition before his eyes, and used his own fictions
borrowed from Greek mythology. As to the biography of Alex-
ander only the data therein produced on the authority of a Theban
scholar, who had lived at Taprobane as a prisoner for six years, are
partly worth credibility, though in them also fiction and truth are
commingled).—Bhat, B. V., “Rājvāde va Dikṣit Gharāṇyācē
from previous volume (See BRS 1942, No. 1143)—discussion on
Rajwade and the historical documents of the Dikṣit family).

—Burnay, J., “À-propos de l’auteur de la recension Bradley de la
(In French. On the author of the recension Bradley of the Grand
Chronique d’Ayuthia).—Chaghatai, M. A., “An old Copy of an
Adil Shahi Farman to Shahji Bhonsle,” IHRC, XX, pp. 11-12
(This document in Persian purports to grant the village of Inda-
pur to Sāhji Bhonsle, the father of Sīvājī by Sultan Muhammad,
son of Ibrahim Adil Shah of Bijapur (A. D. 1625-1659). It be-
1116. Chaghatai, M. A., "Sixteen Persian Documents concerning Nazabar (Nandurbar) in Khandesh," *IHRC*, XIX, pp. 15-20 (Belonging to the Satara Historical Museum, the documents concern grants of land to persons residing in Sultanpur or Sarkar Nazabar, the present Nazabar situated 32 miles north-west of Dhulia. They range from A.H. 1074 or A.D. 1664 to A.H. 1752 or A.D. 1798 and relate to the reigns of Aurangzeb, Shah Alam I, Farrukhsiyar, and Muhammad Shah),

1117. Chaghatai, M. A., "Study of some of the Persian Manuscripts in the B. I. S. mandala," *BISMQ*, XXIV, Pt. II, pp. 89-109 (Describes four of the MSS. from the collection of the Mandal—MSS. of the Rauzatu's Safa, Ta'rif-i-Hussain Nizam Shah, an Anthology, and Mirat-i-Sikandari, giving an idea of their historical importance),

1118. Chakravarti, Chintahiran, "A hitherto-unknown Version of Simhāsanadvatīraṇiśa," *IHQ*, XIX, pp. 65-67 (This interesting version of the work in a Bengali MS. with the Bangiya Parishat of Calcutta gives through the mouths of the statuettes fixed to the throne a running account of the life-story of King Vikrama. The names of these statuettes are different from those in other versions as also the introductory story as to how King Bhōja came upon the throne of Vikrama),


1120. Deshpande, Y. K., "Bibliothèque Royal de Belgique madhila Bhārataviṣayaka Grantha," *BISMQ*, XXIV, Pt. II, pp. 49-51 (In Marathi, gives a list of old and rare books relating to India in Portuguese, Dutch, and French in the Bibliothèque Royal de Belgique such as Jesuit letters, accounts of travels, reports on the political condition of India, Inquisition etc.—all of the 17th century),

1121. Deshpande, Y. K., "Dusreā Bājirāvācā Kauṭumbika Patra-sangraha," *BISMQ*, XXIV, Pt. IV, pp. 73-77 (In Marathi. Publishes some family letters of Baji Rao II),

1122. Ghosal, V. N., "Character-sketches in Bāna's Harṣacarita," *IC*, IX, pp. 1-19 ("Bana's historical descriptions in the Harṣacarita show his vivid sense of realism triumphing over his literary heritage of artificial convention. Much the same remark applies to Bana's characterisation of historical figures in the same work. In his formal estimates of the kings, queens, princes, courtiers, hermits and others who fill his canvas, Bana closely follows the prevailing Adya model, but the detailed accounts of their career often illustrate with striking vividness the distinctive traits of their character. The author illustrates this statement with Bana's character sketches of Puṣpabhūti, Prabhākaravardhana, Rājyavardhana, Harṣa, Yēlovatī, Rājyāśri, the kings of Gaṇḍa and Malava, Bandi, Kumāragupta and Mādhavagupta, and of the holy men Bhāiravācārya
and Divākaramitra).—Ghoshal, U. N., "Dynastic Chronicles of Kashmir," *IHO*, XIX, pp. 27-38; 156-172. (Continued from previous volume, the article deals with Kalhana's Rājataraṅgaṇī and its sources. In his final estimate of Kalhaṇa the writer observes, "Among authors of historical Kāvyas Kalhāṇa occupies a unique position by virtue of his knowledge of military science, his exact topography and genealogical statements, his attention to chronology, the individuality of his wonderful series of historical portraits, his impartial judgment on the characters of the past as well as the present, and lastly his approach towards historical criticism.")—Giles, Lionel, "Dated Chinese Manuscript in the Stein Collection. VI. Tenth Century (A.D. 947-995)," *BSOS*, XI, Pt. I, pp. 148-173. (There are very few Buddhist canonical texts, but a considerable variety of miscellaneous prayers, eulogies, certificates, letters, contracts, calendars, inventories and so forth. The general impression one obtains is of a period of gradually increasing poverty and political unrest in which the civilization introduced by the Chinese is seriously threatened, and Buddhism, though still maintaining its position as the dominant religion, has greatly degenerated since the palmy days of the early T'ang dynasty.).—Gupta, Y. R., "Nānāsāheb Pesvearnim Kelele Divyavarūn Nikāla," *Sāk*, XII, Pt. I, pp. 63-64. (In Marathi. A letter to Raghuvirabhaktaparāyana Rājaśīr Laksmana Bāba of Chaphala from Balājī Bajīrao to the effect that property confiscated from Govind Vīthal and Mahipat Bhagavant, when the Peśva was camping at Savanār, had been returned to the owners).


consideration of the practical crafts. This is the earliest record we possess containing a classified survey of the trades and crafts of mediaeval Islam, and is, despite its somewhat abstract and philosophical treatment, a most valuable document for the economic history of the Islamic lands.—"Marathasea Itihasaev Imadshaenem, Kh. 26. Bamborkar Bhonsle Daftar," Sd., XII, pp. 85-132 (In Marathi. Materials for the History of the Marathas Bamborkar Bhonsle Daftar. Continued from previous volume [See BIS 1942, No. 1181], consists of three letters, viz., 57 to 59, dated 2nd September 1690, 24th September 1690, and 6th October, 1690.).—Mitra, Kalipada, "Historical References in Jain Poems," TIHC, 1941, pp. 295-302 (Indicates incidental references to historical personages in the collection of Jain poems named "Aitihāsik Jain Kavya-sangraha"). In Apabhramša. Mention is made in particular of three Suris, Jina-prabha, Jinadeva, and Jinacandra, and to the patronage of Jain scholars by Muhammad Bin Tughl'g).—Mitra, Kaliprasad, "Jaina Kavitavó me Itihāsika Prasanga," J.B, X, pp. 25-33 (In Hindi. Historical materials in Jaina poems).—Nadkar, G. B., "Nāḍkār Gharānyāceā Ināmāceā Sanada," SdK, XII, Pt. I, pp. 59-62 (In Marathi. Publishes two sanads dated A. D. 1699 and 1733, granted to Sambhāji Bāji Kārkharis, making over to him the village of Gugulavādhā in Māvāla as inām).—Narain, Brij and Sharma, Sri Ram, "Extracts from a Contemporary Dutch Chronicle of Mughal India," JBORS, XXIX, pp. 36-54 (Continuation of De Laet's account [See BIS 1942, No. 1188] which tells the story of Khusrav's rebellion and of the circumstances leading to Jehangir's marriage with Mehr-un-Nisa, the widow of Sher Afghan, the future Nur Jahan.).—Nigam, K. C., "Letters of Mufti Khalil-ud-Din," HIRC, XIX, pp. 65-67 (Famous mathematician and astrologer, Khali-ud-Din was born at Karori in the district of Lucknow in 1785 and was appointed ambassador by Gazi-ud-din Haidar, the first king of Oudh. He figures prominently in the political transaction of Oudh with the English from 1826-30. A few letters of his were recently discovered, and excerpts from them are published here to convey the nature of their contents).—Poleman, Horace I., "Three Indic Manuscripts," Library of Congress Quarterly Journal, I, No. 4, pp. 24-29, pls. 1-4 (The first is one of the oldest and finest specimens of MSS. of the Kalpasutra (now owned by the Library of Congress) dated V. S. 1509, i.e. A. D. 1452 consisting of 110 folios, and measuring 11½" x 3½" with 41 miniatures in colour, belonging to the 'Western Indian' school of painting. The second is a MS. entitled Candanaśājīrī Copātī, a Hindi poem about King Candana, dated V. S. 1801 (A. D. 1744) with illustrations, in the Jaipur style; the third is an old Gujarati text of the Sālibhadraśāstra, dated V. S. 1833 (A. D. 1776), the story of the Jaina Prince Sālibhadra.
Municipāliti sthāpanā honyā pārvimcā Puṇyācā Kārabhāra, pp. 160-175—Administration of the city of Poona before the establishment of the Municipality).—Qureshi, I. H., "An Afghan account of Anglo-Afghan Relations (1836-42)," IHRC, XIX, pp. 119-121 (Gives a resume of a MS. bearing the title of Akbār-nāma, in the Delhi University Library, purporting to be the work of Hamīd Kashmirī written in imitation of Firdawsi’s Shahnāma, exalting on the exploits of Prince Muhammad Akbar Khan, the son of Amir Dost Muhammad of Afghanistan during the struggle consequent on the revolt of Shah Shuja, supported by the British, leading to Dost Muhammad’s surrender and exile in India and his final restoration).—Sajan Lal, K. A., "The Akhbāri-Malwa," IHRC, XX, pp. 53-56 (Pre-Mutiny newspaper published in Marathi and Urdu every Tuesday).—Sajan Lal, K. A., "A Few Newspapers of Pre-Mutiny Period,” IHRC, XIX, pp. 128-132 (Deals with four pre-Mutiny papers, Jamīn-akhbar, Fawāid-un-nazirin, Qirān-us-sadain, and Delhi Urdu Akbar, giving both Indian and foreign news, the second and third giving in particular information of Mulraj’s activities, his capture and death).—Saran, Parmatma, "A Farman of Furrūkh Siyār,” IHRC, XIX, pp. 74-79 (The firman granting a piece of land in the pargana of Sandi in the Sārkar of Khairbad to Sayyed Karam Ullah, who sheltered a large number of medicaments and pupils, dated the 27th of Shaban, in the 6th year of his accession April 10, 1717).—Saran, P., "A Farman of Furrūkh Siyār,” BC, XVII, pp. 441-444 (The farman begins with the sacred name of Allah in vermilion, flanked a little below by the Royal Seal to the right and the sovereign’s name to the left. The object of the farman is an assignment of some land by way of maintenance to the assignees).—Sarma, R. Madhava Krishna, "Some rare works in the Aump Sanskrit Library,” ABORI, XXIV, pp. 227-230 (1) The Rājapraśnīyanāpyadabhānjkā of Padmasundara, author of Akbaralīśhgāra darpana. The MS. consists of two folia with 52 lines of 60 letters each. 2) Jaṅgiravindorangākāra of Rāya Pāramānandarāya, a protégé of Jahanīr, consisting of 10 leaves with 10 lines per page. 3) The Hanumangarh fort inscription in Persian script which records that the fort was built by Rāya Munohara Rāya in Hijira 1009 in Jahanīr’s reign. 4) Bhairavabhāttapādhyāya’s Kannada-Vṛitti on the Rgvedasavānmukrāmaṇī. The MS. consists of 36 folia with 10 lines per page. Extracts from all the four are appended).—Sastri, K. A. Nilakanta, "Some Dutch Charters from the Golconda Region,” IHRC, XX, pp. 6-8 (Invites attention of scholars to scores of charters issued by Golconda authorities to the Dutch East India Co., and now published in the Dutch original in the volumes of Corpus Diplomaticum Neerlando-Indicum of which five have already appeared in the Dutch periodical Bijdragen
tot de Taal. Though these charters make no contribution to the story of internal revolutions, they give exact dates and names of the rulers and officers who issued these charters, and thus serve to correct the inaccurate chronology of the indigenous sources).

1158. Sen, S. N., "Confession of a Dacoit," CR, LXXXVII, pp. 13-18 (This is a translation of a Deposition made by Muhammad Husain, a common dacoit, before Henry Lodge, the Commissioner of Sunderbans for suppression of robberies, on the 14th January, 1789. Muhammad Husain and two of his confederates suffered the extreme penalty, while Muhammad Hayat, the brain of the gang, was transported to Penang. The gang operated over a wide area from the banks of the Baleswar in Bakerganj District to Bhulua Pargana in the neighbouring district of Noakhali).

1159. Sen, S. N., "Two Sanskrit Memoranda of 1787," JGJRI, I, pp. 32-47 (When news reached this country of the impeachment of Warren Hastings, his Indian friends hastened to testify to his great qualities, and there poured forth numerous testimonial of his solicitude for the welfare of the Company's subjects. Two of these from Benares, reproduced in the present article, refer in general terms to what Warren Hastings had done to earn their gratitude).

1160. —Shaik, C. H., "A Descriptive Handlist of the Arabic, Persian, and Hindusthani MSS. belonging to the Satara Historical Museum at present lodged at the Deccan College Research Institute, Poona," BDCRI, IV, pp. 246-262 (These are religious works, translations from Sanskrit (Mahabharata in Persian and Yogavasistha), histories of the Mughals, Bahamanids, and Gujarat Sultans, letters, etc.).—Shaik, Chand Husain, "Was the Mir'at-i-Sikandari Revised by the author himself?" NIA, VI, pp. 193-196 (Holds that the second category of MSS. of Mir'at-i-Sikandari came into being not in the last century but before 1038/1629, most probably in 1022/1615, when the author himself revised the work, making a good deal of improvement in the text).

1161. —Shejwalkar, T. S., "A Ballad on Bhau and the Panipat in Hindustani," BDCRI, IV, pp. 161-185 (The hero of the Ballad is Sadansivarao Bhau Pava. Though fabulous it is important in that certain facts emerge and are known for the first time: the actual place of crossing the Jumna, names of local chiefs ranged on one side or the other, the actual place of the combat, the troubles in the Maratha camp, and the relations between Najbathkhan, Abdus Samad Khan, and Kutubjang).—Shere, S. A., "A Farmān of Shah Alam," IHRC, XX, pp. 45-47 (Assignment of a village in the district of Patna in A.D. 1763).—Sinha, N. K., "New Light on the History of North-east India," CR, LXXXVI, pp. 50-52 (A review of Prachin Bangala Patra Sankalan (Records in Oriental Languages, Vol. I—Bengali Letters). Editor, S. N. Sen. Published by the University of Calcutta. See BIS 1942, No. 1126. "These letters cover a dark period, illustrate the cur-
rents and cross-currents of personal and local rivalry and give us a
graphic idea of the chaos in the North-East of India during these
years of woe and troubles in Cooch-Behar, the anarchy in Assam,
the troubles in Cachar, the Bhutanese encroachments, the Burmese
incursions and the resultant anarchy and disorder").

(In Marathi. The historical letters of the Rāmachānta sect. His-
1166. torical material in the letters of some families of Chaul, Narsipur
etc.,—mostly administrative and commercial).—Verma, B. D.,
435-436 (Records a donation of money and land for the expenses
of the Rauza of Qutb-ul-Aqtab, situated at Vatva near Ahmedabad
by Emperor Muhammad Shah).

HISTORIOGRAPHY

1167. Chatterji, Nandalal, "Modern Schools of Historiography," MR,
LXXIII, pp. 49-51 (Examines the scientific, Futurist, materialist,
race and anthropogeographical theories of history, and points to
a new orientation in the method and outlook of the modern his-
torian, which is the result of the mutual co-operation between var-
ious branches of learning like history, anthropology, geography,
literature, sociology and economics).—Joshi, Anandrao, "The
Late Y. M. Kale, an eminent Historian of C. P. and Berar," MR.
LXXIV, pp. 70-71 (Life sketch of the historian of C. P. and Berar,
among whose published works are the History of Berar and the
History of the Nagpur Province, Bhojla's Bhukar, and Vol. V of the
Poona Residency Records).—Venkataramayya, M., "A History of
Andhra," JAHG, I, pp. 24-25 (Plea for a comprehensive history of
Andhra dealing with its varied phases and their inter-connections,
and with the evolution of its political and administrative insti-
tutions and its culture and art).

VEDIC STUDIES

1170. a) SAMHITAS: Apte, V. M., "Some Problems regarding Śāmağāna
that awaits Investigation: a Statement," BDCRI, IV, pp. 281-
295 (A thorough study of one particular Śāmağāna involves the
study of that gāna as chanted in all the extant śākhas as also the
study of provincial variations in the mode of chanting prevalent
in one and the same śākha).—Apte, V. M., "Sound-records of
Śāmağānas—a Prospect and Retrospect," BDCRI, IV, pp. 296-
314 (An account of the sound-records of Śāmağānas made by the
Deccan College Postgraduate and Research Institute).—Apte,
V. M., "The 'Spoken Word' in Sanskrit Literature," BDCRI, IV,
pp. 269-286 (Adduces evidence from Vedic sources to prove that
the Vedic Indians knew the art of writing in the sense of numerical
notation and the alphabet. There is the tell-tale word akṣara occurring in all periods of Vedic literature, and 'Buhler takes the occurrence of this word in the Pāli canon as evidence of the knowledge of writing.' But the ancients preferred the 'spoken word' in the transmission of Sacred literature because of their 'implicit faith in the unlimited—almost divine—power of Vac or the 'spoken word'.—Chitrav, Siddeshwar Shastri, "Vedānta Kāhīm Naṣṭa zālele Vārṇoccāra," BISMQ, XXIII, Pt. IV, pp. 58-64 (In Marathi. On the pronunciation of certain letters in the Vedas now lost).—Coomaraswamy, A. K., "Praṇa-Citi," JIRAS, 1943, pp. 105-109 (Attempts an interpretation of AV, X, 2, 8c, d, and 26, which taken together read literally, 'who is that god who, having piled a piling in the person's jaws, ascends to the sky? Atharvan the Parifier, sent (them) forth upward from the brain from the head').—Gargo, D. V., "The Contribution of the Śabarabhasya to Rgveda Exegesis," BDCRI, IV, pp. 315-328 (Treatment by Śabara of the Rgveda passages cited in his Bhāṣya. Continued from BDCRI, III, p. 545 (See BIS 1942, No. 1256). Śabara was influenced by the canons of Etymology laid down by Yāska, and was inclined to interpret Rgveda verses as well as words in a sense suited to ritualistic purposes).—Gargo, D. V., "Did Śabara Belong to the Maitrāyaṇiya School of the Yajurveda?" BDCRI, IV, pp. 329-339 (Gives a comparative table of citations in the Śabarabhasya with their possible sources in the various Yajurveda Sahihitas, betraying the author's decisive preference for the Maitrāyaṇiya Sahihit).—Karmarkar, A. P., "The Fish in Indian Folklore and the Age of the Atharvaveda," ABORI, XXIV, pp. 191-206 (The tāṭhākara of the dynasty of the Minas, the fish was also a religious symbol of the Mohenjo-Daros. It formed one of the eight forms of Siva, as it was one of the eight constellations of the Mohenjo-Daro Zodiac. But most important of all, the story of Manu's Flood helps to decide on the age of the Atharvaveda and the close of the Indus Valley culture. The fish also plays a prominent part in the socio-religious life of the Hindus during the later period).—Krishnamoorthy, K., "Religion of the Veda," OJMS, XXXIV, pp. 37-48 (Deals primarily with the Rgveda in which, says the author, "a development is noticeable in the conception of the godhead. The idea of god gradually developed from polytheism through henotheism, ultimately to some sort of monotheism which in the end gave place to pantheism").—Pillai, P. K. Narayana, "An Examination of Variants in Later Sahihitas of Mantras cited by Pratikas in the Aitareya Brāhmaṇa and not traced to the Rgveda," BDCRI, IV, pp. 340-357 (Supplement to his previous paper (See BIS 1942, No. 1288). Gives a classified list of variants accompanied by critical remarks).—Raja, C. Kunhan, "Education in the Vedic Age," OJMS, XXXIII, pp. 263-269 (As outlined in the eleventh section of the first
book of the Taittirya Upaniṣad, one of the best known portions of the entire Vedic literature, which contains the instructions which a teacher gives to his pupils at the termination of their studies).


1182. —Sarma, B. N. Krishnamurti, "The Ancient Tamil and the Vedic Faith," JTSML, III, Nos. 2–3, pp. 23–35 (That faith in the Vedas and acceptance of the sanctity of Āgamas, recognition of Varnāśrama, Karma, etc., are not only unopposed to the Tamil genius, but are actually inculcated in the oldest Tamil classics is sought to be proved from internal evidence furnished by one of the most ancient and greatest works in Tamil, viz., the Tolkāppiām which shows that these beliefs and customs prevailed in the Tamil country during its author's lifetime).

1183. b) Upaniṣads: Chintamani, T. R., "Kauśitaka and Śāṅkhāyana Upaniṣads," AOR, VII, pp. 1–18 (Discusses the difference between the two classes of Upaniṣads, and tabulates the readings of the Śāṅkhāyana, where they differ from the Kauśitakas).—Gadgil, M. D., "Is Bhagavān Śaṅkara the author of the Bhāṣyam on the Isa Upaniṣad, going under his name?" PQ, XIX, (From a close analysis of the mantras 9, 10, and 11 of the Isa Upaniṣad, the author calls in question the common belief that the existing Bhāṣya on this upaniṣad was the work of Śaṅkara).—Mitra, Jagadish Chandra, "A Postscript on the Śāvitrī Upaniṣad," IC, X, pp. 79–82 (Gives further reasons in support of his contention that the Śāvitrī Upaniṣad of a later date, as mentioned in the Muktika Upaniṣad and published at the Nirmayaśagar Press, is really an Atharvanic treatise in spite of its Śāmavedic Śānti).—Patankar, R. K., "Śrimad Yājnavalkya Gītōpaniṣad anī Śri Yājnavalkya-Sahadharmini," BISMQ, XXIV, Pt. II, pp. 41–49 (In Marathi. Notices a Gītōpaniṣad ascribable to Yājnavalkya, and a commentary thereon).—Srivastav, Saligram, "Dārāsikoh ke Pārasi Upaniṣad," NNP, XLVII, pp. 179–186 (In Hindi: Comments on Dara Shukoh's translation of Upaniṣads into Persian).—"The Vaisnava-paniṣads. Tr. by T. R. Srinivasa Aiyangar, and C. Srinivasa Murti," BraALB, VII, Pt. II, pp. 73–80; Pt. III, pp. 81–96; Pt. IV, pp. 97–128 (Serial publication continued from Vol. VI, p. 72).

1189. —Varādachari, K. C., "Psychology in the minor Upaniṣads," JSVOI, IV, pp. 85–102 (Whatever may be the metaphysical explanations of the manifold nature of reality as revealing matter, souls and their Lord Brahman, the capital fact is recognised in the Upaniṣads that the evolution of individual life and mind consists in the actual perception of the integral unity of matter and mind in the organism. The psychical controls, and is conditioned by the physical, and the interaction between the psychical and the physical is not only constant but also inevitable).
1190. a) Mahābhārata: The Mahābhārata. For the first time critically edited by Vishnu S. Sukthankar (Aug. 1925—Jan. 1943) and S. K. Belvalkar (since April 1943). Vol 2. The Sabhāparva, being the second book... critically edited by Franklin Edgerton. (Fascicles 13 and 14 of the whole work). Poona, Bhandarkar Oriental Research Institute, 1943, lxvii, 517 pp., 6 pls. Rev. in JAOS, LXVI, pp. 267-269 by M. B. Emeneau: "Edgerton's introduction to this second book is the most important piece of general exposition of the problems of editing the Mahābhārata that has appeared since Sukthankar's great introduction to the first book. He reiterates, on the basis of his own editorial work, the principles first worked out by Sukthankar. In one or two points he finds it possible to go beyond Sukthankar. He finds that 'no scribe, no redactor, ever knowingly sacrificed, a single line which he found in his original,' in other words, 'any passage, long or short which is missing in any recension or important group of MSS. as a whole, must be very seriously suspected of being a secondary insertion.' (xxxiv-xxxvi). He examines the application to the critical text of the term 'fluidity' and affirms the historical reality of the text (against such questionings as those of Sylvain Levi; xxxvi-xxxvii). Kosambi's rehandling of the concept of 'fluidity' in JAOS, LXVI, 112f. only shows, by its introduction of an anecdote about Sukthankar's attitude towards his text of the Ādiśāra, that Sukthankar and Edgerton saw eye to eye in this matter in spite of differences of phraseology." Also in BSOS, XII, Pt. 2, pp. 458-459 by E. J. Thomas.—Sitaramayya, S., The Mahābhārata Story Narrated in English. Trichinopoly, C. V. P. Press, 1943, 16, 639, 311 pp. Narrates the main story, the story contained in what he considers to be layer I.—Agastya, Pandita, "Bālabhārata, with 'Manohara', a commentary by Salva Timmaya Daṇḍanātha," JSS, IV, pp. 1-16 (This is a poem in 20 cantos, dealing in detail with the story of the Mahābhārata. The poet was patronised by King Pratāparudradeva of Warangal (A. D. 1292-1323) and is credited with 74 works, one of them being the "Pratāparudrayaśobhāsaṃgam". Salva Timmaya was a minister of Kṣaṇa Deva Rāya of Vijayanagar (16th century A. D.). His commentary is now published for the first time).—Devabodha, "Devabodhakṛtamahābhārataśāpyātyātā—Ādiśāra," ABORI, XXIV, pp. 81-107 (A serial publication).—Edgerton, Franklin, "Tribute from the West," ABORI, XXIV, p. 136 (Tribute to the memory of the late Dr. Sukthankar as evidence of the depth and sincerity of his feeling of loss to himself and to the world).—Kaṭre, S. M., "Dharmopanisad in Mahābhārata," FGJRI, I, pp. 118-122 (Contends that in translating 'dharma' as law or religion, 'upanisad' as ordinance, and 'abhyupapatti' as fulfilment
the modern writers have missed something of the inner purport of all the three words by attempting a general translation of the passage as a whole. The base 'abhy-upa-pad' has the root meaning of 'to approach,' and when the context shows the object to be a woman, it develops a technical significance of 'to approach for sexual intercourse' for begetting children as a religious duty).

1196. — K(atre), S. M., "Vishnu Sitaram Sukthankar, 1887-1943," ABORI, XXIV, pp. 123-135 (Appreciative obituary of the noted orientalist who put in seventeen years of silent, successful, and inspiring work over the Critical Edition of India's Great Epic which he had made his own by his brilliant critical acumen, by his wonderful modesty and the complete identification of his life with the great work of which he became the chief instrument and the guiding spirit).— Kulkarni, E. D., "Unpaśāginian Forms and Usāges in the Critical Edition of the Mahābhārata," NIA, VI, pp. 130-139 (Describes non-finite forms, divided into two sections: infinitives, and gerunds).— Kulkarni, E. D., "Unpaśāginian Forms and Usages in the Critical Edition of the Mahābhārata," ABORI, XXIV, pp. 83-97 (The study of the unpaśāginian forms is one of the chief expedients adopted by the General Editor of the Mahābhārata for the construction of the critical text, to find out a reading which best explains how the other readings may have arisen. The true reading in this case has often proved to be a lectio difficilior or an anachronism or a solecism. These unpaśāginian forms fall into several classes according to their nature. The present paper however studies only the 'indiscriminate and irregular use of negative ma (sometimes mā and na'). — "An Old Hymn of Adoration to India—From the Mahābhārata," JUPHS, XVI, Pt. II, pp. 1-2 (The hymn of adoration to Bhārata as a land of mighty sovereigns and heroic personages and occurring in the Bhāgavata Purāṇa).— Moti, Chandra, "Geographical and Economic Studies in the Mahābhārata: Upayana Varsha," JUPHS, XVI, Pt. II, pp. 7-63 (Attempts to identify the names of various tribal republics and monarchies making their appearance at the time of the Rājasūya sacrifice for paying tribute to Yudhīṣṭhira).— P(usalkar), A. D., "Vishnu Sitaram Sukthankar," JBBRAS, XIX, pp. 89-92 (A sketch of the literary career of the late Dr. Sukthankar who 'was not only the Father of Indian Textual Criticism and the greatest scholar of the Great Epic, but also a sound linguist and linguist, an expert in archaeology, epigraphy, palaeography, Sanskrit language and literature, and ancient Indian culture).

1201. — Shende, N. J., "The Authorship of the Mahābhārata," ABORI, XXIV, pp. 67-82 (Holds that the Bhārgavagirases were jointly responsible for the final redaction of the Mahābhārata, for making it a Dharmā Sāstra, and a Nītisāstra, and an Encyclopaedia of the Brahmanical traditions, and for preserving its unity in the midst of its manifold diversity).
1203. **b) RAMAYANA**: Gore, N. A., *A Bibliography of the Rāmāyana*. Poona, Author, 1943; vi, 99 pp. Rev. in *IIQ*, XIX, pp. 87-88 by S. K. De: "... an interesting and useful contribution to Epic Studies... The work gives a compilation of most of the noteworthy publications on the Rāmāyana, including in its scope Text-editions, Translations, Adaptations, and Critical and Literary Notices or Studies in journals or separate publications... The number of entries is 366." Also in *ABORI*, XXIV, p. 114 by R. D. Vadekar: "handy and useful compilation. The appendix gives many valuable extracts from the works of orientalists, who have studied the epic from various angles of vision".—Sivananda, Swami, *Essence of Rāmāyana*. Rikhikesh, The Swananda Publication League, 1943, 244 pp. Contents: Section I—Preliminary. Section II—Synopsis of the seven Kāndas. Section III—Characters of the Rāmāyana. Section IV—Śrī Rāma’s teachings. Section V—

1204. **Appendix.—Aiyar, R. Sadasiva**, "The Rāmāyana in the Light of Aristotle’s Poetics," *JUB*, XII, Pt. II, pp. 25-49 (There is no attempt here to apply *a priori* to the Indian epic the canons of Aristotle. The method used by the author is to study "the central situation or conflict, to proceed therefrom to an understanding of it in relation to character, to perceive the bearings of scenes, dialogues and settings on the *motif*, to grasp the philosophy that underlies and suffuses them, to press on from these to the technique of diction and style; and crown it all by tracing in it the profile of the age and the writer").—Sastri, Dewan Bahadur K. S., Ramaswami, "Geographical and Historical Data in the Rāmāyana," *THC*, 1941, pp. 124-125 (In the Rāmāyana we have a clear description of Northern India as well as of Southern India; the Vānaras were an Aryan colony out of touch with the homeland of Aryan culture, which Lanka was the capital of a Rāṣṭrasa kingdom in the island of Ceylon).—Sastri, K. S., Ramaswami, "Rāmāyana as Bhakti Sāstra," *JSS*, IV, pp. 37-41 (Gives chapter and verse to shew why the Rāmāyana should be regarded as Bhakti Sāstra: Pādasevana bhakti (as seen in the citizens of Ayodhya), Dāṣya Bhakti (in Hanuman), Sakya bhakti (in Sugriva), ātmanavedana (in Vibhishana), and the fullness of all the aspects of Bhakti in Sīta).—Shende, N. J., "The Authorship of the Rāmāyana," *JUB*, XII, Pt. II, pp. 19-24 (Holds that the final redaction of the Rāmāyana was due to the Bhngvanagirases, who in their efforts to galvanize the old Vedic religion and to stem the tide of heterodox religions like Buddhism and Jainism transformed the Bhārata into the Mahābhārata and the Rāmāyana of Vālmiki (2nd to 6th books) into the present epic).—"Venuśākṛta Rāmāyana," *RR*, XXI, pp. 105-140 (In Marathi. The publication of this rare work by Venuśākṛta, a member of the Rāmadāsī sect, is continued from the previous volume, see *BIS* 1942, No. 1318).
BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943

Puranic Studies

1210. — Sarma, B. Ramachandra, Sri Devimahatmya. Madras, N. Rajam & Co., 1943 (?), 172 pp. Rev. in MR, LXXV, p. 383 by Chin-taharan Chakravarti; "... popular edition of the Devimahatmya section of the Markandeya Purāṇa together with various accessory matters (like dhīrāṇa, karama, stotra, rahasyas, etc.) necessary for a ceremonial recitation of the former. A number of variants are noted generally without making any reference to their sources").

1211. — Barua, Birinehi Kumar, "An Assamese Version of Narayana-deva's Padmāpurāṇa," CR, LXXXVIII, pp. 48-50 (Reproduces some passages from the Assamese recension, which are omitted in the present Bengali edition of the Calcutta University, and points out certain other differences between the two due to dialectical variations).—Dikshitār, V. R. Ramachandra, "The Purāṇas and the Theory of Human Evolution," AP, XIV, pp. 27-31 (Discusses the significance for evolutionary theory of the ten mythical avatāras of Viṣṇu, and assesses the importance of the Purāṇa's in this connection as a record of human evolution and historical geology).—Hazarā, R. C., "The Saura-Purāṇa," NIA, VI, pp. 103-111; 121-129 (Describes the contents of the S-purāṇa, a work of the Paśupatas, which is primarily meant for the glorification of Śiva and his consort Pārvati, and settles the date of its composition as between A. D. 950 and 1050).

Classical Sanskrit

1214. a) General: Sastri, G. B., An Introduction to Classical Sanskrit. Calcutta, Modern Book Agency, 1943, 237, xxvii, pp. Rev. in ABORI, XXIV, p. 249 by C. R. Devadhar; "necessarily sketchy ... since it assumes that whatever is written in Sanskrit is literature whether Algebra, Astrology or Astronomy."—Apte, D. V., "The Late Dr. N. G. Sardesai," PO, VIII, pp. xiii-xv (Obituary. The subject, the proprietor of the Oriental Book Agency and the Poona Orientalist, evinced keen interest in the revival of Sanskritic Studies).—Banerji, Suresh Chandra, "Certain Sanskrit Scholars of Medieval Bengal bearing the name 'Rāmabhadra'," IHQ, XIX, pp. 330-343 (Seeks to unravel the confusion in the history of Sanskrit literature arising from the circumstance that the name Rāmabhadra became popular among the Sanskrit scholars of the period immediately following the golden epoch of the intellectual history of Bengal. The author here selects three scholars bearing this name with the distinguishing epithets of Nyāyāṅkārā, Sārvabhumī and Siddhānta-Vāgīśa and examines what books were written by each of them).—Gode, P. K., "Some New Evidence Regarding the Date of Jagaddhara—Between A. D. 1275 and 1450," JSVOF, IV, pp. 70-73 (The probable
limits of the date of Jagaddhara, the commentator of the *Mālātimādhaśa* and other works, had been fixed by the author between A.D. 1275 and 1450 in an earlier paper. These probable limits are now confirmed by the date of a Nepal MS. of the *Vāsavadattaśaka* of Jagaddhara, *viz.* Samvat 355 (+1118), A.D. 1473. —Gore, N. A., "Prof. Dr. Har Dutt Sharma," ABORI, XXIV, pp. 139-140 (Appreciative obituary of the scholar, whose 'most prominent achievement was the foundation of the Poona Orientalist'; and who prepared the Descriptive Catalogue of the Vaidyaka Tantra, and Dharmāśāstra manuscripts in the Government MSS. Library at the BORI, and edited fifteen books and wrote valuable papers dealing with many branches of Sanskrit scholarship). —Raja, C. Kunhan, "Mahāmahopādhyāya Prof. S. Kuppuswami Śastri 1880-1943," BrāALB, VII, pp. 205-212 (Obituary. The man and his work). —Raja, C. Kunhan, "S. S. Suryanarayana Śastri," BrāALB, VII, pp. 29-31 (Obituary with particular reference to his edition of the *Vedāntaparibhāṣa* of Dharmarājādhirāvin with English translation and notes published in the Adyar Library Series),


1224. b) ALANKARA: Krishnamacharya, V., "Ālaṅkāramukta-vāli by Kṛṣṇayajvan," BrāALB, VII, pp. 115-122 (This is a rare MS. of a treatise on rhetoric and poetics (now deposited in the Adyar Library) by Suṣṭha Kṛṣṇayajvan, a protégé of Gobhāri Nṛsiṅha, a nephew of Ātreya Rāmaraja, the Vijayanagara Emperor. An interesting feature of this work is the genealogical account it gives of this Emperor, who was a son-in-law of Kṛṣṇadevaraya. The work may be assigned roughly to the latter half of the 16th century A.D.). —Mankad, D. R., "Authorship of Dhvanyāloka," NIA, VI, p. 211 (Suggests the common authorship of the Kārikas and the Vṛttis in the Dhvanyāloka). —Moorty, K. Krishna, "Sanskrit Theories of Poetry," PO, VIII, pp. 9-20 (In this rapid survey of the different schools of Sanskrit Poetics, the author traces the steady growth in the conception of the nature of poetry, from the early beginnings in Bharata, Bhāmaṇa, and Dandin, where only the exterior of poetry is taken into consideration, to attempts at solving the inner core of it in Vāmana, and its final successful solution in Ānandavardhana). —Raghavan, V., "Āṣādhara’s Kovidāṇanda with Kādāmbini," NIA, VI, p. 140 (Draws the attention of the scholars to the fact that this work has appeared serially in the *Saṃskṛta Sāhitya Pariṣat Pāṭrīka*, beginning with Vol.

21
1228. XIII, No. 1).—Raja, C. Gunhan, "Kauumudi—the Commentary on Abhinavagupta's Locana on Dhvanīloka—Its author and Date," PO, VIII, pp. 37-45 (First establishes the identity of the authors of the Kauumudi—a commentary on a commentary on Ananadavardhana's Dhvanīloka—and the Mayārasandesā, a poem in a MS. in the Government Manuscripts Library, Madras, who are both described as kings but under different names, Udaya and Śrīkantā; and then proceeds to show that Śrīkantā is the title of a royal family in Malabar (the Chittanjore family) which still bears its Malayalam equivalent, Kauśan Kora, and concludes that Udaya and Śrīkantā were therefore one and the same person, Udaya being his personal name and Śrīkantā his family title.


1230. —Vadekar, D. D., "The Concept of Sthāyībhartā in Indian Poetics (a Psychological Scrutiny)," ABORI, XXIV, pp. 207-214 (Holds that the 'Sthāyībhartās' of Indian poetics are the 'instincts' or 'propensities' of Western psychology. Both are innate, conative, dispositional factors of the original endowment of the human nature. They are the prime (non-secondary) movers behind all human activities, to which all other activities in human life, intellectual, emotional, and volitional, are subordinate and contributory, and which are the ultimate source of all human emotions and feelings, the main stuff and content of our aesthetic life and enjoyment).—Vatave, K. N., "Thodiśī Rasacarcā," MSP, XVI, pp. 213-215 (In Marathi. A discussion on the Rasā theory in Indian poetics and its implications).—Velankar, H. D., "Chandōnuśāsana of Hemacandra," JBBRAS, XIX, pp. 27-74 (Ch. a critical edition of which is published here is a thorough and extensive treatise on Sanskrit, Prakrit, and Apabhramsa metres).


1235. A thousand Hymns in praise of Umā.—Chandraśekhara Bharati, Svamigal, "Navaratnamālā," JSS, IV, p. 29 (In Sanskrit).—Chaudhuri, Jatindra Bimal, "Ghanasyāma," MR, LXXIV, pp. 299-300 (Ghanasyāma, the minister of Tukkoti I (A. D. 1729-1735) of Tanjore was born in A. D. 1700. He claims to have composed 64 works in Sanskrit, 20 in Prakrit, and 25 in Vernaculars. His early extant work is Dhamākośa. He composed the Rāmāyana-campu at the age of 18, and the Madana-sanvirvāna as well as the Kumāra-vijaya-Nātaka at the age of 20. The Damaru was his eighth book, composed when he was 22).—Chaudhuri,
Jatindra Bimal, "Lakṣmaṇa Bhaṭṭa," IC, IX, pp. 215-226 (An estimate of Lakṣmaṇa Bhaṭṭa, author of the Padyaracana who could not have flourished earlier than the 16th century. He is different on the one hand from the poet Lakṣmaṇa mentioned in the Sūkti-muktāvalī and the Subhāṣītāvalī of Jalaṇa and Vallabha respectively, and from Lakṣmaṇa Kavi, the court poet of king Sāha of Tanjore, on the other. The Commentator of the Naṣadā Carita and the Gītā-govinda, who bears the same name, was probably identical with him).—Chaudhuri, Jatindra Bimal, "Sanskrit Authoresses and their Camatkāra Tarangini," MR, LXXIV, pp. 225-226 (C. T. is a commentary on the Viddha-sālahanijika of Rājasinhara by Sundarī and Kamalā, the learned wives of Poet Ghanāṣyāma, minister of Tukkoji I of Tanjore (A.D. 1729-1735), a commentary supplementing an earlier commentary on the same—the Prāṇa-pratīṣṭha of Ghanāṣyāma).—Chaudhuri, Jatindra Bimal, "Sanskrit Poet Ghanāṣyāma," IHQ, XIX, pp. 237-251 (Born in A.D. 1700 Ghanāṣyāma became minister to Tukkoji I of Tanjore, when he was 20 years old. Though he resided in Tanjore, he was a native of Mahārāṣṭra. He claims to have composed works in various languages—Sanskrit, Prakrit as well as vernaculars. Most of these are of course lost, but from those extant a list may be drawn up. This task is attempted by the present writer, who also gives a critical estimate of the man and his work).—Chaudhuri, Jatindra Bimal, "Sanskrit Poet Ramachandra Bhatta of Ayodhya," PR, XLVII, pp. 464-467 (Rāmachandra Bhaṭṭa, b. about A.D. 1484 in the Andhra country, was patronized by Vīrasimha, the ruler of Ayodhya. He wrote the Padyamrita-Tarangini, Padyaṇeni, Rasika-Ranjana, Kṛṣṇa-Kutuhala-kāvya, Gopala-kāvya, and Romāvarti-Satākṣa).—"Devisūthī," JSS, IV, No. 14, pp. 46-48 (In Sanskrit).—Gode, P. K., "Date of Rasakadam-kalanolini, a Commentary by Bhagavaddāsa on the Gīta-govinda of Jāyadeva Between A.D. 1550-1600," IHQ, XIX, pp. 360-366 (The date of Bhagavaddāsa surely lies between A.D. 1400 and 1600, and if the references to the Rasānītaśindhu and the Manorama turn out to be genuine references to the Bhagavadbhaktimārtaśindhu composed in A.D. 1542 and to the Prouḍhamanoraṇa composed before A.D. 1600 or so by Bhaṭṭoji Dikṣita we shall be in a position to infer that Bhagavaddāsa composed the Rasakadam-kalanolini say between A.D. 1600 and 1628).—Gode, P. K., "The Commentary of Cautruḥhuja Miśra of Kāmpilya on the Amarnātaka and its Chronology (between A.D. 1300 and 1600)," BralALB, VII, pp. 69-74 (Fixes the limits for the date of the commentary between A.D. 1350 and 1600. Kāmpilya is identified with Kampil, 28 miles to the northeast of Fattegad in the Farrakhabad district of the United Provinces).—Gopalaḥariār, A. V., "Raghuvaṃśa," JSS, IV, pp. 42-46 (Discussion of certain words used in the poem).—Gore, N. A.,
“The Āryā-Śataka of Appayya Dikṣita,” PO, VIII, pp. 214-231 (The Ārya-Śataka, so named because it consists of 100 stanzas, is an appeal to Siva to receive the author in his favour. The three MSS. of this poem at Poona, Rajapur and Wai are here described, and the Poona MS. fully reproduced).—Gurner, C. W., “Psychological Imagery in Kālidāsa,” JRASBL, IX, p. 191 (Attempts to study Kālidāsa’s use of this imagery from consciousness whether for poetic illustration of physical states and activities, or for illustrating one phase of conscious experience by reference to another).

—Gurner, C. W., “Psychological Value of the Doctrine of Rebirth in Kālidāsa,” IC, IX, pp. 113-115 (The doctrine in the first place leads him directly to the conception of education as recollection of a previous experience. Similarly it is urged to account for some of the inexplicable affections and emotions to which mankind is liable. But it is in its application to the tragedy of death and of parting that the doctrine goes deepest into human experience).—Iyengar, R. Krishnaswami, “Āryāvyāsaya,” JSS, IV, pp. 66-68 (In Sanskrit. In praise of the Guru).—Iyengar, K. Krishnaswami, “Prātaṃsaranatvatram,” JSS, IV, p. 22 (In Sanskrit. Hymns recited in the morning).—Lakshminarayana, V., “Is Kālidāsa the Author of only the First Eight Cantos of the Rāghuvamśa?” PO, VIII, pp. 188-201 (Seeks to refute the theory of Dr. Kunhan Raja according to which the Rāghuvamśa must have originally stopped with the first eight cantos, and all the rest of the epic must have been the addition of a later hand. The author compares the Ślokas of the later with those of the earlier cantos and other works of Kālidāsa and proves that the latter was the author of the entire epic. He also contends that if the intention of Kālidāsa was merely to depict the origination of a dynasty, as Dr. Raja suggests, he would have stopped at the second or the third canto. Moreover, in illustrating the sixteen points of greatness in the kings of the dynasty he is perforce led to deal not with Rāghu only, but his successors as well).—Mahadevan, P., “Some Similes of Kālidāsa,” TQ, XV, pp. 335-343 (Draws attention to the many similarities in idea and imagery between the poetry of Kālidāsa and that of the English poets).—“Manahsambodhanam,” JTSML, III, Nos. 2-3, pp. 11-13 (In Sanskrit).—Narahari, H. G., “A Rare Commentary on the Rāghuvamśa,” BraALB, VII, pp. 272-274 (Rāghukāyāśika of Śrīnātha, a rare work, an incomplete MS. of which is available in the Adyar Library. Since the MS. was copied in A.D. 1650, it may be inferred that the upper limit for the date of the commentary would not have been later than 1580).—Narahari H. G., “An Anonymous Commentary on the Rāghuvamśa,” BraALB, VII, pp. 213-220 (A paper MS. in the Adyar Library, containing verses 5 to 75 of canto VI. A full list of the citations in the available portions of this commentary is given in this note to serve as a clue to its identity).—Narahari,
1256. H. G., "The Raghuvamśavṛtti of Samayasundara," *BuaALB*, VII, pp. 123-127 (The author who must have lived in the first quarter of the 17th century A.D. also chose to comment on the Vāghhaṭālakaṇḍa and the Vṛttaratnakara of Kedarahatta, besides the Raghuvamśa. The only two MSS. of his commentary on the latter so far known are in the Temple Library of H. H. the Maharaja of Jammu and Kashmir and in the Adyar Library.)—"Raghavecarītīm," *JTSML*, III, Nos. 2-3, pp. 6-7 (In Sanskrit).—Raja, C. Kunhan, "Praśnamāla of Krishna Bhatta," *NIA*, VI, pp. 7-20 (This work from the MSS. collection at Bikaner deals with some of the problems about the text of Raghuvamśa and their solution. The author, Kṛṣṇa, alias Hosinga, lived at the court of Mahārāja Śrī Karansinghji of Bikaner in the 17th century. He also wrote the Kārvānatamas which is noticed in the catalogue of the MSS. collection, though the Praśnamāla itself is not mentioned).—


1273. d) DRAMA: Bhāṣa, Bhāṣa’s Pancaratra (A Play in three acts). Edited with an exhaustive Introduction, Notes, English translation etc. Bangalore, Sanskrit Literature Society, Rev. in JSVOL, IV, pp. 194-195 by P. V. Ramanujaswami: “The introduction discusses first the age and life of Bhāṣa and the thirteen dramas attributed to him and then the plot, and the source, the characteristics and characters of the Pañcharatra.”—Jhala, G. C., Kālidāsa, A Study. Bombay, Padma Publications, 1943, 178 pp. Rev. in ABORI, XXIV, pp. 248 by C. R. Devadhar: “Scholarly and well informed… (upholds) the traditional view that the poet lived at the court of King Vikrama of the 1st century B.C. . . by demonstrating that there did live . . . a king of that name despite the lack of any literary or numismatic evidence.”—Puṣalkar, A. D., Bhāṣa. Bombay, Bharatiya Vidyabhavan, 1943, xiii, 224 pp. Rev. in MIA, VII, pp. 169-170: “Presents in a popular style the results of his deep study on Bhāṣa. . . The book is divided into eight principal chapters entitled: Historical and Cultural Retrospect, Bhāṣa and his Works, Plots of the Play, Bhāṣa’s Works: a Critical Appreciation, Bhāṣa’s India, the Bhāṣa Problem, and finally the date of Bhāṣa.”—Sarma, T. S. Sundaresa, Prema-Vijaya. Tanjore, General Stores, 1943, 74 pp. Rev. in PO, IX, pp. 97-98 by M. M. Patkar: “The present play is a love-story of a court poet’s son who ultimately succeeds in obtaining the hand of the princess . . . . The author has by his thorough mastery of the language made the whole story quite interesting.”—De, S. K., “Bhavabhūti,” IHO, XIX, pp. 101-118 (A critical estimate of the great Sanskrit dramatist, who flourished if not actually at the court of Yaśovarman at least during his reign in the closing years of the 7th or the first quarter of the 8th century. The writer agrees with the general Indian opinion which ranks him next to Kālidāsa: “To be judged by this lofty standard is itself a virtual acknowledgment of high merit; and it is not altogether unjust estimate”.

1277. —De, S. K., “The Allegorical Drama in Sanskrit,” BV, IV, Pt. II, pp. 137-142 (To Kaśa Misra (2nd half of the 11th century) belongs the credit of attempting to produce an allegorical drama, his Prabodhindaśravanḍaya being the earliest example of this type of play in Sanskrit. Among those who followed him are Yaśāpāla, who wrote the Mohaparvījaya in the 13th century, Paramānanda-dāsa-sena Kavitānapura who composed the Caitanya-Candrodāya, Bhudeva Sukla in the 16th, the author of the Dharma-Vijaya,
and Vedākavi, the composer of the Vidyā-Purīṇāya and the Jñānanda).—Gonda, J., "Zur Frage nach dem Ursprung und wesen des Indischen Dramas," AO, XIX, pp. 329-453 (In German. An inquiry into the source and essence of the Indian drama).—Gopalaratnam, A. V., "Abhirajñānaśaktalāṃuhava," JSS, IV, pp. 61-64; 72-77 (In Sanskrit. A criticism of Sākuntala).—Inamdar, V. M., and V. S., "Sākuntaladālīya Sāpavicāra," KSPP, XXVIII, Pt. I, pp. 1-6 (In Kannada. A discussion on the Curse episode in Kālidāsa's Sākuntala).—Krishnamacharya, V., "Urmāttarāvhiro dayam by Virāpāṇa," BraALB, VII, p. 49 (A one-act play of the Prakṣānaka type of dramas by Virāpāṇa (A.D. 1404-1406), son of Harīhara II of Vijayanagara, and maternal grand-son of King Rāma. But for a casual mention of it by M. Krishnamachariar in his History of Sanskrit Literature, this play remains unknown to the literary world. The only extant MS. is available in the Adyar Library).—Murti, Vaidyanatha G. Srinivasa, and Aiyangar, Vaidyanatha M. Doraiswami, "Jīvānandanaṃ of Anandraya Makhīn," BraALB, VII, Pt. I, pp. 161-168; Pt. IV, pp. 169-200 (Serial publication. Sanskrit text).—Nalladhvari, "Jīvamuktiñāṇam with Bhūmika and Slokaṇukramaṇika," JSS, IV, pp. 33-58 (An allegorical drama dealing with the marriage of Jīvamukti with king Jīva, who with his consort Buddhī, after constantly roaming with her becomes disgusted and desires to attain the Jīvamukti-sukha—a task in the fulfilment of which he is obstructed by the six enemies, kāma, krodha etc., whom he finally subdues with the help of the eight Ātmagnas, Dayā, Kshanī, Anasuya, Anayasa, Sauca, Mangala, Akarpanya, and Aspētha). He then enters the fourth āśrama, and attains to the pleasures of Jīvamukti. The author studied under one Rāmanātha Dīkṣita, a contemporary of Śri Sahaji Maharāja of Tānjore. The drama is printed here for the first time).—Pisharotib, K. Rama, "Śūpānakhānika," TO, XV, pp. 198-209 (Describes the local staging of the Śūpānakhānika, a scene from the Āśvacyūtiānantini of Śaktibhadra, the earliest South Indian to stage a Sanskrit drama, on the last day of the Kuṭa in the local temple, and discusses the artistic value of the representation).—Pisharotib, K. Rama, "Vikramorvaśīya—A Study," JGJRI, I, pp. 123-137 (In this drama the poet has depicted the love of Purāravas and Urvaśī as being characterised by mutual sacrifice and surrender. The drama thus forms a thesis on love, and the author here deals with one of its aspects, viz., that love is not based on external circumstances but upon mutual sex-appeal and sex-attraction; and that at the same time it provides for the birth of an issue for Purāravas, whose one source of sorrow has been childlessness).—Pusalkar, A. D., "Two Seventeenth Century Works on Bhāsa," PO, VIII, pp. 147-152 (The Padyaracana and the Sabhyālamkaraṇa, two anthologies of the 17th century, contain verses purporting to be
taken from Bhāsa, but which do not occur in any of his extant works. The author holds that far from affecting the authenticity of the printed texts of Bhāsa, the anthologies may show only one of the following: that they are misquotations, or may belong to a work or works not yet recovered, or lost versions or recensions of the printed texts).—Raghavan, V., "The Smśāvijaya of Sundararājakavi," AOR, VII, pp. i-vi; 1-29 (English introduction and Sanskrit text: Sundararāja (A.D. 1841-1904) studied Kāvya, Nāṭaka, Vyākaraṇa, and Alankāra under the well-known scholar and poet Illattūr Rāmāswāmi Sāstrin. The play which belongs to the class Prahasana among the ten kinds of Rūpakanas depicts the age-old domestic problem of the conflict between the mother-in-law and daughter-in-law, and is published here (for the first time).

1289. Ramanujaswami, P. V., "Mrchakatika," JSVOI, IV, pp. 187-189 (Holds that the parinājakā saved by Karapuruka, the servant of Vasantaśenā, could not have been Saṃvāhaka. The commentators have been led astray by the immediately preceding statement that Saṃvāhaka is going to be a monk and identified him with the monk attacked by the elephant).—Sastri, N. Aiyaswami, "Mrchakatika," JSVOI, IV, pp. 183-187 (As against the accepted view that the part of the play which relates to Pālata and Āryaka is historical, and that the fall of Pālata was thanks to undue favour shown by him to the Buddhists and his hatred of Brshmanism, the author contends that there is not a single passage in the whole drama to warrant such a conclusion. Far from illustrating a case of conflict between the two religions, the play shows that both were held in equal esteem and that the people were characterized by a sense of religious tolerance. The upper and lower limits of the play are the 6th and the 8th century A.D.).

1291. Sastri, Sakuntala Rao, "Kaumudimahotsava," IC, X, pp. 29-30 (Vijjaka was the author of this play, and she flourished in the eastern part of India, if she was not actually a native of Bengal).

1292. Shireff, A. G., "Inaugural Address," JUPHS, XVI, Pt. I, pp. 4-9 (On the Pratījñā Yaugandharāyana of Bhāsa which according to Dr. Jacobi was an unsolved puzzle, in offering a solution of which the author suggests that Bhāsa—being a very great and a very human dramatist, wrote a play on the love-story of Udayana and Vāsavadatta as we find that story in its earliest and most romantic version: that this play centred on the scene of the music lesson, but that the only part of it which now survives is the darbar scene which would have led up to this: and that some later author has tried unsuccessfully to patch up a play, missing or distorting the main lines of the story).—Vaidya, Bapalal G., "Kālidāsī Vanaspati," BPt, XC, pp. 66-74; 105-108; 151-159 (In Gujaraidi. Plants and trees mentioned in Kālidāsa's works).
1294. e) **Campu** : De, S. K., "The Campū," *JGJRI*, I, pp. 56-55
(Campū, a species of composition in mixed verse and prose, makes its appearance only in the 10th century, the most important specimen of this form of literary composition being Nala-Campū or Damayanti-Kathā of Trivikramabhaṭṭa and the Yāsatilaka-campū of the Digambara Jain Somadeva Sūrya. The author here notices some of the well-known campūs in point).

1295. f) **Miscellaneous** : Dikāhita, Bhatteji, "Tattvakaustubha," *JSS*, IV, pp. 33-64 (Continued from previous volume (See BIS 1942).

1296. No. 1374. Rare and hitherto unpublished).—**Gangadharkavi**, "Madrakanyāparīṣayacampū with commentary," *JSS*, IV, pp. 33-64 (Continued from previous volume (See BIS 1942).

1297. No. 1376. Rare and hitherto unpublished).—"**Mālam Tatprayog...**" *JSS*, IV, pp. 44-72 (In Sanskrit).—"Pratyaksādhya," *JAU*, XII, Nos. 2 & 3, pp. 9-30 (In Sanskrit. Part of the text is here published with exegesis).—Raghavan, V., "Amarakosavākyā of Bommagaṇṭi Appayārya," *IHQ*, XIX, pp. 73-78 (This Appayārya alias Mārapota flourished at the court of Singhabhūpāla of the Recarla family, who is styled Kumāra Singa and Sarvaśāna. If we take the latter as identical with the author of *Vadappana Sthānākara* who is also styled Kumāra Singa and Sarvaśāna, his date may be fixed between c. A.D. 1385-1410. The MSS. of Appayārya’s work are in the Madras Government Oriental MSS. Library).—Sastri, N. Ayyaswami, "Ārya Sālistamba Sutrā, Restored into Sanskrit from Tibetan and Chinese Versions and edited with Notes, etc.," *BrāhLA*, VII, Pt. III, pp. 1-8;


**Praekrit Studies**

1302. a) **Praekrit** : Rāma-Pāṇīvāda, *Usāniruddha* (a Prakrit poem in four cantos). Edited by S. S. Sastri and G. Kunhan Raja. Adyar, Adyar Library, 1943, xxii, 142 pp. Rev. in *IHQ*, XX, p. 200 by M. Ghosh: "Besides making some textual improvements the present editors discuss in detail the alleged identity of the author Rāma Pāṇīvāda with Kuṇḍcan Nambiyar, the writer of some Malayalam works. By publishing the present text in such a neat manner with indexes of first lines as well as of all words (with meanings) the Adyar Library has earned the thanks of all lovers of Pkt." Also in *MR*, LXV, p. 464 by Chintaharan Chakravarti: "This is an edition of a late Prakrit poem of a South Indian poet of the 18th century. It deals with a well-known mythological story of the love and marriage of Usa and Aniruddha, grandson of Kraṇā. The edition is stated to have been based on two manuscripts, the readings of only one of which
1303. are recorded and discussed in an appendix". — Sircar, D. C., A Grammar of the Prakrit Language Based mainly on Vararuci's Prakrita-prakāśa. Calcutta, University of Calcutta, 1943, x, 126 pp. Rev. in NIA, VII, pp. 46-47 by S. M. K'atre): "A purely descriptive grammar of inscriptive Prakrit was a desideratum, and the present work supplies a long felt need by combining within itself the Prakrits according to Vararuci, Pāli, and the epigraphic dialects. Each chapter of Vararuci, consisting of his aphorism with an English translation and commentary, is followed by short notes summarizing the preceding and giving also a summary of Pāli, and extracts from Hemacandra. The minor dialects described by Hemacandra and Purusottama, have been discussed either in the notes or in the Appendix). Also in IHQ, XIX, pp. 389-390 by Manomohan Ghosh.—Coomaraswamy, Ananda K., "Samvega, 'Aesthetic Shock'," HJAS, VII, pp. 174-179 (This Pāli word is used to denote the shock or wonder that may be felt when the perception of a work of art becomes a serious experience. It is not merely a physical shock. Like the lash which a trained horse receives, the blow has a meaning for us, and the realization of that meaning, in which nothing of the physical sensation survives, is still a part of the shock. These two phases of the shock may indeed be distinguished, though they are felt together. In the first phase there is really a disturbance, in the second there is experience of a peace that cannot be described as an emotion in the sense that fear or love may be so described. It is for this reason that 'Peace' is not reckoned in the category of rasa or flavour).

1305. —Jain, Hiralal, "Sanskrit me Prakṛta kā Prabhāva," NPP, XLVII, pp. 145-156 (In Hindi. The influence of Prakrit on Sanskrit language).—Koparkar, D. C., "Prācyā, the dialect of the Vīḍāsaka," BDORI, IV, pp. 387-397 (Inquires into the question of the individuality of Prācyā, the dialect of the Vīḍāsaka in Sk. drama, which is derived from and has the basis of Sauraseni).—Ramanujaswami, P. V., "Bhāsa's Prakrit by Wilhelm Pritz," JSVOL, IV, pp. 120; 102-122 (Shows that though Bhāsa's language belongs to later Prakrit, it has preserved many archaism which stand on a level with the old Prakrits of Āśvaghōsa or the Pāli, but which we do not any more meet with already in Kālidāsa—as the texts are handed down to us, and then proceeds to give an exposition of its grammar).—

1308. Upadhyaya, A. N., "The Soricaritā: A Prakrit Kavya," JUB, XII, Pt. II, pp. 47-68 (As the title indicates the poem describes the acts of Kṛṣṇa and Balarama. No complete MS. of SC has come to light, and the text of the first canto here published is based entirely on a careful transcript of the Trivandrum MS., No. 105, in the Travancore University Library. Of Śrīkanṭha, the author, little is known. It is however supposed that the SC
was composed in Malabar in A. D. 1700, though there is also the opinion which would assign him to the 15th century).

1309. b) Pāli: Geiger, Wilhelm, Pāli Literature and Language. Authorized English Translation by Batakrishna Ghosh. Calcutta, University, 1943, XVIII, 251 pp. Rev. in IC, XI, pp. 127-128 by Suniti Kumar Chatterji: "In a few matters the facts and origins of Pāli are capable of restatement. It appears to be demonstrated more and more convincingly that Pāli is at its basis not an Eastern dialect allied to the ancient speech of Magadha, but rather it is a midland speech allied to Sauraseni... But that does not in the least lessen the great qualities of Dr. Geiger's book, which is and will long continue to be a work of fundamental importance in the study of Pāli."—Bapati, P. V., "Mrs. C. A. F. Rhys Davids," ABORI, XXIV, pp. 114-145 (Appreciative obituary of the President of the Pali Text Society, who passed away on the 26th June 1942. A list of her works is attached).

1310. Konow, Sten, "The Oldenburg Folio of the Kharoṣṭhī Dhammapada," AO, XIX, pp. 7-20 (A new transcript of the folio containing the first thirty stanzas of the section corresponding to the Brāhmaṇavagga of the Pāli collection based on an excellent plate presented by Oldenburg at the Congress of Orientalists in Paris in 1897 with a view to improve on the transliteration attempted by Senart of some of the folios of the work brought to Paris by the Dut-nil de Rhins expedition. The author assigns the MS. to year 51 of the Kaniṣka era, i.e. A. D. 179 and the authorship to Śrāmanera Buddhavarman the Buddhānāndi).

1311. c) Pāśāci: Konow, Sten, "Remarks on the Brhatkathā," AO, XIX, pp. 140-151 (If by Pāśāci is meant the vernacular of the Aryans as spoken by the aborigines (Grammarians point out to the devoicing of voiced plosives as the chief feature of Pāśāci, a circumstance which agrees with the absence of voiced plosives in Dravidian) the Brhatkatha, which tells stories about the Vidyādharas who spoke this language, would represent ancient folklore of non-Aryan tribes in the Vindhya, who had adopted the Aryan language of their neighbours—a conclusion which would be strengthened if it could be shown that these stories or at least some of them are still current among the aborigines).

1312. Master, A., "The Mysterious Pāśāci," JRAS, 1943, pp. 34-45; 217-233 (In their controversies regarding the origin of Pāśāci, the scholars have missed the following points: that Pai, is not necessarily a Prākrit, the Brhatkathā may not have been written in Pai, and Pai need not have had a home. Pai is distinguished from Pkt. and Apabhramṣa by several grammarians of the 10th century and need not therefore be a Prākrit. The Brhatkathā was written in Bhātabhāṣā according to the earliest autho-
rities, and it was only later that Bhūtabhāsa was identified with Pai. That it had a home is also open to doubt.—Raghavan, V., "The Āndhara Āṭṭakathā," JAHG, I, pp. 163-165. (The Āṇḍhaṭṭakathas were so called after the place of production, Āndhra, and were the expositions of the Pītakas in an Aryan language spoken in a Dravidian region, which we may for convenience call Paisáci-Pai. According to some it was the parent of the Āndhra or Telugu language, while others hold that it exercised a strong influence on the Dravidian language of the locality).


1316. e) Apabhramśa : Bhayani, Harivallabha, "Apabhramśa Gleanings," BV, IV, Pt. II, pp. 222-224. (Nos. 1 & 2 concern emendations of certain stanzas in the Kūvāṭralapratītibha of Somaprabha (ed. Jinavijay). On p. 26 the author substitutes suṣaṇi (bitch) for suṣihi and on p. 175 he rejects the editor’s emendation of saṃcaḷu into suṃvalu. For the reason that the former is the same as the Mod. Guj. sancal ‘sochal salt’, derived from Sk. samcarla. In No. 3 he disagrees with Alsdorf in his criticism of Hemacandra that the latter adduces illustrations to his rules in an erroneous manner. In No. 4 he adds one more citation to the four anonymous ones in the Śvayambhaṭṭacandas already traced to the Paṇacarins, thus establishing the common authorship of both.—Upadhyay, Ramji, "Sukauśalacarita," JSB, X, pp. 55-59. (In Hindi. A brief commentary on 'Sukauśalacarita' a book in Apabhramśa written by Rayadhu, a Jaina Pundit, in the 15th century. It is an excellent example of classical Apabhramśa and is the last work of the Literary Period of Apabhramśa).

Studies in Modern Indian Languages

1318. North : a) Assamese : Barua, Birinehi Kumar, "Bihu Songs," TQ, XV, pp. 161-163. (Gives translations from the Assamese of the Bihu songs, which are connected with the Bihu festivals—the national festival of Assam, observed in the beginning of the autumn and spring seasons. Here are the songs entitled, 'The arrival of the Bahag-Bihu Festival,' 'Young men’s Song,' and 'Young Maiden's song').—Goswami, Prafulladatta, "Assamese Ballads," TQ, XV, pp. 164-169. (In this brief survey of Assamese Ballads the author gives specimens from the Maśikonwar and the Phulkonwar, the oldest ballads discovered so far. These are built up of quatrains and were once sung to the accompaniment of stringed instrument at popular gatherings).
1320. **Bengali**: Bahtacharyya, A., *An Introduction to the Study of the Medieval Bengali Epic*. Calcutta, Calcutta Book House, 1943, 60 pp. From the Preface: "The present book forms only an outline of the whole medieval Bengali narrative poetry loosely termed ‘epic’ by me".—Ghose, Lotika, "Translations from Ramprasad, the Cosmic Advent," *GR*, LXXXVI, pp. 220-221; LXXXVIII, pp. 116-117 (These translations from Bengalee are intended to give an idea of the Tantric conception of Divinity).—Mukherjee, Kalipada, "Saratchandra Chatterjee," *NR*, XVIII, pp. 62-77 (Sketches the life and work of the Bengalee novelist)—Mukherjee, Sirir Kumar, "Recent Trends in Bengali Literature," *JAL*, XVII, pp. 81-90 (The best achievements of the last twenty-five years have been in the novel, of which the most important variety is the creation of the younger generation of writers such as Buddhadeva Basu, Achintya Kumar Sengupta, and Premendra Mitra. "They represent the most intellectually advanced element of a generation which has lost its confidence in the old scheme of values without having discovered a system of its own." In poetry Tagore’s influence still continues and most Bengali poets are only developing with varying degrees of originality what exists at least in germ in Tagore’s poetry).

1324. **Gujarati**: Desai, Indumati, *Hrddayanjal. Broach, Patidar Printing Press, 1943, 84 pp. (In Gujarati). Rev. in *MR*, LXXVII, p. 236 by K. M. Jhaveri: "These are rhapsodies in the vogue of Miran Bai’s devotional songs addressed to Krishna. They are both in prose and verse".—Desai, K. C., and Kabaraji, Jir (Ed.), *Kabaraji Smarak Ank*. Ahmedabad, Streebuddh Karyalaya, 1943, 312 pp. (In Gujarati). *MR*, LXXVI, p. 116 by K. M. Jhaveri: "Streebuddh, a monthly journal, started eighty-seven years ago by the late Mr. K. N. Kabaraji... has been consistently devoting itself to the cause of the uplift of Indian womanhood—Hindu, Muslim, Parsi, Christian. This memorial issue (of May 1943) contains numerous contributions on the subjects dear to the hearts of the late Editors... A short introduction by K. C. Desai describes realistically the state of women in Gujarat".—Desai, Minu, *Padathar*. Bombay, Shashank Printing Press, 1943, 33 pp. (In Gujarati). Rev. in *MR*, LXXVII, p. 301 by K. M. Jhaveri: "Young Parsi poet... In this small collection of nine short poems he has tried to illustrate six rasas—śānt, śṛngār, kārma, hāśya, etc., and has succeeded in doing so".—

1327. **Gujarat ni Govale.** Ahmedabad, Society for the Encouragement of Cheap Literature, 1943, 179 pp. (In Gujarati). Rev. in *MR*, LXXVII, p. 182 by K. M. Jhaveri: "Gazal literature, i.e. verses written in the vein of Arabic, Iranian, and Urdu poets, is alien to the genius of Gujarati language. However, during the last fifty years, verses have been written which seem to have caught the
spirit of that peculiar kind of versification . . . The poems eighty-nine in number of about twenty-eight writers have been brought together in this collection."—Gujarati Sahitya Sabha, Gujarati Sahitya Sabha, Kaiyavali, 1942-43. Ahmedabad, Aditya Printing Press, 1943, 208, 15 pp. (In Gujarati). Rev. in MR. LXXVII, p. 84 by K. M. J(haveri): "The Gujarati Sahitya Sabha of Ahmedabad has chalked out a line of work, which contributes not only to the addition of diverseness and wideness of its literature but to the attainment of valubleness for all time to come. It deserves the pre- eminent position it has obtained by the genuinely solid work it has been putting in".—Mankad, B. L., Parag. Rajkot, Liberal-Lakshmi Printing Press, 1943, 144 pp. (In Gujarati). Rev. in MR. LXXV, p. 304 by K. M. J(haveri): "Rhapsodies or prose-poems which are meant to breathe sweet scent and solace to tired humanity".—Meghani, Jhaver Chand, Prabhu Padharya. Ranpur, Swadhin Printing Press, 1943, 198 pp. (In Gujarati). Rev. in MR. LXXVI, p. 72 by K. M. J(haveri): "The twenty-seven short stories into which this small book is divided presents a realistic picture of the life led by the Gujaratis—traders, doctors, clerks, lawyers—amongst Burmans, and the writer has skilfully painted on the canvas vignettes of Burman life, domestic, social, religious, and political . . . He has gathered his material from the evacuées and the refugees."—Mehta, Chandrapavan, Sita. Bombay, Padma Prakashan, 1943 (?), 14, 73 pp. (In Gujarati). Rev. in MR. LXXVI, p. 309 by K. M. J(haveri): A play. The author "pleads ardentely for the revival of a Gujarati theatre on ennobling lines . . . and he has been able to present Sita's plight in rather an unconventional manner."—Patel, Govind H., Arjunavashti. Anand, Arya Prakash Press, 1943, 62 pp. (In Gujarati). Rev. in MR. LXXV, p. 384 by K. M. J(haveri): "Poet's 'Jivan Jyoti' published as a second edition".—Raval, Shankar Prasad Chhaganlal, Dayaram Ras Sudha. Bombay, Tripathi & Co., 1943, 64, 189 pp. (In Gujarati). Rev. in MR. LXXVII, p. 133 by K. M. J(haveri): "Dayaram, one of the greatest poets of old Gujarat, has written many works on the lines of Krsna and the Gopis on the Vaishnava philosophy and cognate subjects. He is most popular for his Garbis (Lyrics). They all find a place in this compilation of Dayaram's poems divided into several sections, and preceded by an introduction from the pen of Mr. Raval".—Shah, Muljibhai P., Kali Darshan. Baroda, Jivan Sahitya Mandir, 1943, 26 pp. (In Gujarati). Rev. in MR. LXXVII, p. 38 by K. M. J(haveri): "The writer has devoted to each of the fifteen well-known poets including one female poet—Miranbat—old and new, one poem and published in a popular form the services they have rendered by their work to the development and growth of the literature of the Province".—Shukla, C. M., Modern Gujarat's Great Writer: B. K. Thakore:


d) **Hindi**: Gopal, Madan, *Premchand*. Lahore, The Bookabode, 1943 (?). 130 pp. Rev. in *MR*, LXXVII, pp. 37-38 by M. S. Sengar: "Premchand was a prolific writer and wielded a vigorous pen for over 35 years and thus gave a status and standing to Hindi letters... This treatise on him, though of a rudimentary nature, will be very welcome as a good introduction to his life and work".—Harley, A. H., *Colloquial Hindustani*. London, Kegan Paul, 1943, 147 pp. Rev. in *BSOS*, XI, Pt. 2, pp. 439-440 by J. V. S. Wilkinson: "The little book breaks new ground... It is arranged in twenty-five lessons, each fresh subject being lucidly explained with vocabularies, examples, and exercises... Experience, imagination, and care have been combined in the production of one of the best language-primers with which this reviewer is acquainted".—Anand, Mulk Raj, "Some Observations on the Hindustani Language, with special reference to the Poetry of Abu-al-Asar Hafiz Jullundhri," *IAL*, XVII, pp. 114-120. (The bulk of North Indian writers are now deliberately engaged in creating a Hindustani style by ridding the language of the ornate and difficult Persian and Sanskrit words in order to bring it into closer touch with the people. The works of Abu-al-Asar Hafiz Jullundhri clearly bear this out).—Chowla, Sambhunarayan, "Manas—Pāṭhthhed," *NPP*, XLVII, pp. 1-143. (In Hindi).


1375. —Datta, Ramakrishna Yusavant, “Junyā Kāgadapatrāṇīlī 74ya Ākādyaćcā Khulās,” MSP, XVI, pp. 35-36 (In Marathi. An attempt at interpretation of the sign “74c” found in some old Marathi documents).—Ghorpade, Narayanrao Babasaheb, “Johar,” ABORI, XXIV, pp. 231-232 (The word ‘Johar’ as a form

1396. —Potdar, Datto Vaman, "Muktesvara va Hampī Virūpākṣa," BISMQ, XXIV, Pt. IV, pp. 94-95 (In Marathi. From a reference to Hampī Virūpākṣa in a MS. of M's Ādīparva (hitherto unnoticed) the present author concludes that M's father was from the Karuṣa-taka).—Potdar, Datto Vaman, "Vānari Telācā Prakāra," MSP, XVI, pp. 30-31 (In Marathi. An attempt at interpretation of the usage "Vānari telācā prakāra").


1400. f) ORIYA : Prasad, V. V., "The Literature of Orissa," TO, XV, pp. 302-306 (The Oriya of today is derived from Odor which was the result of the blending of Pali, the language of the Mauryan administrators and missionaries, and the Dravidian language then spoken in Orissa. The author here gives a survey of Oriya literature since the 12th century A.D.).

1401. g) SINDHI : Badvi, L., Tazkira-i-Lutfi. Karachi, Shyam Offset Ltd., 1943, 228 pp. History of Sindhi poetry.—Qulam, Zaarin, "A note on the Sindhi Alphabet," JSHS, VI, pp. 356-359 (Sindhi which was till then a colloquial language owes its script as well as its use as a literary medium to the British occupation, as it was the Court of Directors that decided in favour of Arabic script, when Sir Bartle Frere, who had taken charge of the province, was undecided as to the choice between this script and Devanagari, which, however, continued to be taught to Hindu boys in government schools until Dayaram Gidumal, an Assistant Collector in Sind, recommended its abolition).
pp. 71-73 (An appreciation of Iqbal's poetry. 'Iqbal was at his greatest when he silently mused over life, rather than when he expounded his political and philosophical theories with the vehemence, which was characteristic of him in later days'—a fact which is an important key to a more intimate understanding of him).


1433. SOUTH: (a) KANNADA: Ayyangar, H. Sesha, "How many 'Nagavamas' were there?" AOR, VII, pp. 1-8 (In Kannada. While the authorship of the five Kannada works Chandombudhi, Kadambari, KavyaVakana &c., was ascribed by R. Narasimhachar to two distinct Nagavarmas, Venkatasubbiah held that they were all written by one and the same author. The present writer contends that besides the two Nagavarmas spoken of by Narasimhachar there was yet another, who preceded his two namesakes, and was the author of a Jain work called the Vardhamana Puran).— Ayyangar, H. Sesha, "On Pampa's Works," AOR, VII, pp. 77-90 (In Kannada. Continued from the previous number, the present installment discusses the meanings of the words 'Kirtā' and 'Ritu Vīmāṇa').— Bhat, M. Mariappa, "Chandassāram by Gupta Candrā," AOR, VII, pp. 1-8 (In Kannada. A short intro-
duction to the prosodial work Chandassāram by Guṇacandra, published in the previous number containing a critical account of the works on Kannada Prosody, followed by an analysis of the Chandassāram and an estimate of its value).—“Ippattēnayya Kannāda Sāhitya Sammeśana, Śivamogga,” KSPP, XXVIII, Pt. 4, pp. 1-46 (In Kannada. Proceedings of the 27th session of the Kannada Literary Conference held at Shivamoga, Mysore State, on the 26th, 27th and 28th Dec. 1943: Welcome address by Hasudi Venkata Shastri, Presidential Address by D. R. Bendre, Presidential speech at the Women’s Conference by Śrīmatī Rājamma, resolutions, and report of the session).—“Ippattēnayya Vārēśīkādhiwēśana,” KSPP, XXVIII, Pt. 4, pp. 47-56 (In Kannada. Report of the proceedings of the general meeting of the Kannada Sāhitya Parisat).—Manjanath, S., “The story of Rishi Vidyucūra,” TQ, XV, pp. 211-218 (Rendered into English from the old Kannada classic the Vāddārādhane of Śivakoti Ācārya, a Jain writer of probably the 9th century, which is the earliest extant prose work in Kannada Literature).—Narasīmahachar, D. L., “Vāddārādhane,” KSPP, XXVIII, Pt. 1, pp. 153-184 (In Kannada. Continued from the previous volume (See BIS 1942, No. 1439) stories 15-19, viz., of Cīlēśa Putra, Dāndaka Mahendradatta and other five hundred Rāis, Ācārya, and Viśabhasan, are narrated in full in this volume).—Pai, M. Govinda, “Ratlākara-vārṇiṇiya Kālaviśeṣa,” KSPP, XXVIII, Pt. 1, pp. 1-13 (In Kannada. Ratlākara-vārṇiṇi and his times. Discusses the circumstances of Ratlākara-vārṇi’s birth, and from the evidence furnished by his two works, viz., the Trilōkā Satakam and Bharatēśa Vaibhava as well as the Devicandra Rājavali Kathe and a couple of inscriptions from South Kanara, fixes the middle of the sixteenth century as the life-time of the poet).—Rao, G. Varadaraja, “Purandara Dāsara Kirtanegalu,” KSPP, XXVIII, Pt. 2-3, pp. 14-42 (In Kannada. The hymns of Purandara Dāsa. A disciple of Vyāsāraya, Purandara Dāsa who was a contemporary of Aycutadeva Rayya of Vijayanagara, is said to have composed no fewer than 4,79,000 hymns, of which 1,140 are extant. The article attempts to assess the literary merits of these hymns).—Rao, N. Lakshminarayana, “Kavi Kirtivarman,” KSPP, XXVIII, Pt. 1, pp. 14-18 (In Kannada. Inquires into the date of the poet, who composed the Govaidiya, and fixes the date of its composition between A. D. 1060 and 1080).—Sharma, Tirumale Tatcharya, “Andhra Navya Sāhitya,” KSPP, XXVIII, Pt. 2-3, pp. 55-74 (In Kannada. Translation of an article contributed by Gidugu Sitāpati to Andhra Sarvasvam, an encyclopaedic work containing studies on the cultural and material development of the Andhra country. The present article is on the new style of writing that is coming into vogue among Telugu writers).—“Srīman Benagal Rāmarāyavaru,” KSPP, XXVIII, Pt. 1, p. 14 (Obituary of the Kannada
translator to the Madras government, who was also the editor of the Surāsini and other important literary periodicals).

1445. (b) MALAYALAM: Panikkar, K. M., (Tr.), "The Waves of Thought—Chinta Tarangini," JAL, XVII, pp. 138-147 (Translated from Malayalam in 9 cantos).—Menon, Chelmin Achyuta, "Māvārātām Pāṭṭu," AQR, VII, pp. i-x; 25-70 (English introduction and Malayalam text, continued from previous numbers. The Māvārātām Pāṭṭu is an old ballad, purporting to relate the story of the Mahābhārata while taking every freedom with the details. It is here reconstructed from two MSS. secured from Kottayam).—Varma, L. A. Ravi, "Yātrā-kāli and Bhadrakālī-pāṭṭu," BRVRI, XI, pp. 13-32 (Describes the two types of semi-religious entertainments of a dramatic nature performed by a class of military Brahmins of Kerala).

1448. (c) TAMIL: Chotiar, A. Chidambaramath, "Perumgāthē—Aur Arayci," JAU, XII, Nos. 2-3, pp. 119-134. (In Tamil. A poem giving an account of Udayana of Vatsadeśa).—Dikshitar, V. R. Ramachandra, "Tamil Saiva Mystic Poets in Medieval South India," IHQ, XIX, pp. 173-178 (The four Saiva Samayācāryas: Sambandar, Appar, Sundaramūrti, and Māṇikkavāsagar. Sambandar’s hymns comprise the first three Tirumūras, all full of musical accents. Appar’s poems comprise the next three Tirumūras consisting of about 300 poems, each of ten stanzas of four lines unlike the patigam of Sambandar which generally consist of eleven or twelve stanzas. Sundaramūrti’s hymns form the seventh Tirumūrai. There is a freshness and charm about his poems, and he is greatly remembered for his work Tiruttandattogai. Māṇikkavāsagar is the most popular of all the Saiva saints, and he was profoundly influenced by the Bhagavad Gītā. The Tiruvāgagam has been canonised, and its fifty-one poems are sung in all the Saiva temples in the Tamil land).—Dikshitar, V. R. Ramachandra, "The Sangam Age," TIHC, 1941, pp. 152-161 (In attempting to determine the age of the Sangam, assigns the Tojākappiyam to the 4th century B. C. the Tirukkural to the 2nd century B. C. and the Manimakkalai and the Silappadikāram to 2nd century A. D.).—Naidu, A. S. Narayanawami, "Confession in Fidelity to Feminine Virtue," JSVOI, IV, pp. 53-58 (The Kurinchi-pāṭṭu, one of the ‘Ten Idylls’, written by Kapilar, the Tamil poet, 2000 years ago, is here rendered into English prose with notes. The poem describes an important phase in secret love, the phase in which the lady’s friend tells her mother what has happened to her friend and why she is sick. As such this is the turning point from secrecy to marriage. This ‘Idyll’ is said to have been composed by Kapilar to make an Aryan King named Prakattan understand Tamil).—Pillai, Rao Sahib S. Vaiyapuri, "Sidelights
on Tamil Authors," JOR, VII, pp. 1-17 (Discusses the religious
faiths of Tojhappiar and the date of Manikkavasagar. From
the expression 'padimai' applied to the former, it is here concluded
that Tojhappiar was of Jaina persuasion, 'padimai' being the
Tamil equivalent of the Sanskrit 'pratima,' meaning the eleven
stages in the religious life of a Jaina, a conclusion borne out by the
agreement between the Jaina classification of living beings and
Tojhappiar's classification of the same. In the discussion of the
dates of Manikkavasagars the tradition that he came later than the
Devaram hymnists is supported and he is placed in the latter half
of the 9th century A.D.).—Pillai, T. P. Palanipenna, "A Lost Tamil
Poem—Uddandan Kovai," JSVOL, IV, pp. 37-52 (Unearthed
by the author from among the files of MSA in the Government
Oriental Manuscript Library, Madras, this poem of unknown
authorship, incomplete as it is in the Ms. runs into 400 stanzas,
and is dedicated to a chieftain named Uddandan, of the Kalappala
community among the Velillas of the Tamil-nad, who seems to
have flourished in the latter part of the 13th century. Some
extracts are included).—Tatacharya, D. T., "Amalanadi Birian,
JSVOL, IV, pp. 11-12 (In Tamil).—Sastri, K. S. Viswanatha,
"Toni Iyalpu," JSVOL, IV, pp. 17-20 (In Tamil).—Sastri, K. S.

(d) Telugu: Sastri, Samiikshanam Suryanarayana, Renaka Vijaya
With an Introduction by Chidirmatam Virabhadra Sarma,
secundarabad, Sri Mattrake Nagaiah Dharma Nilayam, 1943, 208
pp. Rev. in JSVOL, IV, pp. 196-197 by S. Ramakrishna Sastri:
The book is a translation from Canarese into Telugu poetry in
five cantos dealing with the biographical episodes of the sage
Renuka. It relates a number of short stories and miracles showing
the greatness of the sage along with his teachings of Saiva
religion in general and Viraasavism in particular. —Kavi, Ramakrishna,
"Bhadranda Vyandy," JSVOL, IV, pp. 32-45 (In Telugu).

—Kavi, Ramakrishna, "Tallavada Dapula Samkirtanalu," JSVOL,
IV, pp. 9-18 (In Telugu).—Krishnaiah, D. V., "Umakanta
Vidyashankara," TQ, XV, pp. 150-156 (Critic, essayist, gram-
marian, historian, poet and journalist (1859-1942) whose writings,
it is hoped, when published will give him an honoured place in
the galaxy of men of letters of India, whatever may be the future
decisions of the Andhras in developing their language and litera-
ture).—Raghavan, V., "Kumuda, an Unknown Telugu Poet?" JAHG, I, pp. 31-33 (Raghavan in his Anandargangavijaya campu
mentions a poet, Kumuda of Golconda, as a protege of Anandar-
ga Pillai's ancestor Garbhadharaka. Nothing more is known
of the poet).—Shastri, Prabhakara, "Andhra-vaangiyan-

Puranayugamu," JSVOL, IV, pp. 19-24 (In Telugu).—Shastri,
Prabhakara, "Panditaraadhya Charitramu," JSVOL, IV, pp. 1-8

**INDO-ANGLIA**


1474. —Sarabhai, Bharati, *The Well of the People*. Shantiniketan,
the Penny Dreadful (story of crime written in a sensational and
morbidly exciting style), which is a symptom of decaying culture).

67-72 (A review of K. D. Sethna's The Secret Splendour, which
entitles him, according to the reviewer, to the rare distinction of an
innovator in the field of poetry, the distinction consisting in the
fact that he is one of the few poets who have succeeded in breaking
open "the door of our luminous inner being and to express its
truth, beauty and light in its own rhythmic terms," which is the
fundamental endeavour of the time spirit, as Sri Aurobindo
would put it). — Gour, Hari Singh, "Shakespeare : His Life and
Work," CR, LXXXVI, pp. 21 ff (Sketch of his career and general
criticism of his works). — Iyengar, K. R. Srinivasa, "Comedy,
NR, XVIII, pp. 9-36 (Comedy as a distinct literary form is
discussed here under the following headings: Comedy and Laug-
ther, Meredith on Comedy, uses of laughter, Feiblemann on Com-
dy, Romantic and Classical Comedy, the spiral of Comedy, Farce,
Roman Comedy, the Comedy of Humours, Restoration Comedy,
Restoration Comedy and Contemporary Life, French Comedy,
Post-Restoration Comedy, Great Comedy, Shakespearean Com-
dy, the Romantic Comedies, Tragedy and Comedy, Divine
Comedy). — Iyengar, K. R. Srinivasa, "The Poetry of Sri Auro-
bindo," NR, XVIII, pp. 306-315 (An appreciation of Sri Auro-
and Literary Critics and Morals of the early Eighteenth Cen-
tury," JUB, XII, Pt. II, pp. 1-13 (Francis Hutcheson, Gilbert
Burnet, Mathew, Concannon, and 'Momus'). — Kaul, K. K., "The
Novel Today," TQ, XV, pp. 157-160 (The author holds that the
desire to entice the common man is the most striking charac-
teristic of the modern novel. He accounts for the ubiquity of virtue
among common men, which is taken for granted in these novels,
by the Rousseauist conception of the innate goodness of Man and
the Marxist belief that this goodness is relatively unimpaired in
those who do not exploit their neighbours for profit). — Kesavan,
B. S., "Shakespeare Criticism in the Eighteenth Century," H.T-
JMU, III, pp. 51-76 (From Rowe and Pope to Theobald, Bentley
and Warburton). — Lahiri, K., "Humour in English Literature,
CR, LXXXVIII, pp. 97-104 (A rapid survey of the history of
English literature from the viewpoint of humour element). — Mehta,
Boman H., "A Note on Swift," NUF, No. 9, pp. 88-92 (Swift
was not a revolutionary, nor did he acquiesce in the status quo. He
could visualise the evils that would result from the rise of the
bourgeoisie. He would not advocate a step back to feudal way of
life, nor had he the vision of a revolutionary to accept the new
order as an inevitable historical process). — Menon, K. P. Karun-
kara, "The Letters of Horace Walpole," JAU, XII, Pt. 2-3,
pp. 94-105 (An estimate of the letters of Walpole on contemporary
England. They are of inestimable value to the picturesque histo-
rian of the period).—Milford, C. S., “English Prosody,” JDL, 
XXXIII, pp. 1-37 (In seeking to unravel the confusion into which 
the subject of English Prosody has fallen, the author attempts two 
tasks. First, the analysis of stress, and secondly, to draw attention 
to a tradition in English Prosody represented chiefly by Coventry 
Patmore and Dr. D. S. McCall, which sheds much light, specially 
on the place of stress in English verse and its relation to length or 
time).—Misra, S. P., “Inconsistency in Shaw’s Pygmalion,” 
MR, LXXIII, pp. 293-295 (Shaw who feels sincerely that English, 
which is governed by a foreign alphabet, needs a better one, has 
failed to suggest any new alphabet for the language or to 
correct and improve upon the existing one).—Mukherjee, K., 
“Shakespeare’s India,” NR, XVIII, pp. 266-284 (From the 
various references to India in his works, it is here concluded that 
though Shakespeare had opportunities of knowing much more of 
India, he could not use that additional knowledge in any of his 
plays, and for his purpose India remains “the gorgeous East, 
whose caverns teem with diamond flaming and with seeds of 
107-114 (Gives reference to India and Indian scenes to be found 
in Shelley’s works, and shows that like Southey Shelly too 
came under the influence of the Indian movement introduced 
into England by Sir William Jones and other Indologists).


1503. —Purendra, Narayan, “War-Poems (1914-1919),” MR, LXXIII, 
pp. 369-372 (“The soldier poets of the World War. I realised war in 
poetry. Their theme in most cases is not concerned with poetry. 
The subject of it is War, and the Pity of War. The poetry is in the 
Pity. The author here deals with the pioneer in this line—Rupert 
Brooke).—Rao, P. Sama, “The Poetry of Toru Dutt—a study,” 
TQ, XV, pp. 321-330 (A pioneer in the field of Indo-Anglian 
poetry, who gave the English-speaking world a sublime idea of 
Indian culture, and the pre-eminent character of whose poetry is 
the Vedic atmosphere, which she successfully recaptured for the 
benefit of the industrialized modern age).—Rao, Diwan Bahadur 
T. Bhujanga, “Shelley and Non-Violence or Ahimsa,” MR, 
LXXIII, pp. 129-131 (It was by the transformation or rather the 
sublimation by him of the doctrine of necessity which he had imbibed in 
his youth from Godwin that he came to preach the doctrine of 
Ahimsa).—Rao, Diwan Bahadur T. Bhujanga, “Shelley and the 
Vedanta,” TQ, XV, pp. 18-22 (The philosophy of Shelley, 
described by Stopford Brooke as ‘idealistic pantheism,’ resembles 
the Vedanta, and was the result of his reaction to what he believed 
to be the ‘dreadful theology’ of Calvinism).—Sathyagirinathan, 
P. G., “Dickens and the Poor Law,” H-IJMU, III, pp. 115-128

1510. General: Chatterji, Suniti Kumar, Languages and the Linguistic Problem. Bombay, Oxford University Press, 1943. Rev. in MII, XXIII, p. 264 by Mildred Archer: "... gives a brief summary of the linguistic history of India and of the present position. Dr. Chatterji proposes that a simplified Bazar Hindustani in modified Roman script should become the lingua franca of India for the purpose of communication and for the unification of the Country."


1516. Aryan: Chattopadhyaya, Suniti Kumar, Vaidēṣki. Calcutta, The Bengal Publishers, 1943. (In Bengali). Rev. in MR, LXXV, p. 221 by Kalidas Nag: "Dr. Chatterji is a pioneer of comparative philology, and so naturally felt the urgent need of expanding our (Bengali) cultural outlook, as he has done by publishing the volume. His first story Dārāris is from old Irish and Brunnhid is from Teutonic sources. There is a paper on Mexican Renaissance and another on the culture of the Yoruba and the Negroes of Africa. The rest of the articles are devoted to the Arabian Nights, Tibetan Kesar Saga, Chinese divinities, and Burmese Kyanzetha. Dr. Chatterji with his habitual enthusiasm makes these countries and peoples live again in our soul!"

133 by John Brough: "The term "nostratique" coined by H. Pedersen to denote such languages as might be proved to be related to the Indo-European group, is here restricted to the hypothetical Indo-European-Hamito-Semitic family .... This book carries a stage further the author's "Études pré-grammaticales" (Paris 1924), and subsequent articles, and those who have not been convinced hitherto will find little new to convince them of the original unity of the two groups."—Doshi, B. J., Gujarati Bhagjani Utkrishti. Bombay, University of Bombay, 1943, 682 pp. (In Gujarati)

1518. Bailey, H. W., "Irancica," BSOS, XI, Pt. 1, pp. 1-5 (Interpretation of certain terms such as Khazar meaning desert, Barmak, an Arabic corruption of pramukka, i.e. chief, simādānkh "Spells nyānadā = nayaka or leader, and teṣaṅgala elbow).—Basu, G. C., "Nasalisation in middle Indo-Aryan," ABORI, XXIV, pp. 175-190 (It originated in the later period of Indo-Germanic and was inherited by some dialects of Aryan, e.g. Avestan and some Indo-Aryan dialects other than the standard Vedic. It became so pronounced in Pākṣṭīt that later on it occurred even where semi-vowels and spirant sounds were not present. Hence the development of nasal in Indian languages either in connection with "conjunct" or "intervocal" consonant is not due to an influence from without, but is a phenomenon originating within the IDG. language itself).

1521. —Basu, G. S., "Some Asokan Forms in Bengali" by Dr. S. N. Sen (New Delhi) (A criticism), "NIA, VI, pp. 186-188 (Holds that the theory of Dr. Sen with re. to the word 'prob' (puraḥ) which he connects with Girnar is wrong).—Bhayani, Hariwallabhi, "Ketālak Kahevālā Aprayogō āne Duśprayogō," FGST, VII, 351-358 (In Gujarati. Some known proper and improper uses).—"Cayana—Saṃskṛtima Sarasvati Sahdha," NPP, XLVII, pp. 305-309 (In Hindi. Dwells on the different meanings of the word 'Sarasvati', such as (1) goddess of learning; (2) speech; (3) name of a river; (4) Cow; (5) the best woman, one of the goddesses of the Buddhists; (6) one of the names of goddess Durga).—Dave, I. N., "Linguistic Survey of the Border lands of Gujarat," JGRS, V, pp. 208-226 (Deals with the nature of the dialects spoken on the border land—the pronunciation, isoglosses, dissipation, spirantization, grammar, accent, intonation and rhythm).—David, H. S., "The Persian or Iranian Origin of the word "Hindu,"" Il Q, XIII, pp. 110-121 (The old Persian word for the 'Sindh' was 'Hindu', a word first used in an inscription of Darius Hystaspes at Persepolis as an equivalent of modern Sind, the land of the Indus. The word 'Hindu' is thus derived from Old Persian. It was turned into 'Indos' by Greek historians, and from this the modern word 'India' is derived).—Dixit, G., "Sabdācara—Kaupin," BP, XC, p. 80 (In Gujarati. 'Kaupin', a word which occurs in Pāṇini's grammar is here taken to mean 'sin').—Kakati, B., "Certain Austric-Sanskrit Word—Correspondences," NIA, VI, pp. 49-51
(Compares certain well-known Sanskrit words of unknown origin which bear striking resemblances in sound and sense to non-Aryan Austric forms, such words being कायास्था = kaathoh = entry in writing; वाङ्ग = bong = natural spring; स्री = Sri-hatta = a fair on the river side; सूमारा = sum = to bathe and semir = turbid water; 

1528. वर्ण = (वर्ण = red) having a red neck).—Katte S. M., "Influence of Popular Dialects on Sanskrit," ABORI, XXIV, pp. 9-26 (While Sanskrit has influenced the linguistic, spiritual, and cultural life of more than two continents, it has in that slow but continuous process imbibed within itself traces of such contact, and made its own a large part of the vocabulary and grammatical features").—Konow, Sien, "The Authorship of the Sivasūtras," AO, XIX, pp. 291-328 (Is Pāṇini the author of the Sivasūtras, etc., the arrangement of sounds different from those expressed by the letters of the traditional Indian alphabet, an arrangement which he has handed down as a sort of introduction in his Āṣṭādhyāyī? The investigation of this question leads the author to conclude that while some of the sūtras (mentioned here) can, with great probability, be ascribed to Pāṇini, the others such as at, at, hat may have been inherited, with substitution of pratyāhāras for the general terms).—Mehrotra, Ramamurthy, "Śvaḍeśī thathā Videśī Hindi Śabdorn me Dvani-Parivarthan," NPP, XLVIII, pp. 157-177 (In Hindi. Dwells on the changes in pronunciation of loan words in Hindi).—Mirza, Hormazdyar P., "Modern Persian Hast and Ait," IIQ, XIV, p. 35 (Mid. Pers. est and hast are two dialectical forms, having no difference in meaning).—Morgenstierne, Georg, "The Phonology of Kashmiri," AO, XIX, pp. 79-99 (An analysis of the type of Kashmiri for which an improved orthography has been invented by Īśvara Kaula, employing modifications and combinations of Nāgari (or Sārada) characters to denote a variety of vowel sounds).—Narahari, H. G., "The Śabdalingārthacandrikā of Sujana," Bra. ALB, VII, pp. 37-45 (This dictionary of homonymous words in Sanskrit is not so well known. An examination of a palm-leaf MS. of this work now in the Adyar Library by the present author has yielded valuable information of the history of the family of Sujana, who may definitely be assigned to the 17th century A. D.).—Narahari, H. G., (Ed.), "Viṣesaṃtya of Tryambakamāra," Bra. ALB, VII, pp. 89-106 (Edited for the first time. This is an orthographical lexicon which gives the several forms in which the same word may appear. What the Kakirahaya of Halâyudha is for verbs, this lexicon is for Nouns).—Palkar, M. M., "Ekākāra Ratnamāla of Madhava, about 1350 A. D.," PO, VIII, pp. 118-119 (A lexicon dealing with single letters of the alphabet and the meanings attached to every letter, and divided into three sections: the svarakāṇḍa, vyañga- 

1536. Pañkar, M. M., "137 Sabdārava by Sahajākirti (about 1630 A.D.)," PO, VIII, pp. 143-144 (A small lexicon composed by the Jaina author Sahajākirti, a pupil of Hemanandanaṃgaṇi, about A.D. 1630).—Pañkar, M. M., "Sabdhvedaprakāśitkā by Jānavimalaṇāṇi," IHQ, XIX, pp. 179-181 (The Sabdhvedaprakāśitkā is a small dictionary of nouns which, though identical in meaning, differ in their spelling. It is composed by Maheśvara, the celebrated author of Vīvoprakāśa. Jānavimalaṇāṇi's commentary, noticed here, aims at giving the derivation and etymology of every word wherever possible).—

1537. Randis, H. N., "An Indo-Aryan Language of South India : Saurāstra-bhāṣā," BSOS, XI, Pt. I, pp. 104-121 (Spoken by more than a hundred thousand persons who play an important part in the textile industry of Madras and form a considerable element in the population of Madura and other towns and localities in the Tamil districts. The account of their migrations which is preserved in a set form of words used in their marriage ceremonies is as follows: They were a guild of silk-weavers, who migrated from the Lāṭaṇ-vaśāya to Mandsor, where they resided for a time (and erected according to the Mandsor inscription a temple to the Sun). But long before the Muslims captured that place, they left for the Yādava capital Devagiri, and subsequent migrations led them first to Vijayanagar, and finally to the Tamil country their present home. The writer reproduces here parts of Rama Rao's Vyākaraṇa with a running commentary).—Sternbach, Ludwik, "Veṣyā Śynonyms and Aphorisms," BV, IV, Pt. II, pp. 157-168. Continued from Vol. IV, Pt. I, p. 114. (See BIS 1942, No. 1401) synonyms for a harlot).—Tagare, G. V., "Nāgari Dhvani Lipi," MSP, XVI, pp. 22-24 (In Marathi. The paper discusses the phonetic possibilities of the Nāgari script and points out its limitations).—

1538. Dravidian : Burrow, T., "Dravidian Studies III: Two Developments of initial K—in Dravidian," BSOS, XI, Pt. I, pp. 122-139 (Original Dravidian k—is palatalized to ċ in Tamil, Malayalam, and Telugu, when followed by the front vowels, Ć, ċ, ā, ē; while in the northern group of Dravidian languages (Brahui, Kurukh, Malto) a development more or less opposite of the palatalization takes place. In these languages initial k—is preserved before ċ, ĺ; before all other vowels it is changed to a guttural aspirant usually represented in Brah. and Kur. by ḳh, in Malt. by q). In this case the vowels ĺ, ā are classed with the back vowels ā, ē etc., and not as is usually the case with ā, ė as front vowels).—Ramakrishnayya, K., "The Dravidian Infinitive," AOR, VII, pp. 1-12 (Holds that the Dravidian infinitive which was originally an infinite verbal form formed by suffixing 'āl' to the root, has later given rise to a good number of compound verbal forms in these languages, thus serving to show how the principle of agglutination has been at
work in the general development of the forms in these languages).  
—Reddiar, V. Venkata Rajula, "Word-Building," *AOR*, VII, pp. 1-16 (In Tamil. The author indicates and exemplifies 1) the origin of language; 2) the interdependence of Dravidian languages; 3) certain nominal endings of the Primitive Dravidian; 4) the laws of phonetic changes in the major Dravidian languages; and 5) certain types of word-formation in Tamil). —Sankaran, C. R., and Venkatesiah, M. G., "Totality," *BDCR*, IV, pp. 263-267 (Deals with quantity with reference to Kannada. It is based on Sapir’s Totality, and is intended like the latter for the eventual use of those who are interested in fundamental problems of language structure. The novel approach from the Dravidian has given rise to certain new ideas on Totality).


1547. **Semitic:** Leslau, Wolf, "South-East Semitic (Ethiopic and South-Arabic)," *JAOS*, LXIII, pp. 4-14 (Advances proofs for the dialectical unity of the Ethiopic and South Arabic groups of languages on the basis of phonology, morphology, and vocabulary). —Sturtevant, Edgar H., "Hittite ia—‘Make, Do, Perform’," *JAOS*, LXIII, pp. 1-3.
The long-lost commentary of this celebrated grammarian of the Bengal school of Panini remains yet to be discovered. But one or two fragments from it are now being salvaged thanks to the discovery of the works of later commentators on the Mahabhasya. These are Saakara, in whose commentary (an extract from which is here reproduced) two introductory verses of Purusottama’s work have been preserved; Manikantha who commented on Saakara and who definitely states that Saakara wanted to publish and elucidate the difficult work Mahabhasya as explained by Purushottamadeva at the risk of his life. Then there is a fairly large work called Bhayasyakhyatrapana which appears to be a highly discursive commentary on Purusottama’s lost work, and contains rare quotations from it. The present author places Purusottama between A.D. 1075-1125 and assigns the second quarter of the 12th century as the upper limit of this date.

1554. Chattarji, Kabilish Chandra, “Some Sanskrit Stanzas,” NIA, VI, pp. 213-214 (On the use of the words jagrada and agrasat (in the atmanepada form) which are wrong for jagras, which is correct).


1561. **DRAVIDIAN** : Khare, G. H., "A Note on the change of 'P' to 'H' in Kanarese," PO, VIII, pp. 145-146 (As against the assertion of Dr. A. N. Narasimha in his Grammar of the Old Kanarese Inscriptions, that down to the end the 9th century p was never changed to k, the author points to an occurrence of this change in an inscription of the Chalukya Vikramaditya II dated A.D. 744 or S. S. 664, where the word ‘āruhaṇa’ is evidently used for a certain tax of six patas). 

1562. —Somayaji, G. J., "Influence of Sanskrit Grammar on Telugu grammar," JAHG, I, pp. 129-137 (Gives the structure of the Telugu sentence of the pre-Nannaya period, and the forms of noun and verb). —Somayaji, G. J., "The Origin and Development of the Post-position in Telugu," JAHG, I, pp. 17-23 (In Dravidian languages post-positions are independent words suffixed to other words to denote certain special meaning or relationship with other parts of the sentence. The words gradually degenerated into what are called vibhaktis (post-positions) in the Sanskrit-ridden grammars of these languages. The author holds that working from the post-positions of present date through the various stages of their development in literature and inscriptions it is possible to discover the hypothetical forms of the parent Primitive Dravidian. The case-endings do, mu, vu, and lu are here taken up for study). 


1565. **PHILOSOPHY** 

1567. **VEDIC AND UPANISHAD** : Comaraswamy, Ananda K., "Uttarikta and Ātyaricyata," NLA, VI, pp. 52-56 (The two purposes of the article are to show from the occurrences of the dual uttārikta that Prajāpāti as Progenitor and Ruler is to be regarded as a syzygy of conjoint principles, male and female, and to discuss the meaning of ātyaricyata, which according to the author means, "He, having been born thereafter outpoured Earth and then the bodies of living beings"). —Maitra, S. K., "Philosophy of the Kathopanishad," FK, XXX, pp. 19-26; 128-136; 265-213 (Shows how the Kathopanishad through an insistence on Reality as Value gives the key to Vedantic wisdom, and contains a message of emancipation in this very life both for the individual and the world at large). 

1568. —Narahari, H. G., "Devayāna and Pitṛyāna," ABORI, XXIV,
pp. 45-50 “The doctrine of the two ways” according to which a disembodied soul continues its existence to reap the consequences of its deeds, speaks of two ways: the way of the gods (Devayāna) and the way of the fathers (Pitryāna). This is supposed to be an Upaniṣadic doctrine, but the Rgvedic seers were already aware of it. From which it follows that the idea is not a creation of the Upaniṣadic period, but was adopted from earlier times.—Sarma, K. Madhava Krishna, “Vak before Bhartrhari,” PO, VIII, pp. 21-36 (Traces one phase of the development of the Śabarīvātavāda (Rgveda, Mahābhārata and Patanjali) and shows that it has as much consistent and extensive history as any other philosophic view).


1571. b) Vedānta: Deussen, Paul, Vedānta, Plato and Kant. Culture and Wisdom of Ancient Indians. Translated by J. F. J. Payne. Karachi, Author, Sind Club, 1943, 87 pp. Rev. in NR, XVIII, pp. 479-480 by H. Goetz.—Rao, P. Nagaraja, The Schools of Vedānta (Bharatiya Vidyā Studies, II). Bombay, Bharatiya Vidyā Bhavan, 1943, viii, 132 pp. Rev. in MJ, VII, p. 170: “It is a spirited defence of Indian philosophy and is divided into nine chapters: Science and philosophy, Resumé of Indian Philosophy, the Philosophy of Śankara, Advaita and the New Social Order, the Philosophy of Rāmānuja, the Philosophy of Mādhava, the Upaniṣad, the Bhagavad-Gīta, and the Vedānta Sūtras... The young author shows a deep appreciation of both the East and the West.”—Sankaracarya, Upaniṣada-Lahari. A thousand teachings of Śri Śankarācarya. Translated into English with explanatory notes by Swami Jagadananda. Madras, Mylapore, Sri Ramakrishna Math, 1943. Rev. in JSVOJ, IV, p. 196 by N. S.: “The work under review... is intended as an elementary treatise on
the fundamentals of the Advaita philosophy. The work is divided into two parts, the first comprising three chapters in prose in the form of dialogue, and the second, nineteen chapters in verse.

1577. — Vidyapith, R. K. M., Vākyavṛtti and Ainajānāpadakṣetraṇidhi of Śrī Shankarāchārya. Deoghar, Ramakrishna Mission Vidyapith, 1943, x, 1, 49, vi, 38 pp (Sanskrit-English). Rev. in MR, LXXV, p. 144 by Chintaharan Chakravarty: “This is a popular edition of two small philosophical treatises. The text is accompanied by English translation and notes on selected words and expressions”.

1578. — Aiyangar, T. K., Gopalaswami, “Does Aṣṭāpada advocate an Inconscient Soul?” JSVOL, IV, pp. 141ff (Holds that notwithstanding the stupendous weight of tradition originated by Vatsyayana and augmented by Uddvatakara and Vācaspatimśtra and stabilized by Īdāyana, it may justly be maintained that Aṣṭāpada exhibits an unflinching fidelity towards Vedantic thought with regard to the nature of the soul and liberation and accepts soul’s consciousness).—Brahma, N. K., “Is the World Unreal?” PB, XLVIII, pp. 430-435; 492-496, 511-516 (Holds that the misunderstanding of Saṅkara’s position in this regard is due to a wrong interpretation of the term Mithya. By declaring that Brahma is Sat and the world is Mithya Saṅkara means to express that the duality that characterises the world and forms its inner essence is not inherent in the Absolute... The world is a free creation, a Prakṛta and not a necessary product, a transformation or a Viśeṣ. The appearance of the world does not touch the Absolute at all... This freedom, this transcendence, this non-causal or non-mechanical causation, this absoluteness is what Saṅkara means by Brahma... Brahma is the ground of the world in this sense, and the world that does not express the Absolute and does not touch the Absolute is mithya also in this sense and not in the sense of non-existent, Asat).—Chandorkar, Panduranga Martanda, “Mādhavendra-kṛta Anubhavodaya,” BISMO, XXIII, Pt. IV, pp. 49-51 (In Marathi. A philosophical treatise consisting of 73 verses besides a prakarana).—Das, R., “The Falsity of the World,” PQ, XIX, pp. 80-90 (This apparently meaningless proposition in order to be intelligible should be understood in the Advaitin’s sense who means by real the unchanging eternal Brahma, and by unreal something that is never an object of apprehension. The world is also unreal judged from the standard of eternal values. It is merely an appearance).—Hiriyanna, M., “Bhāskara’s View of Error,” JGJR, I, pp. 48-55 (One kind of error is when the Īsya is under a delusion, mistaking what is provisional for what is permanent. A more radical form of error is when the difference between the self and the adjunct is wholly overlooked. Common error is divisible into two varieties: a) When an adventitious circumstance is mistaken for the normal feature of an object, e.g. a white crystal which looks red because a red flower is placed beside it (sopādhi-
1583. kabrahma); b) when one thing is mistaken for another, e.g. a piece of shell for silver).—Hiriyanna, M., "The Place of Reason in Advaita," RPR, XII, Pt. I, pp. 13-18 (Defines the place of reason in Advaita strictly according to the traditional teaching, a prominent feature of which is the belief in the divine and eternal character of śruti. However, it is possible to look upon it as only a record of the intuitions of ancient seers, in which case the function of reason becomes quite transformed).—Kapoor, O. B. L., "Sree Chaitanya's Conception of the Infinite Personality," RPR, XII, Pt. II, pp. 65-74 (Elucidates Caitanya's conception of the Infinite Personality, and contends that 'it is the misapplication of the law of Contradiction that is mainly responsible for our crippled view of the Infinite').—Mahadevan, Br., "Towards a Healthy Understanding of Śaṅkara," FA, XXX, pp. 70-73 (Holds that the Philosophy of Śaṅkara, who held that the phenomenal reality got itself sublated in the greater reality of the trans-empirical experience of Brahman, is best understood as absolute-cum-empirical-realism).

1585. —Mahadevan, T. M. P., "Some Problems of the Māṇḍukya Kārīkā," JMU, XV, pp. 130-146 (Supports the traditional view that the Māṇḍukya-kārīkā is a single work of Gauḍapāda, an early teacher of Advaita setting forth the quintessence of Vedānta, the philosophy of the Upaniṣads, and that its first chapter, the āgama-prakāraṇa, is a verse-summary of the Māṇḍukya Upaniṣad which is made the nucleus for the rational exposition of the system of Advaita in the subsequent three chapters).—Radhakrishnan, E. P., "Gaṅgāpuri Bhāṭṭāraka, an Advaítin," NIA, VI, pp. 241-251 (At the present state of our information on Gaṅgāpuri we can only say that he flourished after Anandāmbhava and before Čīṣukha, between c. A. D. 1150-1200 and that he wrote a Bhāṣya on Ānanda-mbhava's Pādārthatattva-tattvarāja. Whether he wrote anything elucidating the Nāyavarnanadīśācali is not known).—Sarma, K. Madhava Krishna, "Helārāja, not a disciple of Bhāṛṭṛhari," IHO, XIX, pp. 79-82 (K. Sambasiva Sastri takes Helārāja to be a disciple of Bhāṛṭṛhari, the famous author of the Vākyapadiya, and places him in the latter half of the 7th century A.D. In controverting this view the present writer contends that the variants in the reading and differences in the interpretation of the text of the Prakīrtikāndā of the Vākyapadiya which are pointed out by Helārāja in his Commentary Prakīrtāprikaśā could not have arisen so soon in his time, had Helārāja been a disciple of Bhāṛṭṛhari. There is at present really no evidence to date him. However, since there is no mention of Śaṅkara (who was so greatly indebted to Bhāṛṭṛhari) in the Commentary, it is to be presumed that Helārāja lived before Śaṅkara. For Śaṅkara's position is that no Advaitic writer after him could afford to ignore him).—Sen, Sailendwar, "The Problem of God in the Avacchedavāda," RPR, XII, Pt. I, pp. 19-22 (Arguing from the principle that "Intelligence is really
one and indivisible," the author classifies the problem of God and the meaning of Omnipresence and Omniscience in the Avachhedavāda).—Sharvananda, Swami, "Māya in Modern Science," PB, XLVIII, p. 49 (When the Advaitins say that this world is Māya and unreal, they mean, strictly speaking, that it is neither real, nor unreal, in the absolute sense, like a chimera or a hobgoblin; it is something inexplicable. So also space and time are but māya in modern physics, space being nothing apart from our perception of objects, and time nothing apart from our experience of events).—Trivedi, Prabhakar, "Consciousness and the Self." PQ, XIX, pp. 38-44 (Examines the view of certain schools of Philosophy, particularly the Nyāya and the Mīmāṃsā, that the self is not identical with consciousness, and concludes with Śaṅkara that 'the self has not consciousness as its quality, but consciousness is the very essence of it; it has no form inside or outside but consciousness itself').

1592. b) SĀMKHYA-YOGA: Bengali, Baba, The Patanjala Yogasutra with Vyāsa's Commentary. Kapurthala, Sham Sunder Mulraj, 1943, 177 pp.—Bose, Nandalal, "Art as Sadhana," PB, XLVIII, pp. 12-15 (The Sadhana of art is akin to yoga or spiritual sādhana. You aim at realizing the One hidden behind all that is apparent, the One by knowing whom one comes to know everything).


BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943

pp. 81-88; Pt. IV, pp. 89-104 (Serial publication. The present volume brings the translation to the end of the second book).

1601. VAIΣNAVITE PHILOSOPHY: Joshi, S. V., "Śrī Jñāneśvara va Śrī Vāmanā Pandit yānem tatvajñāna ekacāhē," TMT, XXIV, Ps. 2-3, pp. 23-31 (In Marathi. The paper points out the similarities between the philosophical concepts of Jñāneśvara and Vāmanā Pandit and concludes that they were identical).

1602. Varadāchari, K. C., "The Philosophy of Vyāha," NIA, VI, pp. 112-118 (The theory of Vyāha in Indian Philosophy especially of the Pāncarātra, Tantra, and Śrivaishnava Sāstra is to be understood as the rationale of the Divine 'splitting into many' for the sake of impelling from behind, sustaining within, and beckoning forward).

1603. BUDDHIST PHILOSOPHY: Falk, Maryla, Nāma-Rūpa and Dharma-Rūpa. Calcutta, University of Calcutta, 1943, ix, 222 pp. Rev. in JBORS, XXX, pp. 262-262 by Dhirendra Mohan Datta: "... attempts on the basis of a searching study of Vedic and early Buddhist literature, to establish a close parallelism between the orthodox conception of nāma-rūpa and the Buddhist conception of Dharma-rūpa".— Leuke, Gautama the Buddha and Karl Marx. Colombo, The Vijaya Publishing House, 1943, 100 pp. A comparative study of Buddhism and Dialectical materialism dealing with the philosophical problems of Ontology, Epistemology, Ethics, and Morality.—Banerjea, Anukul Chandra, "Emergence of the Sarvastivāda School," MB, LI, pp. 248-254 (Sarvastivāda seems to have branched off from the Theravāda, the most orthodox school of Buddhism, and is the most widely spread group of schools in India).— Dasgupta, S. B., "Bodhicitta in Tantric Buddhism," JC, IX, pp. 149-158 (Śākyamuni and Karunā are the two elements that join together like water and milk to produce Bodhicitta. The former represents pure knowledge, the latter represents the dynamic force,— the moral inspiration that prompts one to find oneself universalized in an emotion of universal compassion. This pure knowledge supplemented by the inspiration of compassion that induces a man to moral activities for the uplift of the whole universe, is the highest truth,— this is the Bodhicitta. These śākyamuni and Karunā are known in esoteric Buddhism as aśaṃkā and upāya).”— Hosie, Dorothy, "Fedor Ippolitovich Seheritskoy," JRAI, 1943, pp. 118-119 (Obituary notice of a Polish Orientalist, the author of the celebrated work in two volumes on Buddhist Logic).

1608. —Khasnabiss, Susil Chandra, "The 'Anatta' theory and Western Metaphysics," MB, LI, pp. 93-95. (It is not possible to say how far the 'Anatta' theory of the Buddha influenced the orthodox systems of philosophy in India. But a close affinity is discernable between the 'anatta' theory and the philosophy of flux, enunciated by
some metaphysicians of the West).—Lakshminarasu, P. S., "Soul in Buddhism," MB, LI, pp. 96-98 ('There is rebirth, but no transmigration. The 'atta' or 'I' consciousness is but another name for nāma-rūpa, the six-sensed machine. It is sprung into being by a gradual evolution and is come partly from ancestors and partly from atta the man himself').—Mukhopadhyaya, Sujitkumar, "The Doctrine of Shunyata in Mahayana Buddhism," PB, XLVIII, pp. 327-329 (The doctrine of Śūnyata refutes the relative, the phenomenal, and aims at the destruction of attachment—not only attachment to the objects of the senses in general, but also attachment or obstinate adherence to all sorts of views, dogmas, and doctrines).

1611. Jaina Philosophy: Vijayalabdhisuri, Tattvanyaybarabhiṣakara. Chhāni, Chandulal Jannadas, 1943, 40, 616 pp. Collection of Jaina doctrine on Logic.—Bhatacharyya, K. C., "The Jaina Theory of Anekānta Vāda," JA, IX, pp. 1-10 (Discusses the conception of a plurality of determinate truths to which ordinary realism appears to be committed, and shows the necessity of an indeterminate extension such as is presented by the Jaina Theory).—Sarma, K. Madhava Krishna, "The Pramāṇasūtras of Padmasundara," JA, IX, pp. 30-31 (Gives an extract from the MS of this work in the Anup Sanskrit Library which shows that the author, a contemporary of Akbar who honoured him with gifts, was not only a poet but also a philosopher).

1612. Modern Indian Philosophy: Gupta, Nolini Kanta, The Yoga of Sri Aurobindo. Pondicherry, Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1943, 104 pp. Rev. in NR, XIX, p. 476 by J. Bayart: "The booklet contains three essays of different types and length. The first, Our Ideal, states the fundamental principles underlying Sri Aurobindo's Yoga, viz., his philosophical monism—a monism in diversity wherein is capable of gradually evolving into spirit—and his doctrine of the direct 'descent' or 'emergence' of the Divine coming down to meet matter at the higher stages of its evolution. The second, the Lines of Descent of Consciousness, describes the main forms of that descent on the lines of metaphysics, cosmogony, psychology, mythology, and as fifth and highest form, the 'plenary' descent of the Divine as avatāra. This chapter is more abstruse... (and) the avatāra idea remains rather blurred. The last essay marks the differences between Sri Aurobindo's Emergent Evolutionism and the views of Modern evolutionist philosophers."—Banerji-Sastri, A., "Neoplatonists and Indian Philosophers," JBORS, XXIX, pp. 74-86 (Points out the close parallel between the doctrines of the Neoplatonists such as Porphyry, Abammon, Plotinus, and Damaskios and the systems of Indian philosophy, and shews that the former were the borrowers because of the higher age of these
1616. doctrines among Indians).—Chatterjee, Satishchandra, “The Correspondence Theory of Truth and Error,” CR, LXXXVIII, pp. 137-147 (Discusses the various forms it has received at the hands of its exponents and critics, particularly in the logical theory of correspondence of Bertrand Russell (Truth is correspondence to fact and not to experience) which, the author says, is analogous to the logical realism of Nyāya in Indian philosophy).

1617. —Chatterjee, Satishchandra, “The Nature and Status of Sense-data,” CR, LXXXVIII, pp. 13-22 (In the author’s opinion sense-data are neither physical nor mental, nor even neutral. These are psycho-physiological, which means that a sense-datum is experienced because our mind-body reacts in certain specific ways to the influences of a reality without and manifests it as having certain sensible qualities like colours, sounds, smells, tastes, and touches).—Chatterjee, Satishchandra, “The Problem of Perception,” PB, XLVIII, pp. 80-89; 134-142 (Discusses the problem from the standpoint of the Naïayikas, Vedantins, Buddhists, and certain modern Western philosophers such as Bertrand Russell, and concludes that the object is what it is because our mind or understanding synthesizes sense-data into the form of objects. And since this synthesis is a standing fact, a standing awareness of objects, this standing awareness is the perception of objects).

1618. Das, Kapileswar, “The Finite and the Infinite,” V{k, XXX pp. 162-166 (The finite and the infinite seemingly meaningless gather meaning when viewed against the infinity of the Absolute. From the viewpoint of the whole, maintains the present writer, the infinite and the finite intermingle, and inextricably blend into each other to weave Life into a whole. ‘The essentials of action, devotion, and knowledge in the same way intermingle in harmonious proportion and leave the eternal question answered’).—Devaraja, “Pārva aura Paścima nē Dārsana ki Dhārā,” JSB, X, pp. 34-36 (In Hindi. Eastern and Western philosophy, and the differences in their methods of approach).—Joshi, R. A., “Sākṣi,” TMT, XXV, Pt. 1-2, pp. 2-16 (In Marathi. A discussion on the ideals of metaphysics).—Maitra, S. K., “Śrī Aurobindo, the Prophet of the Superman,” AF, XIV, p. 63 (Discusses Śrī Aurobindo’s conception of the Superman, who comes not merely as an individual but as a member of a higher race of beings who continue to evolve after his emergence until the goal of Sachchidānanda is attained).


1621. Maitra, S. K., “Śrī Aurobindo’s alternative to Māya-vāda.”—Malkani, G. R., “Is Metaphysical knowledge Possible?,” PQ, XIX, pp. 100-116 (The self is the very bed-rock of all certainty. It is not
any kind of conditioned object. It is not determined subjectively. It is the very ultimate subject. Here then is a new intuition of reality which is not a sensible intuition. It indicates a truly unconditioned and metaphysical reality. It is a reality that we can know and that answers to our definition of a metaphysical reality. Metaphysical knowledge is thus quite possible and is the only real knowledge).—Malkani, G. R., “Sri Aurobindo’s Synthesis of the Vedantic Schools of Thought,” PQ, XIX, pp. 67-79 (Criticism of Sri Aurobindo’s attempt at a higher synthesis of the Vedanta).—Malkani, G. R., “Sri Aurobindo’s Theory of Creation,” PQ, VIII, pp. 250-267 (States Sri Aurobindo’s theory of creation and gives fourteen objections against its acceptance: it gives timeless reality to the world as world, although this world is put in Brahman. It makes creation meaningless. It makes Brahman a compound of pure intelligence and unintelligent form. The world is simply lodged in Brahman. The view does not explain what accounts for the manifestation which is creation).—Malkani, G. R., “The Higher knowledge according to Sri Aurobindo,” PQ, XIX, pp. 1-15.—Master, Sawalarama, “Mṛtyu,” TMT, XXIV, Pts. 2-3, pp. 42-43 (In Marathi. A discussion on the metaphysical implications of the concept of death).—Moses, D. G., “The Proof of the Freedom of the Will,” NUJ, No. 9, pp. 35-40 (Attempts to show that there is a direct empirical proof of freedom).—Mukerji, A. C., “Knowledge and its Presuppositions,” RPR, XII, Pt. II, pp. 5-12 (Further develops the arguments advanced in No. 1631 below, and shows that “presuppositions of proof cannot be proved in the same way in which we justify a conclusion”).—Mukerji, A. C., “The Svayamśiddha Principles of Knowledge,” RPR, XII, Pt. I, pp. 5-12 (Through a criticism of Bosanquet’s theory of intellectual necessity, the author here defends the self-established (svayamśiddha) character of certain principles underlying all knowledge).—Naidu, P. S., “The Hormic approach to Aesthetics,” RPR, XII, Pt. I, pp. 65-75 (Discusses the inadequacy of the approach to aesthetics by the barren types of cognitive psychology, and evaluates the contribution to aesthetics made by Dewey and Burt. It is argued that hormic psychology alone possesses the clue for unravelling the tangled skein of aesthetic experience).—Odalamama, A., “Sabda-buddhi pramāṇa-vātātal balābala vicāra,” TMT, XXIV, Pt. 4, pp. 12-20 (In Marathi. A paper on some implications of the theory of integrity of intelligence).—Rao, P. Nagaraja, “A Bird’s-Eye View of Indian Philosophy,” PB, XLVIII, pp. 347-352 (Describes the chief characteristics of the different systems of Indian philosophy, the Darsanas (six systems) as well as Buddhism, Jainism, and materialism).—Rao, P. Sama, “Walt Whitman—a Study,” TQ, XV, p. 106 (Dwells on his religious and political ideas and
1636. —Sastri, Dewan Bahadur K. S. Ramaswami, “Rabindranath Tagore’s Views on Aesthetics,” *TQ*, XV, pp. 189-191 (‘It is Ánanda or bliss which is at the core of all being. Pure integral Ánanda or bliss is the bliss of spiritual realisation. The refraction of the white light of Ánanda into the multi-tinted splendours of Art is aesthetic delight. This is the quintessential teaching of Indian aesthetics and it is the teaching of Tagore as well’).—Sastri, P. S. Subrahmanya, “Psychology and Literature,” *JAUI*, XII, Pts. 2-3, pp. 65-69 (Psychology is helpful in the study of literature inasmuch as by knowing the inner working of an author’s mind one can decide at what stage in his life a work was written).—“Sastri, S. S. Suryanarayana—Memorial to—Reader in Indian Philosophy, 1927-42,” *JMU*, XV, pp. 214-217 (Refers to the late professor’s contribution to Indian philosophy in general and to the Advaita in particular).

1639. Syed, M. Hafez, “Elements of Optimism in Indian Thought,” *RPR*, XII, Pt. II, pp. 55-63 (Attempts to answer the charge of certain writers that the outlook on life of Indian philosophy and religion ‘is extremely dark and gloomy’).—Taimini, I. K., “Solving Life’s Problems,” *RPR*, XII, Pt. II, pp. 35-42 (Attempts to show that the real solution of life’s deeper problems can be found only by going into the depths of our consciousness and viewing these problems in the light of Reality hidden there—a thing which is possible only when we take upon ourselves the task of unfolding our divine nature).—“The Indian Philosophical Congress, XVIII Session, Lahore,” *RPR*, XII, Pt. II, pp. 75-78 (Report of the Congress held in December (21-23) 1943, divided into the following sections: Psychology, Logic and Metaphysics, Indian Philosophy, Ethics, and Social Philosophy).—Trivedi, Prabhakar, “States of Consciousness—Waking, Dream, and Sleep,” *PQ*, XIX, pp. 91-99 (Being absent in all states other than wakefulness, the Ego cannot know those states; and without knowing them, it cannot know wakefulness itself. Consequently, the three states can be revealed only by a consciousness which continues uninterruptedly through all the states alike. As distinguished from the empirical Ego, this consciousness is the pure subject or the Sākṣi).

1643. Varadachari, K. C., “Dr. A. N. Whitehead and Religious Philosophy,” *RPR*, XII, Pt. I, pp. 25-37 (Discusses Whitehead’s conception of religion and shows the limitations of this conception in relation to the Hindu view, and contends that ‘Dr. Whitehead’s analysis of the Religious consciousness, savours of that quality of “high brow” that is paraded as rational and exact, but which is precisely incapable of diving into God’s Mystery of creative Organism’).—Yogatrayanandji, Sri Bhargava Sivaram Kinkar, “The Nature of Time,” *JINOA*, XI, pp. 75-102 (Definition
of Time according to the Primordial Knowledge, the Veda, and the other scriptures based on it, the influence of planets and constellations on men showing that Re-integration (yoga) and Astrology are but two aspects of One Thing.

**Bhakti and Mysticism**

1645. Mahia, Vakil Giriharal V., *Brahma Tatwa áne Bhakti Shrestha*. Sihore, Kathiawad, Mangaldas G. Mehta, 1943, 100 pp. (In Gujarati) Rev. in *MR*, LXXVII, p.301 by K. M. J(haveri): "Observations on the Gita and other Vedantic treatises in prose and poetry." —Nikhilananda, Swami, *The Bhagavad Gita*. New York, Ramakrishna Vivekananda Centre, 1944, 386 pp.—Parakh, B. M. C., *Sri Vallabha Charya: Life, Teachings and Movement*. Rajkot, Author, 1943, 500 pp. From the Preface: "The religious movement (described here) has played a significant part in the history of the Bhagavata Dharma in India. It has some original features of its own which distinguish it from other Bhakti movements of the land. It is, nevertheless, an integral part of the great Bhakti Marga and as such it has carried its message to the whole of Western India including Gujarata, Rajputana, Marwar, Mewad and even Sindh".—Premeswanta, Swami, *Gita Sarasangraha*. Dacca, Assam Bengal Library, 1943, 120 pp. (In Sanskrit-Bengali). Rev. in *MR*, LXXV, p. 304 by Chintaharan Chakravarti: "This contains a selection of one hundred verses from the Bhagavadgita arranged into ten chapters of ten verses each. The text is followed by Bengali translation and elaborate notes, exegetical as well as grammatical, also in Bengali, on every verse".


1652. —Boru, Birinehi Kumar, "An Assamese Version of Vīgāṇpurī's *Bhakti Ratnavali*," *NIA*, VI, pp. 39-40 (Draws the attention of the scholars to this hitherto unknown version, made by Madhab Deiva, the chief disciple of Sankara Deva (c. A.D. 1449-1569), the Vaishnavite apostle of Assam, in the early part of the 16th century, during the latter's life time when he was residing at Patbasi in the Kamrup district between A.D. 1533 and 1569.
A careful examination of this Assamese version, the author thinks, may throw some light on the few disputed problems connected with the date and life of the saint Visnapurji. —Bedekar, K. M., “Gita as Post-Buddhist,” ABORI, XXIV, pp. 237-238 (Apropos M. V. Kibe's interpretation (See No. 1657 below) that the pāpyayonayān mentioned in the two stanzas of Ch. IX of the Gita included women, Vaiśyas, and Śūdras, the writer contends that the pāpyayonayān meant Śūdrācāras, i.e. those whose physical actions because of their social status are dirty or objectionable, but who are at heart good, whose acāra is duṣṭa or pāpa but whose mind is punya). —Belvalkar, S. K., “A Fake (?) ‘Bhagavadgītā’ MS.,” JGJRI, I, pp. 21-31 (Endeavours to show that the Bhojapatri Gītā (edited by Pandit Kālidās Sāstri of Gondal in 1941) which attempts to present a poem of 745 stanzas in agreement with the recorded description of its contents instead of the present 700 stanzas, is a fake. For one thing the MS. is written in Devanāgari and not in Sārada characters as it ought to have been, if it were a genuine old birch-bark MS. For another it follows the Kashmirian recension, which is demonstrably secondary and late. Lastly, in trying to correct the missing stanzas, the author has bungled badly by introducing all sorts of quotations from the Upānisads, old and new). —De, S. K., “Some Aspects of the Bhagavadgītā,” IC, IX, pp. 321-335 (Question of its date, its relationship to the great Epic, the synthetic unity of its teaching, its original form and subsequent modifications, its ultimate philosophical standpoint and its religious outlook, its origin and its connection with the history of Kṛṣṇa-Vāsudeva worship). —Hariharananda, Saraswati, “The World-Tree,” JSAO, XI, pp. 196-207 (The World-Tree (Aśvatta) referred to in the Gītā, 15.1 is the Supreme Principle). —Kibe, M. V., “An Internal Evidence as regards the age of the Bhagavadgītā,” ABORI, XXIV, pp. 99-100 (Two stanzas in the 9th chapter wherein a distinction is made between two classes: pāpyayonayān and punyān, i.e. the unholy ones (v.i. women, Vaiśyas and Śūdras) and the holy ones (v.i. Brāhmaṇas and Kṣatriya devotees), a distinction which did not exist in pre-Buddhist times, would show that the Gītā is post-Buddhist). —Kibe, M. V., “The Sanction behind the Teaching of the Bhagavadgītā,” ABORI, XXIV, pp. 100-102 (The text sponsored by the Shuddha Dharma Maha Mandal, Madras, has missed the wood for the trees. The main argument of the Gītā is to be found in a couple of stanzas in chapter ii, which demonstrate the utter unreality of the outer phenomenon). —Medhi, Kaliram, “The Brajāvali Literature of Assam,” JARS, X, pp. 1-4: 39-48 (Continued from previous volume (See BIS 1942, Nos. 1668 and 1669), in these instalments the author describes its characteristics. For instance BL is almost entirely contained in manuscripts written
on sánci (as bark of sánci (aquilaria agallocha) tree in old Assamese characters and often illuminated).—Mirikar, N. Y., "Panḍitaṇktara Līlā Bhāgavata," *BISMO*, XXIV, Pt. IV, p. 98 (In Marathi. An incomplete *MS.* of Līlā Bhāgavata by Panḍita).—Nilamaghacarya, K. V., "Śrīmad Bhāgavatadīkā Pāṇcarātrayaor Aikarthye kim Pramanam," *JŚVOI*, IV, pp. 1-24 (In Sanskrit).—Rao, Hanumantha, "Some Notable Mystics of the Deccan," *TIHC*, 1941, pp. 570-571 (Brings to light several names of Haridasas, a group of mystics, tracing their origin to Nārāharī Tīrtha, the disciple of Śrī Madhwa. A. D. 1238 to 1318).—Sankara, Bhagavatpradācarya, "Saundaryalahari with three Commentaries of Lakṣmidhara, Saubhāgyavardhini and Arunamodini," *JSBD*, IV, pp. 33-38 (Continued from previous volume (See *JS* 1942, No. 1661). Rare and hitherto unpublished).—Sircar, Mahendranath, "The Mystical Experience," *VF*, XXX, pp. 91-94 (Bringing the mystical experience into line with the Advaitic realisations of the great mystics, the writer argues that it is something natural to us being the direct apprehension of Reality).—Sircar, Mahendranath, "Sāmādhi," *VF*, XXX, pp. 117-124; 168-174; 193-205 (Sāmādhi is absolute experience, an experience unexcelled in quality and intensity, and unsurpassed in its transcendent calm and felicity. The writer here explains the essential texture of such experience, the steps leading to it, its culmination, and its benign social results—from the Yogic, Bhakti, and the Advaitic points of view).—Sircar, Mahendranath, "The Yoga of Kundalini," *PB*, XLVIII, pp. 100-106; 149-156 (Kundalini is the spiritual power that is hidden in man. It is in the Tantras more than in any other forms of Indian mysticism that efforts are made to awaken Kundalini and regulate it in order that the highest fruit may be reaped).—Subandha, P. S., "Devabhaktatva," *TMCT*, XXIV, Pts. 2-3, pp. 2-5 (In Marathi. A discussion on the attributes of the state of a devotee).—Tadpatrikar, S. N., "Gita and Anugita," *AP*, XIV, pp. 317-319 (Draws attention to an interesting philosophical dialogue found in the Aṣvamedhikaparva of the Mahābhārata called the Anugita, which has been eclipsed by the greater popularity of the Bhagavadgita).—Varadachari, K. C., "Eros and Mystico-Religious Consciousness—I Tīrūmānāgāl Ālvar," *JŚVOI*, IV, pp. 21-36 (Tīrūmānāgāl or Parakālan (as he is otherwise known), a petty chieftain, who lived in the eighth century, is said to have successfully experimented upon and achieved the divine experience through the erotic or the feminine approach. He celebrates his ardent and total woeing in two compositions called *Madal*. These two, the *Periyāera-madal* and the *Siriyāera-madal*, are here described. The madal is a special act committed by a lover who has met his (or her) beloved for a moment, and for whose attainment pines away in silence at first, and finally unable to contain this soul-secret without possessing her
(or his) object, openly declares her (or his) allegiance and love to that person in public.

REligion

1670. HINDUISM: Bharatiyar, Swami Shuddhananda, *The Revelations of Saint Meikandar*. Ramachandrapuram, Ambu Nilayam, 1943 (?), 78 pp. Rev. in *MR*, LXXV, pp. 382-383, by Swami Jagadishwarananda: "... a good introduction to Siva-Janana-Bodhna, the basic work in Tamil verses on Saiva-Siddhânta current in South India. It explains in short the twelve aphorisms of Saiva-Siddhânta revealed to the famous Tamil Saint Meikandar (A. D. 1200). The Tamil word Meikandar means a seer of truth. The aphorisms unfold the nature of the three eternal entities—God, Soul, and Universe, describe their relationship and thereby expound the philosophy of Saiva-Siddhânta").—Dutt, K. G., *A Hindu View of Culture*. Bangalore, Bangalore Press, 1943, 184 pp. From the author’s Preface: "The idea underlying the book is that culture conceived as Purûṣårtha demands for its fulfilment a combination of the contemplative and active principles in experience, which are fruitful only in union like Siva and Sakti".

1671. —Menon, C. Achyuta, *Kâti Worship in Kerala*. Vol. I. Pts. I, II. Madras, University of Madras, 1943, vi, 34; 221 pp. illust., (In Malayalam). Rev. in *MR*, LXXVI, p. 72 by P. O. Mathai: "... most remarkable publication in recent years in the Malayalam language... compiled to unravel the skein of mystery surrounding the deity from a study of all available evidence, including a palm-leaf manuscript and an incomplete printed version *Darukavanaham Kalampatti* belonging to the British Museum".

1672. —Peterson, A., *Index to Annie Besant*. Adyar, The Theosophical Publishing House, 1943, 224 pp.—Ratnam, L. K. Balâ, *Sâsta Worship in South India*. Trivandrum, Sridhara Printing House, 1943, 121 pp. Rev. in *NR*, XX, p. 86 by G. Dandoy: "... unpretentious account of the worship of Sâta, an aspect of God rather it would seem, than a god worshipped in Kerala. The booklet gives one more proof of the universality of the Indian Bhakti worship."—Segal, L., *The Disciples of Shri Ramakrishna*. Almora, Advaita Ashrama, 1943, 479 pp. From the Preface: "... an attempt to give short lives of all the monastic (excepting Swami Vivekananda) and some representative lay men and women disciples of Sri Râmakrishna".—Aiyar, R. Krishnaswamy, "Sri Sringeri Mutt," *JS*, IV, pp. 1-7; 21-27 (The history of Sringeri Mutt from its foundation by Sri Sankarachârya on the spot where Rasyârânga and his father Vibhannada had disappeared into the linga at the close of their lives to the present day in the order of pontifical succession, in the course of which we are introduced to such personalities as Vidyârânya, who helped Harihara in founding Vijayanagara).
1677. —Atar, Shikandar Lal, "Basavalingakṛta Sānta-Mālika," BISMQ, XXIII, IV, pp. 24-26 (In Marathi. List of saints, 17 in all, together with Pauranic personalities such as Hariscandra, Tārānta and others by Basavalinga).—Atar, Shikandar Lal, "Dāsakavi-kṛta Sakhū-Caritra," BISMQ, XXIII, Pt. IV, pp. 22-23 (In Marathi. On the biography of Sānta Sakhubai by Dāsa, who should not be confused with Rāmadāsa).—Athavale, R. M., "Tukārāmakṛta Bhaveudāsa Caritra," BISMQ, XXIII, Pt. IV, pp. 1-9 (In Marathi. Describes the MS. in verse found at Bhasmat-nagar, which is a biography of Bhaveudāsa by Tukārāma).

1680. —Balaratnam, L. K., "Worship of Śāsta," NR, XVII, pp. 183-186 (Describes the Śaṅga worship in Kerala, observed during the period from the middle of November to the middle of January, accompanied by fasts and ending in an arduous pilgrimage to the most famous of the Śaṅga temples at Sabarimala, one of the almost inaccessible hills in the hill ranges of Travancore).—Balaśubrahmanyan, S. R., "The Recovery of the Devaram Hymns," TQ, XV, pp. 103-105, 1 fig (It was in the time of Rājāraja I, the Cola king, that the Śaṅvite canon of the three famous Devaram hymnists, the Nayanars, was recovered through the instrumentality of Nambi Andar Nambi, the Śaṅvite saint of Tirunaraiyur).—Banerjea, Akshaya Kumar, "The Śiva-Shakti Cult of Yogiguru Gorakshanatha," PB, XLVIII, pp. 442-448; 487-492 (The religious sect organized by Gorakshanatha is regularly called the sect of Kāṇḍkāṭ yogis, for the reason that its members go with their ears split and wearing rings in them. It is also known as Siddhasampradāya and Nāṭhasampradāya. Its spiritual discipline consists of the Mantra-yoga, Hatha-yoga, Laya-yoga, and Rāja-yoga. This sect is known to have played an important part in the creation and consolidation of Neo-Hinduism after the decline of Buddhism in India. The author here attempts a systematic account of its metaphysical doctrines).—Banerji, Jitendranath, "Bensagar—one of the Earliest Seats of the Pancaratra Cult," TIHC, 1941, pp. 147-152 (A few fragmentary pillar capitals left at the place point to the Vyuha doctrine, while the so-called Kalpadrum capital and the Yaksini figure are respectively the dhanaja before the shrine of Śri and Śri herself).—Baaśavanal, S. S., "Mūljugundada Śri Bāḷāḷila Mahanta Śivayogigalavara Samkṣipta Caritā," JK, XXI, pp. 313-328 (In Kannada. A short account of Śri Bāḷāḷila Mahanta of Mūljugunda, author of popular Vīra Śaiva hymns of which some specimens are published here).—Bhalero, B. R., "Śrīdhara—Śiśya Jayarāmasutakṛta Sāntanāmāvāli," BISMQ, XXIV, Pt. IV, pp. 95-97 (In Marathi. MS. of a work giving a list of Mahārāṣṭrian and other Indian saints by Jayarāmasuta, a disciple of Śrīdhara).—Bhattacarjye, U. C., "A Critique of Hinduism," AP, XIV, pp. 74-79 (Condemns the exclusiveness bred by orthodoxy, and calls on Indians of all faiths to labour for a higher syn-
thesis which would bind the various groups into a single nation).

1687. Bose, A. C., "Some Facts about Hinduism," PB, XLVIII, pp. 267-270 (Holds that to have successfully withstood the Buddhist, Muslim, and Christian onslaughts Hinduism must really be possessed of great inner power).—Chakravarti, Chintaharan, "Pāṣupatasūtra," IHQ, XIX, pp. 270-271 (The earliest and most authentic text-book of the Nakulīśa Pāṣupata schools of Śaivas. Here the variants found in the MSS. of the work in possession of the Royal Asiatic Society of Bengal are noted).—Chatterjee, S. C., "A Definition of Hinduism," PB, XLVIII, pp. 271-274 (It is a monistic religion which on its theoretical side believes in one spiritual Reality or Existence, and on its practical side enjoins meditation on and devotion to this supreme Being throughout one's life, so that one may realize the highest goal of one's life, i.e., God).

1690. Chatterji, Suniti Kumar, "What is Hinduism?" PB, XLVIII, pp. 40-44 (Answers five questions on the essentials of Hinduism).

1691. Das, Bhagavan, "Modern Indian Renaissance and Eastern Religions and Western Thought," JBHU, VII, pp. 95-146 (A full length review of Sir Sarvvalī Radhakrishnan's important book Eastern Religions and Western Thought, which indicates some of the fundamental insights of eastern religions, especially Hinduism and Buddhism, which are necessary to the great work of creating a new pattern of living).—Das, Kapileswar, "The Four Ages of Man," VK, XXX, pp. 29-35 (Shows how the Hindu view of the four Āstras is calculated to promote the progressive realisation of life's high potentialities through a smooth, elastic, and rhythmic graduation and co-ordination of life's different stages, the conservation of energies, and the consolidation of society by the rehabilitation of spiritual values).—Gambhirananda, Swami, "Resurgent Hinduism," PB, XLVIII, pp. 262-267; 302-306; 341-345; 384-389; 425-430 (Five editorials under the following headings: 1. The Communal Approach; 2. The Moral and Cultural Approach; 3. The Spiritual and Religious Approach; 4. Our Leader [Swami Vivekananda]; 5. The Social Approach).—Ganguli, J. M., "Hindu Culture," AP, XIV, pp. 302-305 (Describes the Hindu way of life with its taboos and injunctions, its rules of conduct, and its positive and negative prescriptions regarding day-to-day living, thinking and acting).—Ghodagachhikar, Laxmanrao, "Prārabddhāsūtra," TMT, XXIV, Pt. 4, pp. 2-13 (In Marathi. A discussion on some points of the Prārabdha Sūtra).—Ghosh, Nirmalmooy, "The Approaches of Religious Experience," PB, XLVIII, pp. 448-453 (Besides Rāja-yoga—which eradicates causes of disease and sin by establishing equilibrium in our nature—there are three other ways: the path of Jñāna, open to those of a philosophical turn of mind, of Bhakti or devotion, i.e., apprehending of Divine Love under the aspect of Śanta, and of Karma, or selfless work).—Guhā, Dīnāsh Chandra,
“Upamanam or the Special source of the Valid knowledge called Upamati,” *PB*, XLVIII, pp. 367-371 (Outlines some of the views of the Indian philosophers on this subject). — *Haridwara, Hirali, “Artara,” TMT, XXIV, Pts. 2-3, pp. 32-41; Pt. 4, pp. 28-33 (In Marathi. Continuation of a paper on intensity of devotion contributed to the Journal in July 1942). — *Hazra, R. C., “The Three most prominent Places of Sun-worship in Ancient India,”* *BR*, IV, Pt. II, pp. 212-216 (According to the *Bhaviyā-Purāṇa* the three places of sun-worship in Jambu-dvīpa are Māyā, Kāla-priya and Mitravana, and it is only at Sāmbapura (in Mitravana) that the Sun resides permanently. The great popularity of the story of Samba as the antiquated founder of the Sun-temple and the Sun’s image at mitravana (in the Punjab) tempted the people in different parts of India to connect their own Sun-temples and Sun-images with Samba as the founder. Thus the interpolator of chps. 42-43 in the Sāmbapurāṇa anxious to add to the importance of Mitravana in Orissa deleted the original lines so that the Orissan Mitravana might be regarded as the only sacred place of the Sun). — *Hopkins, E. Washburn, “The Ethical Foundation of Brahmanism,”* *MR*, LXXIII, pp. 344-348 (Like Christianity Brahmanism recognizes the connection between religion and ethics, whether that religion be expressed in terms of personal or cosmic powers, gods or abstract ethical necessity. Brahmanism has always recognized that moral conduct alone is in accordance with the great laws of the universe, as promulgated by its divinities and its saints or expressed tacitly by the cosmic code, if one may call it so, the rule of life in which all life is involved’).

(See BIS 1942, No. 1669) affiliates the Bengal School of Vaiṣṇavism to the Madhvacārya sect. But the Madhyas worship Kṛṣṇa alone, Rādha is unknown to them).—Roy, R. C., “Sri Rama-krishna and a Religion of Experience,” PB, XLVIII, pp. 306-309 (Of the two views of religion, viz., as belief in and experience of God, the latter was that of Śrī Rāmākrṣṇa, his communication with the Infinite increasing in intensity with advancing age).

1719. —Sahasrabuddhe, K. H., “Ekānta,” TMT, XXIV, Pt. 4, pp. 21-24 (In Marathi. An interpretation of the term ‘Seclusion’ as referred to in some Marathi religious texts).—Sarkar, Sir Jadunath, “Reminiscences of Sister Nivedita (Illust.),” PB, XLVIII, pp. 15-21 (Shows how by her penetrative power of interpretation of our culture, her insistence on an active, energetic, proselytizing, and reforming Hinduism, and her deep interest in Indian Art, Sister Nivedita contributed to the cause of India’s regeneration).

1720. —Sarkar, Sir Jadunath, “Vivekananda’s Work,” PB, XLVIII, pp. 394-396 (V’s achievement is to be measured in terms of what the Hindu society was in 1893 and what it is today).—Shastri, K. S. Ramaswami, “Shaivism and Veerashaivism,” PB, XLVIII, pp. 287-291 (A review of Lingadhāranachandrika by M. R. Sakhare. (See BIS 1942, No. 1589). “He rightly urges that the primary meaning of the word Linga is not phallo but a mark or a sign or an emblem, and that it is the least anthropomorphic emblem in the world. He shows convincingly that the word ‘śivaśātvah’ in the Veda means not those who worship the phallic emblem but men of useful minds. Yaska says in his Nirukta that it means a Brahmacharyat”).—Shastri, Prabhu Dutt, “Swami Vivekananda at Chicago and Lahore,” PB, XLVIII, pp. 401-404.—“Shiva” “Namb-Andar-Nambi, the Vyāsa of Tamil Shaivism,” VK, XXX, pp. 125-128 (Narrative of the ‘great Illumination’ of Namb-Andar-Nambi, the Tamil saint, who restored the Devaram hymnody, arranging it in seven books known as the ‘Traditional Institutes,’ and ‘who was thus responsible for the Tamil Saivite Renaissance’).—Srikantan, K. S., “Basava, the Founder of Veerashaivism,” PB, XLVIII, pp. 237-240 (A sketch of the life and teachings of Basava, ‘a realist among idealists and idealist among realists’).

1725. —Srivastava, S. N., “Philosophy as a Way of Life,” VK, XXX, pp. 37-41 (Shows how to a Hindu philosophy is not merely a view of life, but a spur to the vision of and communion with spiritual reality).—Tampy, K. P. Padmanabhan, “The Arat (Illust.),” MR, LXXIII, pp. 41-45 (A description of the colourful procession the Arat, which marks the close of the utsavam or festival in the Śrī Padmanābha temple at Trivandrum, and in which the Mahārājāh himself takes part as a humble vassal of the god to whom the state has been dedicated since the days of Mahārājāh Mārtanda Varma (1750), the maker of modern Travancore).—Varma, S. P., and Triveda, D. S., “Vira Vairāgī Laskari,” JBORS, XXIX, pp.
200-209 (An obscure and little-known sect of the Vaishnavas, pledged to the vow of celibacy, which is said to have been founded in the days of Swami Balamanda. There are five important monasteries of this sect in Bihar).—Virashwarananda, Swami, “The Spiritual Message of Sri Ramakrishna,” PB, XLVIII, pp. 358-361 (His message is a new Sādhanā, which, while leading the aspirant to his cherished goal, is helpful in mitigating the sufferings and miseries of this world: to realize God, while serving humanity).

1731. Buddhism: Periara, C. A., Anupāna Sati. Edited with an Introduction by Bhikkhu Soma. Kandy, Sacranubodha Samiti, 1943, 40 pp. From the Introduction: “It is a book of simple, strong, direct and live instruction which can rouse keenness for meditation and the practice of the higher life of holiness.”—Bagchi, P. C., “Twelve years of the Wandering Life of the Buddha”, JGIS, X, pp. 1-43 (The Sutra enl pen king—“Sutra on the twelve years of the wandering life of Buddha” which does not seem to have been a Chinese compilation, must have had an Indian origin of the text from which no fewer than three different translations were made. The importance of the work cannot be over-estimated. For one thing it gives certain details of the life of the Buddha which are not found in other texts. For another it contains the first literary mention in a text of Indian origin of Devaputra in the special sense in which the Kusínās used it in India. The work is discussed here in all its aspects).

1732. —Gopani, A. S., “A Note on the Ājivika Sect,” BV, IV, Pt. II, pp. 216-217 (The statement of Sālākya identifying the Ājivikas with the Digambaras should be taken only in a figurative sense as implying no more than that they were both lower forms of asceticism. There is no common ground between the two schools, and further while the Ājivikas existed in the days of Mahāvīra, the Digambaras did not. The Ājivika school was therefore an independent school).—Guha, Devaprasad, “A Few Knotty Points in the Mahāvamsa Account of the Second Buddhist Council,” IC, X, pp. 66-75 (The points in dispute are i) Sambhūta Sānavāsi, ii) site of the Council, and iii) the number of Bhikkus taking part. i) Sambhūta was one of the arhats, and the appellation Sāna has no reference to the place but to the dress which he used to put on. ii) The Council first met at Sālājati where Yasa overtook Revata after a long search, and then its venue was shifted at the latter’s suggestion to Vesali. iii) The Cullavagge gives the number as 700, while the Ceylonese chronicles furnish two different figures, 700 and 12,00,000. It would seem that 12,00,000 monks attended the Sammita (General assembly), out of which 700 arhats were chosen for the Sanghī, i.e. the Council).—

1735. Kar, Satadal Kumar, “Buddhism, A Great Factor in Civil-
sation," IC, IX, pp. 228-232. (Points to the rich and varied literature which Buddhism produced, the Holy Eight-linked Track of Buddha, a sure path to inward self-culture and progress, and to the superlative workmanship of the Buddhist sculptors exhibited by the world famous sculpture at Ajanta, Ellora, Nasik, Nalanda, Amaravati, and Nagärjunakonda as testifying to the civilising mission of Buddhism).—Lakshmiravan, P. S., ‘Buddhism in Karnataka,’ MB, LI, pp. 238-242. (Though there is no sufficient ground for the view that a Buddhist period of Kannada literature preceded the Jaina period, there is enough evidence to show that Buddhism flourished in Karnataka from the time of its introduction by the Aśokan missionaries down to the 15th Century A.D. By the middle of the 16th century villages of the Buddhists were seized and given away to Vaishnava Brahmans, and Buddhism declined, but not without leaving a deep impression on the Kannada literature and civilisation).—Law, Bimala Churn, “The Buddhist Conception of Perfection” AP, XIV, pp. 306-309 (The paramitas or perfections are the excellences of the Buddha who practised the ten virtues).—Maitra, Surendranath, "Buddhism—A Religion of Transformation of the Will," MB, LI, p. 237 (“Buddhism like Vedantism, Sankhyaism, Jainism, etc., is one of the manifestations of Hinduism at its best. Yet it has a unique superiority over all the other forms of Hinduism in the fact that it alone has been able to transcend completely the limitations of country, race and caste, and bring a very considerable portion of humanity under the guidance of the moral genius of India”).—Malalasekera, G. P., “All-Ceylon Buddhist Congress,” MB, LI, pp. 12-16.—Meller, Frank R., “The Buddhist Movement in Europe,” MB, LI, pp. 243-247 (To begin with, stimulated by the English translations of the Pali Scriptures, a number of people formed themselves into the Buddhist Society of Great Britain and Ireland. From the ruins of this Buddhist Society arose the Buddhist Lodge, the only Buddhist organisation which now exists in Europe, which, however, is not a missionary body. The real set-back for the movement came from the failure of the British Maha Bodhi Society).—Mitra, Surendra, “Buddhist Views of Karma and Rebirth,” AP, XIV, pp. 121-124 (Explains away the alleged injustice of Karma on the ground that the doer and the sufferer are not different beings but identical, since the ‘old being’ is the sole parent of the ‘new being’).—Mukhopadhyaya, Sujitkumar, “The Ideal of Bodhisatva in Mahayana Buddhism," PB, XLVIII, pp. 516-519 (Delineates the ideal of Bodhisatva, the enlightened one, who combines wisdom or motherly love towards all sentient beings and Karuna or affection towards the afflicted world with Vira, i.e. manliness and heroism).—Pannasiri, Bhikkhu, “Fa-Chu-P‘I-Yu-Ching—Dhammapada,” its
1744. Rao, T. Bhujanga “The Original Gospel of Buddhism, as expounded by Dr. C. A. F. Rhys Davids,” *Vìk*. XXX, pp. 59-62. (Endeavours to show that according to her latest view the Buddhist scriptures as they exist today, do not represent the original gospel of the Buddha, which was revised and rewritten by the monks to suit their own doctrine, and that his own teachings were nothing more than a revindication of the old Upaniṣadic thought).—Roy Chaudhury, P. C., “Barabar Caves (Illust.),” *MR*, LXXIII, pp. 198-200. (Describes the caves cut out in the solid rock in the time of Asoka and devoted to the Ājīvikas, a sect which was not strictly Buddhist; the ruins of Gunamatī university, and the monastery of Silabhadra under the Kanadal peak).—Triveda, D. S., “A New Date of Lord Buddha, 5190 B. C.,” *TIHC*, 1941, p. 127. (Concludes that the date suggested is in conformity with the Pauranic authorities who reckon events from the date of the Mahābhārata War fought in 3137 B. C. i.e. 36 years before the beginning of the Kali era in 3108 B. C. and the astronomical data in the Manimakhala, which goes to prove that the Buddha flourished in the fourteenth asterism which falls during the period between 1857 B. C. and 1776 B. C.).—Vajira, Sister, “Introduction to the Buddha’s First Sermon Delivered at Sarnath,” *MB*, I, pp. 145-149.—Valisinha, Devapriya, “Diary Leaves of the late Ven. Anagarika (Sri Devamitta) Dharmapala, 1891,” *MB*, I, pp. 59-64, 127-134, 165-175, 214-218, 261-263.


“O, Jainistas,” BEAG, I, pp. 249-251 (In Portuguese. A short account of the Jainas).—Chakravarti, A., “The Contribution of Jainism to World Culture,” JA, IX, pp. 76-87 (Shows how the early Rśabha cult, evidenced by the bull and the yogi figures found at Mohenjodaro and Harappa, eventually developed into that of Rudra Śiva, and then goes on to explain the Jainā theory of ultimate reality).—Jain, H. L., “Sīvabhūti and Sīvārya,” NUF, No. 9, pp. 62-67 (Sīvabhūti, the founder of the Boṭiṣka sect (identified with the Digambaras), formerly belonged to the Sthaviravas commemorated in the Sthavirāvalī. He later joined the Nāndī Somgha, became its head, and then introduced certain changes, on account of which his followers were called Boṭikas. He wrote the Ātikaṇā on the practice of the monks in which he calls himself Sīvārya).—Jain, Kamata Prasad, “Jinakalpa aur Sthavirakalpa Para shve sādhau śrī Kalyānavijayājī,” JSB, X, pp. 73-88 (In Hindi. Deals with the treatise of Kalyānavijayājī on Jinakalpi and Sthāvira kalpi sages).—Prabhavannanda, Swami, “Jainism,” VA, XXX, pp. 94-98 (Traces the path to fulfilment which Jainism chalks out for the aspirant with relevant side references to Jaina metaphysics).—Prasada, Aji, “The Goal and the Graded Way in Jainism,” AP, XIV, pp. 112-116 (Shows how the rules of disciplinary conduct prescribed by Jainism are suited to the circumstances of every individual, and are such as ultimately to lead to perfection, Omniscience, All-Bliss, Eternal Joy, i.e. the status of a Deity or God).—Radhuan, “Nītivāvayam ṛta adi ke Racayitā Sṛṣomadevasūri,” JSB, X, pp. 101-104 (In Hindi. Śrī Somadevasūri and his works).—Salatore, B. A., “Tulu Deśa Meṇ Jaindharmā,” JSB, X, pp. 21-24 (In Hindi. Jainism in Tuluva).—Shastri, K. Bhujaṇal, “Bhagvān Mahāvīra ki Jāmabhāmī,” JSB, X, pp. 60-66 (In Hindi. Discussion on the birthplace of Mahāvīra).—Sastri, N. Aiyaswami, “Gleanings from Nilakeṣā,” JSVOL, IV, pp. 59-70 (The Nilakeśa which ranks among the five minor kāvyas in Tamil is a Jaina apologetical work written in imitation of the Kuṇḍalakesi of the Buddhists to refute the charges made against Jainism in the latter work. As the Kuṇḍalakesi itself is lost, the author attempts here to gather from the Nilakeśa and its commentary some ideas of the particular school of Jainism that prevailed in South India about the 10th century. A. D.).—Sastri, S. Srikanta, “Some Jaina Gurus in Kannada Inscriptions,” JA, IX, pp. 61-75 (Gives a dynastic and chronological index of names and dates pertaining to Jainism, culled from recent publications of inscriptions in the Kānātaka).—Triveda, D. S., “Advent of Jainism,” JA, IX, pp. 32-39 (Sketches the lives of Pārśva and Mahāvīra).—Upadhye, A. N., “On the Latest Progress of Jaina and Buddhistic Studies,” JA, IX, pp. 20-29; 47-60 (Assesses the work in Jaina and Buddhistic studies done so far by scholars like Rice, Narasimchar, Guerinot, Jha, Velankar, Salatore, and Sharma, and indicates
new fruitful fields of research in Prākrit, Sanskrit, Apabhraṃśa and the vernaculars, and in philosophy and history).


1774. —Colaço, José, "Pela India Católica," BEAG, I, pp. 304-306 (In Portuguese. On the missionary society of indigenous priests, founded at Benares by Fr. Pinto).—Dikshitar, V. R. Ramachandra, "A History of Christianity in South India," IC, IX, No. 4, pp. 197-204 (A brief sketch of Christianity from Apostolic times down to the 19th century in the course of which the author touches on the Syrian Church, the Jesuit activities, the Tranquebar Mission, and the entry into the field in the 14th century of two British missionary bodies—The Church Missionary Society and
the Wesleyan Missionary Society).—Gambhirananda, Swami, "A Hindu View of Christ and Christianity," PB, XLVIII, pp. 505-510 (According to this view the ideals of India, viz., renunciation and service are both "eminently manifested in the life of Christ, who left home to spend his time in the service of the poor and the afflicted so that God's kingdom might be established on earth." Christ, moreover, "was a true Yogi given to inner culture and meditation." Spiritually He was "a stranger among the Jews—His spiritual affiliations being more pronouncedly with the East than with Judaea").—Gracias, Inácio Antônio, "A Missão de Chota Nagpur," BEAG, II, pp. 143-147 (In Portuguese. Sketches the history of the mission from the times of the pioneer missionary Fr. C. Lieveens, S. J., justly styled "the Apostle of Chota Nagpur," and describes the efforts of the missionaries for the educational and social amelioration of the Christians through their schools and colleges, as well as institutions for vocational training, credit societies and co-operative stores).—Gaciaa, J. B. Amancio, "As determinantes de Alguns Conversões na India," BEAG, I, pp. 385-395 (In Portuguese. Discusses the conversions at the Mughal court among the nobles, and similar conversions in Goa).

Gracias, J. B. Amancio, "Missionarios punidos pelo poder Civil e eclesiastica—Curioso episodio da questão do Padrao Português," BEAG, I, pp. 234-241 ; 279-280 (In Portuguese. Lists the names of the Goan priests, whose property was confiscated by the state, for going over to the Vicars Apostolic during the Propaganda-Padrao conflict during 1838 and 1858).—Maria Joseph, Frei, "Um Grande Missionario," BEAG, I, pp. 242-245 (In Portuguese. Obituary of Mgr. A. M. Benziger, O. C. D. Bishop of Quilon well known for his efforts to reconcile the Jacobites of Malabar to the Catholic Church).—Meersman, A., "Did the British introduce Christianity into Sind," JSAS, VI, pp. 258-259 (Maintains that Christianity was introduced into Sind in the first century by St. Thomas who converted king Gondophares of Taxila to whom the whole of the Indus Valley was then subject. What with invasions from without this first Christianity was wiped out, and the history of Christianity in modern times starts only from the year 1835).—Monteiro, Constantino Roque, "Candia Gloria—Candia Dolorosa—o Bom Pastor," BEAG, II, pp. 172-177 (In Portuguese. Describes how Ven. Fr. José Vas and his nephew José Carvalho tended the stricken population of Kandy during an epidemic of small pox that decimated the city).

Noronha, Castilho de, "O Concangi no periodo das Conversões," BEAG, I, pp. 402-406 (In Portuguese. Shows that in view of the repeated recommendations of the diocesan synods to make an increasing use of Konkani for catechetical purposes and the undoubtedly contribution of the Catholic missionaries to Konkani literature the accusation levelled against them that they were
1784. Responsible for the decadence of the language in the 16th and 17th centuries is not only false but impertinent).—Parumalil, A. C., "The Apostle of Kalyana (Bombay)," JIH, XXII, pp. 71-92. (Concludes from three independent but complimentary sources that St. Bartholomew, the Apostle, came to Kalyan (Bombay) about 55 A. D. during the reign of the Satavahana king Aristanarma and Pulumavi, his brother, and was martyred about 62 A. D. by order of Aristanarma in or near Kalyan. Pulumavi, converted to Christianity by the Apostle, became one of the bishops of the place. The sources are 1) the Alexandria tradition, recorded by Eusebius and St. Jerome, and derived from Pantaenus, who came to Kalyan in 190 A. D. at the request of the Christians of Bartholomew; 2) the Palestinian tradition, represented by Rufinus, as to how the Apostles divided the world for the preaching of the Gospel; and 3) the Martyrdom, which specifies the locality, where the Apostle preached, and confirms the conclusion already drawn from the previous sources).—Ribeiro de Santana, Altoino, "Mahadeva Ayer," BEAG, II, pp. 110-117 (In Portuguese. Traces the career of the well-known Smathna Brahman convert to Catholicism).—Ribeiro de Santana, Altoino, "Perfil dum convertido: Swami Upadhy Brahmapandav," BEAG, I, pp. 307-313. (In Portuguese. Sketches the life of a distinguished convert to Catholicism, pioneer of the method "to Christ through the Vedantam").—Sen, Kshetrimohan, "Rabindranath on Religious Propaganda," MR, LXXIII, pp. 421-422 (How in reply to the question of preaching Christianity to the people of India, broached to him by a party of American tourists, Rabindranath observed that they should first seek to regenerate their own countrymen).—Shastri, Vishwa Nath, "A Call to Hindu Workers in Chhota-Nagpore," MR, LXXXIII, p. 151 (Gives statistics to show the rapid progress of Christianity among the aboriginals).—Silva, Tomas da, "O Nacionalismo Indiano," BEAG, I, pp. 353-357 (In Portuguese. Argues that the Catholic church which wishes to see India free and independent cannot be hostile to Indian nationalism).—Silva, Tomas da, "Sociedade dos Missionarios de S. Francisco Xavier," BEAG, II, pp. 11-14 (In Portuguese. Describes the organisation and work of the society of the missionaries of St. Francis Xavier).—Silva, Tomas da, "Um Jovem Martir Goas," BEAG, II, pp. 178-180. (In Portuguese. Some notices of the child Afonso of the family of Costa Jeremias of Borda, Margao, Goa, who died for the faith with five Jesuits and four laymen at Cunicolin in 1583).—Syed, Muhammad Hafiz, "Christianity in the Light of Hinduism," AP, XIV, pp. 500-504 (From a consideration of the teachings of Christ in the light of Hinduism, the author concludes that they are meant for an advanced soul, the Sanatana, and not for the rank and file for whom Hinduism provides lower gradations of the moral ideal).—Thomas, P. J., "The 'Hinduism' of the Kerala
Christians," *PB*, XLVIII, pp. 45-49 (The mutual concord between the Hindus and Christians in Kerala was due to the fact that Christianity became Hinduized in the course of the ages, the Christians conforming to the same mode of life and observing the same taboos in regard to food and drink as their Hindu neighbours. There was also the fact of the economic prosperity of the Christians, who in the absence of the Vaiśya caste stepped in to discharge the Vaiśya functions, *viz.*, trade and money dealings).

1794. **Islam**: Abū 'Uṭmān 'Amr b. Bahr al-Jāhiz, *Maṣmū'a Rasūlil al-Jāhiz*, i.e., hitherto unedited treatises. Ed. by Paul Kraus and Muhammad Tāhā al-Hājīrī. Cairo, Matha'at Lajnat at-ta'li'f wa-t-tarjāmah wa-n-nasr, 1943, 11, 127 pp. Rev. in *JAOS*, LXV, pp. 68-70 by Franz Rosenthal: "The treatise is valuable for al-Jāhiz understanding of the term adab. It expounds the doctrine of the identity of ādāb ad-dīni wa-d-dīn, of the worldly (practical) and religious (moral) adab. The second Risālah, on keeping secrets and guarding one's tongue (pp. 37-60) is another brilliant early treatment of a common subject of popular philosophy. The half serious, half joking epistle (pp. 61-98) is addressed to the Wazir Muhammad b. 'Abd-al-Malik al-Zayyāt".—Arberry, Arthur J., *An Introduction to the History of Sufism*. London, Longmans, 1943, xx, 84, pp. Rev. in *NR*, XX, p. 106, by V. Courtois: "... sketches the history of scientific research in the field of Islamic mysticism from the first English writer to mention Sufism (T. Washington's translation of *Nicholas's Voyage* (1585) down to the great modern scholars of France, Germany, Spain and England: Masson, Goldscher, Asin Palacios, Nicholson. The aim (is) to place before his audience what he considers to be 'the necessary preliminaries, the completion of which must inevitably precede the writing of a complete history of Islamic mysticism.' Those preliminaries are the scientific editions of the many works left in manuscripts...."—Arberry, A. J., and Landau, B., *Islam Today*, London, Faber & Faber, 1943, 258 pp., 16 lvs. 1 map. Rev. in *JRAS*, 1943, p. 273 by A. S. Tritton: "Sixteen contributors have united to make this book. From the title one expects much; information about the government of a country, of which Islam is the religion, economic facts which determine the life of the people, and what influence Islam has had on the people with the effect they have had on it. Not more than one or two of the chapters, notably Miss Lambton's excellent contribution on Persia, satisfy these expectations."—Azīz, Hindi, *Islāmī Pārī kā 'A Ina*. Lahore, Iqbal Academy, 104 pp. Rev. in *IC*, XVII, p. 469 by M. H.: "The aim of the author is to establish on earth the kingdom of God. Happily he has divided his scheme into two parts, the first and the present one is intended to serve as a constitution to unite Muslim individuals into regional committees and consolidate them through
a world-wide organisation. The Central structure, the court of Arbitration, treasury, provincial and regional sub-structure form the gist of his scheme... The booklet is... of... value (only) as a record of the present-day tendencies of Indian Muslims".

1798. Farmer, H. J., Sa‘adyah Gaon on the influence of Music. London. Probsthain, 1943, XI, 109 pp. Rev. in JRAI, 1945, pp. 190-191 by P. Kahle: "This valuable book is devoted to a difficult passage in Sa‘adyah’s Kitab al amā‘nāt wal-sīlikādat, written in Bagdad in A. D. 933. Farmer shows Sa‘adyah’s debt to the Muslim philosopher at Kindi who again depended on... ninth century Arabic translations from the Greek".—Hell, Joseph, The Arab Civilisation. Tr. by S. K. Khudabakhsh. Lahore, Shaikh Muhammad Ashraf, 1943, XX, 140 pp. Rev. in NR, XIX, p. 480, by V. Courtois: "Reprint of the first edition published in 1926... But although the book is old, and even at its first appearance did not claim originality, it remains an excellent bird’s eye view of... civilization... (It) has chapters on Pre-Islamic Arabia, Muhammad, the Moslem Conquests, the period of the Omayyads, Bagdad, Spain and North Africa. It opens with an excellent foreword by the translator."

1800. Kraus, Paul, Jâbir ibn Hayyân—Contribution à l’histoire des idées scientifiques dans l’Islam. Vol. I and II. Le Caire, Imprimerie de l’Institut Français d’Archeologie Orientale, 1943, lv, 214 and xvi, 406 pp. Rev. in JAOJ, LXV, pp. 68-70 by Franz Rosenthal: "The first volume... contains an exhaustive exposition of all the internal and external evidence which can be advanced in support of Kraus’ theory about the origin of the Jâbir legend and the corpus of writings going under Jâbir’s name. Next we find a careful enumeration of the titles of the works which are either preserved in manuscripts or at least attested to through bibliographical reference... The second volume contains an exposition of the most important theories of the Jâbir corpus, and an investigation into their origin... covers a great variety of subjects and offers almost every page noteworthy observations. Kraus, in particular, treats of Jâbir’s contribution to alchemy; of his theory of the (magic) qualities inherent in organic and inorganic matter (hawâs); of his views on artificial generation; of his cosmology; and of what Kraus considers to be the central doctrine of the corpus, namely, the theory of the balance (Mizân)".—Rosenthal, F., Ahmad B. Al- Teyyib Ai-Sarahiti (American Oriental Series, XXVI). New Haven, American Oriental Society, 1943, 135 pp., 1 map. Rev. in JRAI, 1945, pp. 192-193 by A. S. Tritton: "In A. H. 271 the heir to the Caliphate led an army from Bagdad to Palestine to meet the ruler of Egypt who was regarded as a rebel... This is an account of this campaign, preserved in part by Ya‘qūt on the Sabians." Also in JAOJ, LXIV pp. 148-151 by Earnest Honigmann: "A highly interesting contribution to our knowledge of manners and customs of the 9th century A. D. probably the most important period of
Islamic culture. A glimpse of the index shows the universal knowledge of As-Sarahib who wrote about religion and philosophy, politics, geography and history, astronomy, mathematics, music, medicine and many other fields as well.” —Sabbagh, T., *La Métaphore dans le Coran*. Paris, Adrien-Maisonneuve, 1943, xvi, 272 pp. (In French). Rev. in *JRAS*, 1946, pp. 216-217 by A. S. Tritton: “A book by an earnest scholar on the Koran as literature is an event... This book is German in its thoroughness and there is no variation of emphasis; a metaphor which is all but weathered away receives as much consideration as one which is newly mentioned. No distinction is made between one peculiar to Muhammad and those which are common stock of the language”. —Smith, Wilfred Cantwell, *Modern Islam in India. A Social Analysis*. Lahore, Minerva Book Shop, 1943, 399 pp. Contents: Part I. Intellectuals and the movement of ideas. Part II. Politics and Organisational movements.—Tyan, E., *Histoire de L’Organisation Judiciaire en Pays d’Islam*. Lyon, L’Université de Lyon, 1943, 504 pp. Rev. in *JRAS*, 1947 pp. 125-126 by A. S. Tritton: “Alongside the jurisdiction of the Kadi, the right of direct appeal to the monarch existed; it was called technically mazalim. Here equity might be followed rather than the letter of the law... The methods of Mazalim varied from place to place and age to age; the practice in Spain being different from that in the east. The writer sees in this a proof that mazalim is derived from Sassanian practice; he does not allow enough weight to the customs of the bedouin Arabs.”

—Abdus-Suhbân, “The Relation of God to Time and Space as seen by Mu’Tazilites,” *BC*, XVII, pp. 152-165 (The position of the Mu’Tazilites that God does not exist in place or time is contrasted with that of al-Ash’ari as representing the people of the Sunnah, and its refutation by the Mu’Tazilites is considered).

—Ahmad, Mohd. Aziz, “The Nature of Islamic Political Theory,” *BC*, XVII, pp. 39-48 (Islamic political theory is concerned with the specific ethical ideal—the raising of humanity to the highest well-being both materially and morally by means of an extensive commonwealth built up on the belief in one God, whose sovereignty is supreme. No individual, no amir, and not even the whole millat (i.e. the body of Muslims) can lay claim to the sovereignty of the state: their status is that of subjects under the sovereignty of God. Political authority in this state belongs to the Muslim brotherhood, who can confer it on any bona fide Muslim (amir). The executive is thus instituted according to the will of the millat, which retains the right to abolish it. Another distinguishing feature of Islamic polity is the strict separation of powers. The judiciary is entirely independent of the executive and is to be controlled neither by the amir nor by the millat).—Amin Jung Bahadur, Nawab Sir, “What is Culture in General and Islamic Culture in Particular,” *BC*, XVII, pp. 15-24 (‘Culture’ means meta-
phorically what ‘cultivation’ means literally; sowing suitable seeds in tilths, watering, fostering and protecting their growth, and reaping corn or plucking fruit for the use and benefit of oneself and others. Applying what are metaphysically i) the tilths or fields, ii) the seeds or seedlings, and iii) the methods of fostering and reaping to Islamic Culture, it is found that the tilths are all that the Qur’ān implies, viz., justifying the ways of God to Man, the suitable seeds unity and union—Unity is principles and belief, Union in dispositions and actions, and the methods of sowing are the root principles and maxims of Islam indicated by the whole trend of the commands and prohibitions contained in the Qur’ān).—Ayyar, K. V. Krishna, “Islam in Malabar or one Thousand Years of Hindu-Muslim Unity,” THIC, 1941, pp. 271-274. (A short historical sketch of the Moplas of Malabar, and their progress under the encouraging protection of the Zamorin).—Aziz Huque, Sir M., “The Future of Islamic Studies,” IALS, XVII, pp. 8-19 (Plea for the study of Islamic Culture on the ground that since Islam represents a great and definite contribution to world civilisation, “it will be an undoubted gain to future understanding in the world if people who do not accept the creed of Islam will at least try to understand its history and its contribution”).—Della Vida, G. Levi, “The ‘Bronze Era’ in Modern Spain,” JAOS, LXIII, pp. 183-191 (This so-called Spanish Provincial Era, which began on the 1st January, 38 B.C., has been mistakenly understood to mean ‘the era of the Romans’, hence the Spanish Christian Era, because of its designation by the Arab-writing authors in Muslim Spain as ‘the Era of the Sult’ (ta’rih as-ṣūfī), Banū-l-asfur ‘the sons of the Yellow’ being the epithet given to the Romans. The term really means ‘The Bronze Era’, and it originated from the legend about the piling of the banks of the Tiber with bronze plates made out of the metal collected by Augustus through an alleged census which was supposed to have taken place in 38 B.C. the fourth year of his reign).—Dunlop, D. M., “Muhammad b. Mūsā al-Khwārizmi,” JRAS, 1943, pp. 248-250 (Holds that there is only one Muhammad b. Mūsā, whose historical journey to Ephesus has perhaps served as a basis of the story in the Maqaddasi that he visited Khazaria. Consequently it must be allowed that the visit to Khazaria ascribed by al-Muqaddasi to Muhammad b. Mūsā al-Khwārizmi and supposed by Suter to have been made by Muhammad b. Mūsā b. Shākir may never have taken place. Both Khwārizmi and Shākir are well-known names among those which made the Caliphate of al-Ma’mūn famous).—Dunlop, D. M., “Notes on the Dhunnumids of Toledo,” JRAS, 1943, pp. 17-19, pl. ii (Speaks in particular of two Qadis, the celebrated Ibn Bashkawāl and Sa’id b. Yahyā b. Sa’id b. Hadidi, of this period which began some time before A.D. 425).—Farrer, H. G., “Observations on ‘Music in Muslim India’ by S. N. Haidar Rizvi,"
1814. — Farmer, Henry George, "The Minstrels of the Golden Age of Islam," IIC, XVII, pp. 273-284 ("Stories of the Minstrels" in the 'Iqd al-Farid of Ibn-Abd-Rabbihi (d. 940) with some critical emendations of the text. The author was an Arab of Spain, and his 'Iqd al-Farid may be taken as a companion volume to al-Isafahani's Kitab al-Aghani al-Kabir, the great biographical repository of Arab musicians of the Golden Age of Islam).

1815. — Frye, R. N., and Sayili, A. M., "Turks in the Middle East Before the Saljuqs," JAOS, LXIII, pp. 194-207 (An examination of the historical sources bearing on the question leads the author to conclude that there were considerable numbers of Turks within Islamic territory in its north-eastern provinces in pre-Saljuq times, that they were present in those areas before the Arab conquest, and remained there after the conquest, that the Soghdians constituted a small group and Soghd a small territory of which the Soghdians were not the sole inhabitants, that the equation in the Shāhnama of Turān with Turkistan is quite acceptable, and lastly that the Hephthalites were Turke).

1816. — Fyzee, A. A. A., "Law and Culture in Islam," IIC, XVII, pp. 422-435 (In discussing the influence of Islamic law on culture the author points out the changes which the former has produced both in social conditions and international relations. In the personal and social sphere the reforms effected by Islam in the status of women for instance 'while not producing a monogamous society, ameliorated to a large extent the condition of women by limiting polygamy, and by giving to them definite rights upon marriage and upon divorce.' In the international sphere Islam is to be credited with the beginnings of both private and public international law long before its origination by the 17th century Dutch jurist Grotius). — Fyzee, Araf A. A., "The Creed of Ibn Babawayhi," JUB, XII, Pt. II, pp. 70-86 (Better known as Ṣaduq in Shiite circles, Ibn Babawayhi is one of the greatest and most authoritative traditionalists of the 12th Asharī. His creed is therefore of the highest authority, being perhaps the earliest of the recognized creeds. The present writer gives its main elements and then compares the views of Ṣaduq with those of Mufīd).

1818. — Hamilton, R. A. B., "The Social Organization of the Tribes of the Aden Protectorate," JRCAS, XXX, pp. 142-157; 267-274. [The upper classes are ruled over by three types of Chiefs, split into smaller tribes, each ruled by its headman, and again split into villages under a village headman. Among them move the Sayyids, descendants of the Prophet, and the descendants of saints, the servants of Prophets' tombs and of the abodes of the Jinn, each electing their own headman within their own families, and all, in a varying degree, landowners, or titheowners. The landless
classes include the Raya, the Dha ’ i f, the Heiq, the Asakar, the Doshan, the slaves, and foreign races, the Akhdam and the Hajar). — Haq, Sirajul, “Ibn Taimiyya’s Conception of Analogy and Consensus,” IC, XVII, pp. 77-87 (The main principle on which he bases his teachings is “go back to the Book of God and the Sunna of His Prophet.” He was an adherent of the Hanbalite school, but ultimately he gave up taqadd and acted as a mujtahid. His methods of deciding points of law are determined by his personal views on the text of the Qur’an and the Hadith. He was not against Ijma’ and Qiyas as is generally supposed. In his opinion there is nothing against Qiyas in Shari’a). — Jobe, E., “A Tale from Hefaz,” A0, XIX, pp. 21-32 (Narrated to the author by two Arabic women, the tale is published as a specimen of the Hefaz dialect, since nothing has found its way into print, despite the fact that Snouck Hurgronje’s ‘Mekkanische Sprichwörter und Redensarten’, which contains elucidation and remarks on the local dialect, was published as long as fifty years ago).


daism, Sarmad lived in *partis naturalibus* with a Banya boy. Befriended by Dārā Shukoh, and executed as a heretic by order of Aurangzeb, he lies buried below the Eastern Gate of the Jinna Masjid in Delhi. His quatrains are full of philosophical ideas and contain Sufistic thoughts (in a large measure).—Rawlinson, H. G., “Sir Denison Ross,” *I.L.,* XVII, pp. 153-156 (An appreciative obituary of a noted Islamologist with a sketch of his career and an estimate of his work).—Roy Choudhury, M. L., “Introduction to the Study of Music in Islam,” *CR,* LXXXVI, pp. 191-194 (There are two main schools of opinion, one maintaining that music is unlawful, the other that it is permissible. The author indicates the material that has to be sifted before one could decide upon this matter).—Roy Choudhury, M. L., “The Genesis of Music in Arabia,” *CR,* LXXXIX, pp. 84-87 (Hira, the repository of the ancient Babylonian culture, to which even Persian princes were sent to be educated, was specially distinguished for its music and poetry. There were other centres besides).—Watt, W. M., “The Origin of the Islamic Doctrine of Acquisition,” *JRAS,* 1943, pp. 234-247 (An examination of al-Ash’ārī’s *Maqālāt al-Islāmiyya* leads the author to the conclusion that the doctrine that it is God who ‘creates’ the acts of man, whereas man merely ‘acquires’ them (kasaab, ikasaab) was in vogue long before al-Ash’ārī’s time. The conception may have been introduced by Dirr; the Mu’tazila of the school of Mu’ammar certainly played a considerable part in developing it directly or indirectly. Al-Ash’ārī’s contribution was merely to adjust the balance of the various elements in the doctrine).—Yazdani, G., “Twenty Days in Marrakesh and Rabat,” *JBRAS,* XIX, pp. 7-26, 12 pls. (An account of some of the principal monuments at Marrakesh and Rabat visited in the course of the author’s tour of Northern Africa, preceded by a historical sketch of the sultanes of the Almoravids, Almohades, Merinids, Banū Sā’d, and the Hasani Sharifs. The monuments described are the Kutubiya mosque (1128-1163) with its giant minaret, the Jāmi‘al-Mansur or the mosque built by Yaqūb al-Mansur (1189-1195), the Madrasa of Abū Yūsuf (1347), and two groups of Tombs—all at Marrakesh; the Qaṣba or fort with its gateway of massive proportions, and the Great Mosque at Rabat, and the Madrasa of Abūl Ḥasan, the Sā’dīan, at Sale).—Yusuf, S. M., “Al-Muhallab-B-Abi-Ṣufra: His Strategy and qualities of Generalship,” *LC,* XVII, p. 1-14 (Attempts to bring out al-Muhallab’s distinctive qualities as a general and to estimate his contribution to the Arab art of warfare. His title to fame is the decisive victory he achieved over the Azāriqa, a fanatical sect, who believed that the non-Azāriqa Muslims were to be treated as outside the pale of Islam for whom there was but one alternative either to submit to Islam (as understood by them) or to submit to indiscriminate slaughter. In response to the entreaties of the
panic-stricken people of al-Basra, he proceeded against this enemy and brought the war to a successful conclusion in A. H. 78. A leading military strategist, al-Muhallab possessed a clear insight into the psychology of his opponents, a flair for diplomacy, and all the qualities demanded of a successful general. His most remarkable contribution to the art of warfare was the transition from the strategy of quick lightning blows to a prolonged war of attrition.

1834. —Yusuf, S. M., "The Choice of a Caliph in Islam, a study in early conventions," IC, XVII, pp. 378-396 (In the absence of concrete instructions or definite rules in the Qu'ran as to the exact method of election to the caliphate, the successors of the Prophet evolved a constitutional machinery which was in keeping with the genius of Islam. The constitutional practices, while they may have differed according to the changing circumstances of the times, yet preserved the basic principles of the faith).


1836. Martom. IV. Amin. V. Patvand. VI. Don-dipirb. —Chinivala, P. S., Vahjani Sashi Sutla Mitho Vadarishna. Bombay, Author, 1943, 420, xvi pp. (In Gujarati). On proselytism in Zoroastrianism. —Irani, M. S., The Story of Sanjan. Poona, Author, 1943, 122 pp. From author's Preface: "In the following pages some of the episodes, described in this supposed history of Parsi migration to India, have been critically examined in the light of historical evidence, and the conclusion is reached that the absurd poetry of "Kisse Sanjan" is nothing more than a pure fiction." —Bailivala, Mohan, H., "Original Avestan Music. Can it be restored?" IC, XIV, pp. 25-27 (Avestan music is not irrevocably lost, and so attempts to set Avestan hymns to Indian and Western melodies are ill-conceived. An important part of Iranian music in the shape of folk-songs with native airs still survives among Iranian tribes, and may be helpful in fixing music for recitals at Gahambars, marriage, and other seasonal or festive occasions. The problem of Avestan singing may also be approached from a study of Sasanian music, which is preserved in Arabic works). —Dinab, Vicaji, "Khvaetu, Verezana, Airyama," IC, X, XIII, pp. 111-116 (These words occurring in the Avesta are taken usually to mean a kinsman, a labourer, and a peer respectively. But the present writer thinks that they were names of ancient Iranian clans, who entered Iran and Iraq at the dawn of history. The Hittites-kheta-khatti were the Khvaeta who were highly civilized Aryans; so were also the Mittanis and Hyksos. The Mittanis were the "Prior-Race" Pouryo-tkaela. The Airyaman were the Hyksos. And all these-khvaeta, Verezena, and Airyaman were anathematized by Zarathustra). —Dinab, Vicaji, "Some Avesta Names in Assy-
rian Inscriptions," *ILQ*, XIII, pp. 211-214 (e. g., 'Sini' is 'Saena' of the Avesta, and 'khumbanigash' 'Khumba' of the Avesta).

1841. — Ferenc, Zajfi, "The Ancient History of the Hun-Magyars from the remotest period to their Settlement," *JCO*, XXXVI, pp. 1-46 (Traces the history of the Magyars from their early beginnings in the country between the Kur and the Araxes at the foot of the Caucasian mountains, where they dwelt with the Huns and the Scythians to their final settlement in Europe, and other facts incidental thereto, *viz.*, the foundation of the kingdom of Turān, whose king was Faridun, and out of whose family Zarathustra, the great reformer of ancient Hinnish religion, was born).—Kanga, Ervad Manek F., "Citak Handarz i Pöryōthēṣān or Selections from the Maxims of ancient Sages," *ILQ*, XIII, pp. 202-206; XIV, pp. 37-45 (This text, containing about 177 lines, is a collection of the moral precepts and maxims of the 'Pöryōtēṣān,' or the principal divines, the foremost leaders of Zoroastrian faith. It treats of the ethical, philosophical, and metaphysical questions which every Zoroastrian is required to know).—Mama, Nanabhoy F., "Avestan Music: Its texts and its Times," *ILQ*, XIII, pp. 159-167 (The author suggests that the Avesta be set to Indian 'rāgas' since the ancient Iranian Music has decayed, if not lost).—Paruck, F. D. J., "The Parsis and Sanjan," *JGRS*, V, pp. 87-94 (Discusses the date of their arrival, and their relations with the Northern Silāhāras).

1845. —Rustomjee, Framroze, "Farohars that 'come' ('Āvayēintī') to the Domains of the living on this Physical Plane during our Favardegan Days," *ILQ*, XII, pp. 103-109; 173-175 (Three different groups of Farohars are mentioned with their respective functions. They come in a spirit of joyfulness, the author says, to pour their blessings upon the 'Power of Righteousness,' that pervades in this world).—Taraporevala, Erach Jehangir, "Jarahosti Dharma no Mahāmantra Ahun-Vairya," *FGST*, VIII, pp. 149-157 (In Gujarati. Compares this Zoroastrian prayer formula to the Lord's prayer of the Christians, the Gayatri of the Hindus, and the Kalama of the Muslims).—Tavadia, Jehangir C., "The Life of Zarathustra as based on the Avesta," *JCO*, XXXVI, pp. 46-101 (Divides his history into 8 chapters: Etymology of Zarathustra's name and his historicity; his lineage; his date (he must have lived some time between 3,000 to 3,500 years ago); his conference with Ahura Mazda; his enemies; religions before the rise of Zarathustrianism; Zarathustra's writings, and Zarathustra's followers).

1848. Sikhism: Singh, Raja Sir Daljit, Guru Nanak. With a foreword by the Hon'ble Sir Jogendra Singh. Lahore, The Unity Publishers, 1943, 156 pp. From the Foreword: "The Gospel of Guru is given in the *shahads* of the Guru, and in the teachings which he gave through his long journey from one end of India to the other... The *shahads* have been so rendered that their meaning may become clear to
those unfamiliar with our modes of thought and expression).

Singh, Darbara "Guru Gobind Singh and World Problems," *MR*, LXXIII, pp. 454-456 (A study of the life and teachings of the Guru whose greatest contribution towards the solution of world problems was to create a society (the Khalsa), which should know no distinction of caste and creed and riches and poverty, and should observe perfect equality and fraternity between man and man, and should be inseparably united through the relationship with the Guru, and should have the godhead as the impelling force to do good").

Singh, Sardar Kapur, "The Mukat Nameh or the Path of Salvation for a Sikh," *MR*, LXXIII, pp. 469-472 (This is a translation into English of the *Mukat Nameh* which is an integral part of the *Sav Sakhi*, a work purporting to prophesy the future of the Khalsa by way of a hundred stories, and into which are discernible Brahmanical interpolations of matter which by introducing caste distinctions based on Varnashrama sought to give political and social advantages to the Brahmans).

**Comparative Religion**


1854. Srinivas, V., "Vivekananda on Islam and Buddhism," *PB*, XLVIII, pp. 404-409 (The Swami was greatly impressed by the perfect equality that is recognized among the followers of the Prophet and by the attitude of the Muslims towards the vanquished races of aborigines and towards science and intellectual advancement. What struck him about the Buddha was that 'though a perfect agnostic with little belief in God or in soul, he lived and spent himself out for the sake of mankind.' Vivekananda thought that it was thanks to Buddhism that drunkenness and wanton animal slaughter ceased to find favour with millions in India).

**Science**

VII, Pt. I, pp. 1-8; Pt. II, pp. 9-16; Pt. III, pp. 17-24; Pt. IV, pp. 25-32 (Serial publication. Indian astronomy has three traditional divisions—Ganita, Samhita and Horā. The Horāsāstra of Varāhamihira, the great Indian astronomer of antiquity, is an extraordinarily compact work. In 384 verses Varāhamihira has compressed in this classic the entire science of Jātaka).—Aile, Narayan Sastri, “Bhūpālavaḷabhā,” NPP, XLVII, pp. 245-254 (In Hindi. The Bhūpālavaḷabhā, an astronomical treatise written in the 14th century by Paraśurāma).—Bagchi, Prabodh Chandra, “A Fragment of the Kāyapa-Samhita in Chinese,” IC, IX, pp. 53-64 (This medical treatise on the method of treating the diseases of pregnant women according to the various stages of their pregnancy has been preserved in Chinese translation and is included in the Tripitaka. The translation was made by a Buddhist monk of Nālandā who went to China in 973 A. D. and is known in Chinese as Fa-t’ien (Dharma-deva) or as Fa-hien (Dharma-bhadra). He is said to have translated in all 118 works into Chinese).—Bhalerao, Bhaskar Ramachandra, “Gaurishankara Jyotiṣi Dillikar,” BISMQ, XXIV, Pt. II, pp. 54-59 (In Marathi. Life of an astrologer at the court of the Sindhis—A.D. 1794 onwards).—“Bhāskarācāryaṇeśvar Kostakem,” BISMQ, XXIV, Pt. II, pp. 51-53 (In Marathi. Weights and measures mentioned in the Chāndogya Upanishad).—Bhattacharya, Purushottam, “Ancient Kāśmīra in Culture of Astronomy and Kāśmīra Nibandhānīya Khandaśādhiya,” JARS, X, pp. 73-81 (An account of K. N. Khandaśādhiya, a calculus, styled in Hindu astronomical terms a ‘Karan grantha’, which was composed mostly in Sanskrit prose in S. S. 587 corresponding to A. D. 665. It is based on the Sūrya Siddhānta).—Chandiprasad, “Māṇumandir Benares,” NPP, XLVII, pp. 217-244, pls. 1-4 (In Hindi. An account of Māṇumandir at Benares, an Astrological Institute).—Datta, Susobhan, “India’s Contribution to Modern Science,” MR, LXXIV, pp. 423-427 (In reviewing Indian achievement in the field of scientific research in modern times, the author speaks at length of Sir J. C. Bose and Sir P. C. Ray, the two accredited leaders of those who helped modern India to her feet in the world of science, and then estimates the Indian contribution in physics, chemistry, mathematics, botany, and medical and pharmacological sciences).—Gode, P. K., “Date of Yogaratnākara, an anonymous Medical Compendium—between A. D. 1650 and 1725,” BV, IV, Pt. II, pp. 154-156 (The references in YR to tobacco first seen at the Bijapur court about A. D. 1604 or 1605 and to works like the Nirmayāsindhu composed in 1612 would give A. D. 1650 as the earliest limit to its date).—Gode, P. K., “Notes on the History of the Fig—Does the word ‘Phalgu’, used by Caraka and Svērūta mean ‘Ājītra’?” IHQ, XIX, pp. 62-65 (Is there any word in Sanskrit for Aśīra or Tin or Ficus Carica? The word Phalgu used by the Svērūtasāmkhytā


and repeated by Vāgabhatā I and Vāgabhatā II in their treatises means Audumbar or its variety Kākodumbarikā with which latter Madanaṇā(ma) (in A. D. 1374) possibly identifies the term Aṇjira. The explanation of Madanaṇa(ma) being a very late one can have no determining force in equating Phalgu with Aṇjira as our Vaidyas are inclined to do at present—a view which is further supported by the evidence of the Catuṣka Saṅkhīṭā, the earliest medical text, which used the word Phalgu in the sense of Audumbara. When Aṇjira got naturalized in India people may have called it by these names perhaps on account of its similarity with the Aṇjira).

—Gode, P. K., "Some Notes on the History of Indian Dietetics with special reference to the History of Jalebi," *NIA*, VI, pp. 168-181; (Jalebi comes from the Arabic Zalābiya, and so for the early history of this dish one should look to Arabia. But even in India there is evidence to prove its antiquity for 500 years)—Gode, P. K., "Some More light on Jayāśaṁkara, the Gujarati Physician of the Peshwa Period—Between A. D. 1750 and 1780," *JGRS*, V, pp. 145-147. (From a letter from the Peshwa Daftar, Poona, published by D. B. Diskalkar).—Gode, P. K., "Some Sanskrit verses Regarding the Manufacture of Rosewater found in a Manuscript of the Bhōjana Kūtāhala Dated Saka 1773 (=A. D. 1851)," *PO*, VIII, pp. 1-8. (These verses occur only in the A. D. 1851 MS. of the work and were presumably additions made by some one between A. D. 1803 and 1831. Though rose-flower appears to have become popular in the Deccan during the Peshwa period, it is not referred to in Sanskrit works on Indian *Materia Medica* till very late in the 18th century, when the use of the rose-flower and its products come to be described in the Hakim Pharasīs, a work on medicine).—Gode, P. K., "Studies in the History of Indian Plants—the Mahāsālī Variety of Rice in Magadhā (between A. D. 600 and 1100)," *NIA*, VI, pp. 265-271. (In the Chapter entitled 'anamśārūpa-vijñānāya' in the *Aṣṭāṅgahṛdaya* of Vāgabhatā there is a section called the Sūka-dhānya-varga, which records the varieties of rice (śālī) and their properties. Among these varieties we find one called 'mahā-sālī', which is also described by Arunadatta and Hemadri in their commentaries on the *Aṣṭāṅgahṛdaya*. The present author brings to bear on these sources the Chinese evidence of the 7th century).—Gopani, A. S., "Satyasamhītal—A Further Study," *BV*, IV, Pt. II, pp. 167-184. (Attempts to read the horoscope of a legal luminary of Gujarat who is also a literary celebrity according to the directions given in the Satyasamhīta, an astrological work. This is a continuation of his earlier article "Satyasamhīta and Gandhiji's Horoscope," *BV*, IV, Pt. I, pp. 67 ff. See *BIS* 1942, No. 1825).—Guha, S. C., "A Telegraph and Wireless Code for the Standard Indian Alphabet," *JBIU*, VIIa, pp. 42-44. (Proposes a standardized code for the whole of India, based on the standard Indian alphabet, written in the various scripts of the
country to take the place of the present 'International' and 'American' codes).—Joshi, V. B., "Kannadakara Jyotish Gharanavaca Kāhim Purva Vṛttānta," BISMQ, XXIV, Pt. II, pp. 1-6 (In Marathi. The history of a family of astrologers from the time of the Yadava king Rāmādeva).—Katra, Sadasiva L., "Cikitsāmaṇijari, another obscure work by Raghunātha-Pandita Manohara, and its Date—1697 A. D.," PO, VIII, pp. 112-117 (Describes the contents of the Cikitsāmaṇijari which like the author's Vaidyavilāsa is a metrical work on medicine, though less comprehensive than the latter, as it deals only with the Cikitsā or Therapeutics section).

1873. —Kavade, Krishnashastri, "Rasarājaśāṅkara," BISMQ, XXIII, Pt. VI, pp. 34-35 (In Marathi. Describes a MS. of S. S. 1727, dealing in medicine by Rāmakṛṣṇa Mudgal Vaidya, which had been noticed by Aufrecht, but still unpublished).—Kavade, Krishnasastri, "Vaidya-Vallabha," BISMQ, XXIII, Pt. IV, pp. 36-37 (In Marathi. Describes four MSS. of the work dealing with diagnoses of diseases and medicines).—Lakshminarayana, V., "Aṣṭaka-navaka-nala," IRO, XIX, pp. 264-266 (In opposition to the view that the term meant a unit of measurement 8 x 9 reeds, the writer maintains it is a nala or reed of eight to nine cubits in length).—Mujumdar, G. N., "Pāṇabrahmakta Ārogyapiyusā," BISMQ, XXIV, Pt. IV, pp. 99-100 (In Marathi. Maintains that the Ārogyapiyusā, a work on medicine, was written by Pāṇabrahma, a younger son of Jojarnagesa, as against its attribution to the latter).

1877. —Raman, Pattabhi C. R., "The Hindus and the Skies," TQ, XV, pp. 243-245 (On Hindu astronomy. Describes the stars and constellations catalogued by modern astronomers, and taken note of by the Hindus).—Rao, M. Raja, "The Pravargya Legend—a story of Procession of the Equinox," PO, VIII, pp. 68-80 (Holds that the Pravargya tradition relates to a period of time, when the vernal equinox was incident in Mākha Naksatra (Regulus) and the winter solstice in the Kṛttikas (Pleiades), and that it goes back to the last Ice Age which must have ended in the northern hemisphere by about 9000 B. C.).—Sarma, K. Madhava Krishna, "Some Horoscopes in the Anup Sanskrit Library," JTSML, III, Nos. 2-3, pp. 3-5 (Appendix the article of A. S. Gopani "Satya Samhita and Gandhiji's horoscope" (See BIS 1942, No. 1825, and No. 1869 above), the present writer draws attention to the collection of Dingal literature in the Anup Sanskrit Library, some works of which collection contain horoscopes of historical personalities. Here the horoscopes of Śivā, Akbar, Prthviraj Cauhān, Rāna Pratāp, Jāhāngir, Üshājāhān, Dārā Shukoh, and Nur Mahal are given for the study of those interested in Astrology).—Sarma, K. Madhava Krishna, "The Samhita Literature of Astrology," NTA, VI, p. 90 (The pre-Varahamihira Satya, the great astrologer, cannot be identified with the author of Satyasamhita, as unlike the latter he wrote only in Aryā metre. Nor is there any ancient
work referring to this Sāhāyiṭā).—Sarma, P. V., Varadaraja, "Veni-
dattakavi the Author of Sāhityākhyā and Sātaślokiyākhyā," 
JTSL, III, Nos. 2-3, pp. 18-22 (The Sāthlokiyākhyā or 
Bhavārthadṛṣṭika is a commentary on Bopadeva's Sātālakṣi, a medi-
cal work. The Sāhityākhyā which is published here is a rare work, 
the only extant MS. of which is available in the Sarasvati Mahal, 
Tanjore).—"Shanti Swarup Bhatnagar," MR, LXXIV, p. 136 
(Sketches the career of the distinguished Indian chemist, the first 
Indian to be elected an honorary fellow of the Institution of 
Chemists of Great Britain and Fellow of the Royal Society).—Shastri, 
K. Chugavali, "Khagendramanidarpāna," JSB, X, pp. 18-20 
(In Hindi. A brief commentary on Khagendramanidarpāna of 
Mangarāja, a work dealing with antidotes against poison).—Sinha, 
Sudhi, "Prācīna Bhāratiya Ganit," NPP, XLVII, pp. 187-204 
(In Hindi. The Science of mathematics in Ancient India).—Tri-
pathi, Durgadatta, "The 32 sciences and the 64 Arts," JASA, XL, 
pp. 40-64 (Classification of the thirty-two sciences and the sixty-
four arts based on Sūkrācārāya's Nītiśāra, in which the author here 
thus defines the difference between a science (vidyā) and an art 
(kāla): "That which can be entirely explained with the help of 
words is a science, while that which even a dumb man can do is an 
art").—V. S., and P. V., "Hints on Water Divining," JTSL, 
III, Nos. 40-42 (In the excellent summary of Vārāhamihira's astron-
omical treatise the Bhārat-Samhita by one Utpala, a paper MS. 
of which is deposited in the Sarasvati Mahal, Tanjore, there is a 
section on water-diving in plains, hilly tracts, and sandy deserts. 
A few verses in the original Sanskrit with translation are given in 
the present paper).—V. S., and P. V., "Some Notes on Garden-
ing," JTSL, III, Nos. 2-3, pp. 35-49 (The five incomplete 
MSS. of the Kauṭukaviśānta in the Sarasvati Mahal, Tanjore, 
show that the work deals with things of every day importance 
like cooking, gardening, preparation of oils and toilets, &c., In the 
present article the verses relating to gardening are printed with an 
English translation).

GREAT INDIAN OF THE EAST

1888. GENERAL: Ghoshal, U. N., Progress of Greater Indian Research. Cal-
cutta, The Greater India Society, 1943, 114, viii, 11 pp. Rev. in 
MR., LXXV, p. 217 by Kalidas Nag: "... a comprehensive and 
commented survey of publications on Afghanistan, Central Asia, 
Tibet, Mongolia, Manchuria, Burma, Siam, Cambodia, Champa, 
Java, Bali, Borneo, Celebes, Sumatra, Malaya and Ceylon... 
A reliable and illuminating guide-book which should be consulted 
by all serious students of Indian history and culture").—Bapat, P. 
V., "Indian culture outside India," PO, VIII, pp. 46-65 (Shows 
how in ancient times India formed a source of inspiration to all
countries both in the east and in the west, and traces the actual survivals of Indian culture in Greece, Egypt, Persia, Central Asia, Mongolia, Afghanistan, Tibet, China, Siam, Anam, Cambodia, Sumatra, Borneo, Java, Bali, Japan, and even Madagascar.


1891. Central Asia: Martin, H. D., "Chinghiz Khan's First Invasion of the Ch'in Empire," JNAS, 1943, pp. 182-216 (It is the first campaign of his Chinese war, perhaps the most spectacular in the annals of Mongol conquest that is here described. The principal motive of this expedition was the consistent Ch'in policy to prevent the rise of any strong government among the Mongols, by encouraging wars between them and the Tartars, and thus bringing to an end the early greatness of both these peoples).—Martin, H. Desmond, "The Mongol Army," JNAS, 1943, pp. 46-85 (Describes the organisation of the Mongol armies, their strategy, tactics and siegework. The training of the Mongol started at the age of three, when the young Mongol was tied to the neck of a horse. On reaching the age of four he was given his first bow and arrows, and encouraged to spend as much time as possible on horseback. No wonder his riding and archery became superb).—Monges, K. H., "Recent Publications in the Field of Mongolian Studies," JIKS, I.XIII, pp. 17-24 (Calls attention to the valuable publications in Russian of the Leningrad Altayicist N. N. Poppe: (1) Grammar of the written Mongolian Language, Institute for Oriental Research of the Academy of Sciences of the USSR, Moscow and Leningrad, 1937, 196 pp. (2) Grammar of the Buryat—Mongolian Languages, published cedem, 1938, 268 pp. (3) The Mongolian Lexicon Muqaddimat al-adab, I-11, published cedem, 1938; 452, 1, 4, pp).

1894. Tibet: Gould, Sir Basil, and Richardson, Edward, Tibetan Word Book. With a Foreword by Sir Aurel Stein. Oxford University Press, 1945, xiii, 447 pp. Rev. in NAS, 1947, pp. 108-109 by J. A. Stewart: "The book does not pretend to be anything but a practical aid to students of colloquial Tibetan; it is not concerned with philological subtleties; it combines words as they are found in the living language without examining the relation, if any, between the various roots. But as it is, it will prove very useful even to scholars, since it contains many words not found in other dictionaries).

1895. Eggarmont, P. H. L., "The name of the People of the Besadac," AO, XIX, pp. 281-290 (Holds that a group of tribes of probably
Tibeto-Burman descent, living in India. Transgangeticina in the region of the present Assam, were nick-named Besatlas or "Sons of Bes" by the Greeks, because they had all the corporal characteristics of the god Bes. Their epithets are thus enumerated in Ptolemy, Palladius, and the Anonymus of the Periplus: "They were abnormally small like Bes; broad, Bes is likewise represented with broad shoulders; hirsute, like Bes, who has a shaggy beard; lank-haired, which is also the case with Bes)."—French, J. C., "Tibetan Art (Illus.)," IAL, XVII, pp. 92-96 (Reproduces some 17th century specimens to show that though it has admitted both India and Chinese influence Tibetan art is not a mere amalgam of the cultures of India and China. The Tibetans have evolved a definite style of their own).

1897. Burma: Appleton, M. R., Buddhism in Burma (Burma Pamphlet No. 3). Calcutta, Longmans, 1943, 49 pp. Rev. in JRAS, 1944, p. 210 by J. A. Stewart: "Mr. Appleton has attempted to show what Buddhism means to the intelligent laymen and to define the position of the Buddhist church in Burma today."—De Terra, H., and Movius, H. L., and others, Research on Early Man in Burma (Transactions of the American Philosophical Society, New Series, XXXII, Pt. III). Philadelphia, The American Philosophical Society, 1945, 199 pp. Rev. in GJ, CM, pp. 140-141 by L. D. S.: "This report of the American South-east Asiatic Expedition for Early man, which made a tour in Burma in the cold weather of 1937-38 and continued on to Java, is divided into several parts. The first is a long account of the Pleistocene of Burma by de Terra, the second on the Stone Age of Burma by Movius, the third, on Pleistocene vertebrates collected by the expedition in Burma by E. H. Colbert, the fourth on Fresh-water shells from caves in the Shan States by J. Bequaert, and the fifth on the Pleistocene geology of Java by de Terra... An incredible amount of confusion has been caused in India and Burma by careless collecting: localities ought to be recorded with the utmost precision... It has taken half a century to clear up the confusion caused by Noëtinger's assigning artefacts from a terrace to a fossiliferous horizon at the the foot of the cliffs 100 feet below, yet the crude recording of localities by the expedition suggests that the same error has been repeated. This is one of the few blemishes in a work of utmost scientific importance which, for the first time, put the Pleistocene geology of Burma on a firm foundation." Also in A.JA, XLVIII, pp. 105-106 by George Grant MacCurdy: "De Terra's study of the Pleistocene of Burma is presented under five topics: geographical elements of the Region, geological observations in the Irrawaddy Basin, observations in the Northern Shan Highlands, The Pleistocene history of Burma in relation to that of neighbouring regions and the Cyclic Nature of Pleis-
tocene Stratigraphy. In "The Stone Age of Burma," Movius states that "the implements collected during the 1937-1938 season differ in several fundamental respects from those of Western Europe. In the Irravady Valley, he found no development corresponding to middle Palaeolithic, in fact the typology is found to be remarkably uniform throughout the entire Stone Age of Burma. Movius notes the complete absence of hand-axe as the most significant feature of this culture." And also in FEQ, III, pp. 184-186 by Joh. L. Christian.—Deignan, H.G., Burma: Gateway to China (War Background Studies No. 17). Washington, Smithsonian Institute, 1943. iv, 21 pp. Rev. in FEQ, III, pp. 288-289 by Douglas G. Haring: "... opens a bird's eye view of Burma's geography: topography, climate, health, natural products, and fauna. The authors' knowledge of plants and animals is more than casual. Racial origins and language are summarized clearly. Paragraphs headed 'Social Life of the Burman' stress the absence of social class distinctions and sketch the main features of dress, houses, eating habits, village arrangements, position of woman, and high infant mortality. Urban Rangoon is contrasted with the general rural character of Burmese society."—Pearl, B. R., Burma Background (Burma Pamphlet No. 1). Calcutta, Longmans, 1943. 44 pp. A brief historical sketch.—Spate, O. H. K., Burma Setting (Burma Pamphlet No. 2). Calcutta, Longmans, 1943. 34 pp. Information about the country and its people.—Saraswati, S. K., "Abeyadāna and Patathāmyā, two interesting temples at Pagan," JGIS, X, pp. 145-153. [While other temples at Pagan, irrespective of the group to which they belong, are characterized by a curvilinear sikhara over a roof of several receding tiers, these two temples are each distinguished by a stūpa over the tiered roof, a feature for which there is no other parallel in Burmese architecture, and which is preserved only in the miniatures of the famous Buddhist shrines in Eastern India, reproduced in the Cambridge manuscript of the Astasahasrikā Prajñāpāramitā].—Shafer, Robert, "Further Analysis of the Pyu Inscriptions," HJAS, VII, pp. 174-179 (Since Charles Otto Blagden's successful feat in deciphering the Rosetta Stone to these inscriptions, viz., the Myazedi inscription of Pagan c. A.D. 1113) written in Pyu, Mon, Burmese, and Pali, this is the first attempt at decipherment of the remaining inscriptions of the Pyu, a cultured people about the 7th century with a capital near modern Prome, whose site covers a greater area than that of any city ever built by the Burmese, the dissertation covering the following subjects: 1) epigraphy, 2) additional interpretations, 3) transcription of Aryan words, 4) phonetics, 5) prefixes, 6) comparison with Karenic, 7) grammar, 8) text, 9) vocabulary, 10) résumé for epigraphists).
1904. Ceylon : De Silva, Colvin R., *Ceylon under the British Occupation 1795-1833.* 2 Vols. Colombo, The Colombo Apothecaries' Co., 1942. Rev. in *JIQS,* XIX, pp. 290-292 by A. C. Banerjee: "This eminently readable and well-documented work gives us a detailed account of the early period of British rule in Ceylon... By far the largest portion of the book deals with the administration and economic condition of Ceylon during the period. It is a very competent survey and includes separate chapters on administration, judiciary, land tenure, agriculture, trade, public revenue, and finance".—Deraniyagala, P. E. P., "The Stone Age and Cave men of Ceylon," *JCBGRS,* XXXV, pp. 159-162, 1 pl. (Deals with the artefacts of the Balangoda phase of the lithic culture of Ceylon).—Law, Bhabani Churn, "Indian Influence on the Art of Ceylon," *MB,* LI, pp. 51-55 (It is the proselytising activities of Ashoka that first brought Ceylon into close touch with India, and as a result it was profoundly influenced by the civilisation and culture of the mainland. Later its sculptors and artists freely drew inspiration from the Calukyan, Cola and even Pala art. But the Ceylonese craftsmen were no slavish imitators in stone sculptures, while what little has remained of the famous paintings on the rock at Sigiriya shows the high eminence achieved by them).—Paranavitane, S., "A Nāgara Legend on some medieval Sinhalese Coins," *JCBGRS,* XXXV, pp. 162-163 (Gives the reading as *āka* as against *ūraka, ūraka,* or *Daraka* proposed by earlier scholars, a reading likely to be correct as *āka* is the name of a coin frequently met with in Sinhalese literature).—Peiris, Edmond, "Sinhalese Christian Literature of the XVIIth and XVIIIth centuries." *JCBGRS,* XXXV, pp. 163-181, 2 pls (Briefly surveys the Christian literature of these two centuries and points out that the impact of Christianity in the literary field has resulted (1) in the the urge for a systematic study of grammar and vocabulary, (2) in the absorption of new ideas, and (3) in the introduction of a new leaven that made for a simple and forthright style of expression).

1909. South-East Asia : Briggs, Larry, *A Pilgrimage to Angkor.* Oakland, California, The Holmes Book Company, 1943, 95, pp. 10 pls., 5 maps and plans, 20 figs. Rev. in *JAOS,* LXIV, pp. 155-156 by Robert von Heine-Geldern: "This little booklet is intended to serve as an introduction and adjunct to the history of ancient Cambodia... He describes and discusses the various monuments and their history and the achievements of the École française d'Extrême-Orient. His knowledge is sound and up to date, his judgement well balanced and his way of writing clear and stimulating."—Coedès, G., *Pour Mieux Comprendre Angkor.* Hanoi, L'imprimerie d'Ex-
trème-Orient, 1943. Rev. in JRAS, 1947, pp. 116-119 by G. H. Hutchinson: "Coedes reveals Angkor as a microcosm of the Universe, according to conceptions Hindu and Buddhist. He shows how the dynasty, which ruled from Angkor over the Khmer empire from A. D. 802 onwards over the period of Cambodia's maximum expansion, was a continuation of the primitive Indo-Filipino kingdom at Ba-Phnom or Bn-mam in the delta... The lectures supply a much-needed miss-en-point in respect of errors and contradictions... ").—Firth, Rosemary, Housekeeping among Malay Peasants (London School of Economics: Manogr. on Social Anthropology No. 7). London, Percy Lund, Humphries, 1943, viii, 196 pp., Illust. Rev. in GJ, CIV, p. 207 by T. W. :"... gives interesting glimpses into the organisation of the Malay families, sometimes composed of two or more separate units, linked by ties of blood or marriage, and emphasises the predominant position of women in spite of the theoretical disadvantages of Islam. The child's place in the household is also considered, and examples of the daily budgets are included with statistics which clearly show the great importance of rice in the social and ceremonial life of the people. The appendices... together with the diagrams, charts, and some very good photographs help to complete a most comprehensive anthropological survey."—Leroy-Gourhan, André. Documents pour L'Art Comparé de L'Europe Septentrionale. Paris, 1943, 99 pp., 366 illus. Rev. in JRAS, 1946, pp. 218-219 by R. O. Winstedt: "This notable book... has a value not only for students of comparative design but for students of Oriental history, in particular perhaps for students of the history of the Malay Archipelago, for which there is extant so little evidence before the coming of the Hindus at the beginning of the Christian era. Here is irrefragable evidence of contact between the Malay World and Central Asia, from which the Malays descended... ").—Chatterji, Durga Charan, "A note on the expression, Sat-talikha in an inscription of Campa," JGIS, X, pp. 154-156 (As occurring in an inscription of the 11th century A. D. the expression should be taken to mean the six logical systems of (1) Bauddha (2) Jaina, (3) Carvaka, (4) Sānikāya, (5) Nyāya, and (6) Vaśesika).—Heine-Geldern, Robert, "Conceptions of State and Kingship in Southeast Asia," FEO, II, pp. 15-30 (Discusses the traditional Hindu-Buddhist conceptions of the state and kingship prevalent in the countries of Southeast Asia and urges that these be taken into account in the reorganisation of that region in the future).—Korn, R. A., "Een Maleische brief van Nicolaas Engelhard," Bijdragen, Cl, pp. 207-209 (In Dutch: A Malay letter written by Nicolaas Engelhard).—Majumdar, R. C., "King Suryavarman I of Kamboja," JGIS, X, pp. 136-144 (Suryavarman I played
an important part in the history of Kambuja at the beginning of the 11th century. The author holds that though he was undoubtedly connected with the old ruling families of Kambuja, his father was not a ruling prince, and that he either contested the throne after the death of Jayavarman V or rebelled against Udayadityavarman I and eventually brought the whole of Kambuja under his rule. —Majumdar, R. C., "The Date of Accession of Jayavarman II," JGJS, X, pp. 52-55 (As against the theory of Dr. Goedze that the accession of Jayavarman II of Kambuja took place towards the end of the 8th century A.D. and the foundation of Mahendraparvata in S. S. 724, the author points out that the inscriptions clearly place the accession of Jayavarman II in Saka 724). —Majumdar, R. C., "The rise of Sukhodaya," JGJS, X, pp. 44-51 (Attributes the rise of the Thai Kingdom of Sukhodaya to a civil war between the son and son-in-law of Jayavarman VIII of Kambuja. The latter enlisted the services of the warlike Thais, who after the conquest by Kublai Khan of the Thai Kingdom of Nan Chao, had begun to move southwards. He offered them large concessions and in particular he won over a Thai chief by consecrating him as King of Sukhodaya, which thus became virtually independent of Kambuja). —Mathieu George, "A Visit to Angkor," IA2, XVII, pp. 59-61 (A bird's eye view of the temples and monuments of Angkor, cleared, studied, and preserved by the École Française d'Extrême Orient). —Nair, Krishna N. R., "Malaya, the Land of Wealth and Beauty (Illust.)," MC, XII, No. 2, pp. 14-18 (A description of the country and its people). —Sobek, Thomas A., "The Language of Southeastern Asia," FEQ, II, pp. 349-356 (The Mon-Khmer languages, which should not be grouped together with Munda, are spoken by the Semangs and the Sakai; the Khasi of Assam and the Nicobarese also belong to this group, while the M-K group proper is spoken on the coast of the gulf of Pegu. The Indonesian languages are a family of languages spoken over an enormous territory, while the Indo-Chinese group includes Chinese, Thai, Annamese, Tibeto-Burman and the Miao-Yao group). —Van Ronkel, Ph. S., "De beschrijving der verzameling Maleische handschriften te Berlijn van wielen C. Snouck Hungronje," Bijdragen, Cl, pp. 97-106 (In Dutch. Description of the collection of Malay handwritten manuscripts at one time kept in Berlin). —Van Ronkel, Ph. S., "De Maleische versie van den Arabischen populaire roman van den held Saif Ibn Džil'-Jazan," Bijdragen, Cl, pp. 117-131 (In Dutch. Malay version of the popular Arab novel The Hero Saif Ibn Džil'-Jazan). —Van Ronkel, Ph. S., "De Maleische vertelling van den diefschrijfgeleerde en haar Arabisch Origineel," Bijdragen, CIII, pp. 105-124 (In Dutch. The Malay account of the theiving scriptural scholar and its Arabic original).


1930. —Damsté, H. T., "Nadere Siripoean-gegevens," *Bijdragen*, CI, pp. 113-115, phs. 1-14 (In Dutch. More details about the feast of Siripoan). —Damsté, H. T., "Nog iets over de zeven slapers," *Bijdragen*, CI, pp. 403-404 (In Dutch. More notes on the Seven Sleepers). —De Zoete, Barry, "Dances in Bali and Indian Influences (Illus.)," *IAL*, XVII, pp. 53-58 (Hindu tradition is as inseparable from the mental imagery of the Balinese as is the Jewish Old Testament from ours. Hindu culture and religion so permeated Balinese life that the gods and heroes of India became the gods and heroes of Bali, albeit with some modifications. The same has happened with regard to the dance technique of India, which is nonetheless as exact a science as in any country that has inherited the Dramatic Code—Nātya Śāstra—of India). —Du Perron-De Roos, E., "Correspondentie van Dirk van Hogendorp met zijn broeder Gijsbert Karel," *Bijdragen*, CH, pp. 125-273 (In Dutch. The Dirk van Hogendorp in Gijsbert Karel Correspondence). —Kennedy, Raymond, "Contours of Culture in Indonesia," *FEO*, II, pp. 5-14 (Noticed in *BIS*, 1942, No. 1888, the article describes the racial types, languages, religions, economic activities and social organisation of the various tribes of the islands which exhibit in their cultures virtually the entire range of civilisations which have existed in the past and represent a living reconstruction of the cultural progression that has taken place in the area). —Kern, R. A., "Rakai," *Bijdragen*, CI, pp. 95-96 (In Dutch. The meaning of the word 'Rakai', i.e. My Lord). —Lubbershuizen-van Gelder, A. M., "Rijkslof van Goens, de Jonge, en zijn bezittingen," *Bijdragen*, CI, pp. 280-310 (In Dutch. Ryklof van Goens Junior and his property). —Peekema, W. G., *Scenes in Bali and Java*, *IAL*, XVII, pp. 59 ff. (The first part deals with Bali and describes the disposal of the dead by cremation. The
second which relates to Java describes Borobudur, the magnificent stūpa, which consists of several square terraces on the top of which three circular terraces are built. The lower terraces form open galleries, connected by staircases under monumental arches. The pilgrim walks by these winding galleries and stairs up the three highest terraces; all the way the eye rests on sculptured reliefs in the walls which describe the lives of the Lord Buddha; the number of these reliefs is about 1,500'—Stapel, F. W., “De aankleeding van een ambtswoning onder de Compagnie,” Bijdragen, CI, pp. 107-118 (In Dutch. The household of an official in the days of the Company).—Stoll, Dennis, “The Music of Greater India,” IAL, XVII, pp. 147-150 (Describes the musical culture of Java and Bali, the gamelan play, the gamelan gong, and the gamelan djoged. The old Sanskrit epics are the favourite subjects of the popular theatre in these countries).—Van Kan, J., “Het rechtsmiddel der revisie voor den Raad van Justitie des kasteels Batavia,” Bijdragen, CII, pp. 1-40 (In Dutch. Judicial appeal to the Council of Justice of the Castle Batavia).—Van Ronkel, Ph. S., “Aanteekeningen over Islam en Folklore in West—en Midden—Java. Uit het reisjournal van Dr. C. Snouck Hurgronje,” Bijdragen, CI, pp. 311-339, 2 pls (In Dutch. Notes on Islam and Folklore in West and Central Java—from the travel story of Dr. C. Snouck Hurgronje).—Van Ronkel, Ph. S., en Paumotjak, N. Dl., “Eene verzameling Minangkabausche ‘Adatspreuken’,” Bijdragen, CI, pp. 409-458 (In Dutch. Collection of religious sayings of the Minangkatas).—Van Ronkel, Ph. S., “In memoriam. Dr. h. c. Renward Brandstetter. 29 Juni 1860—17 April 1942,” Bijdragen, CI, pp. 133-140. (In Dutch: Obituary notice. Bibliography of his works is attached).—Van Ronkel, Ph. S., “L’Unique manuscrit en langue Indonésienne dans la Péninsule Ibérique,” Bijdragen, CI, pp. 395-402, pl. 1 (In Dutch. The only Indonesian manuscript in the Iberian Peninsula).—Weidenreich, Franz, “Early man in Indonesia,” FEQ, II, pp. 58-65 (Describes the discovery of the Java man the Pithecanthropus erectus in 1891, and the Homo Soloensis in 1930, announces ‘the epoch-making discoveries of two new types belonging to the anthropoid-hominid line unknown to this time’; the one a new fossil hominid perhaps related to Australopithecus, the other which has been named meganthropus palaeo- jaromineus).—Widjoatmodjo, Raden Abdulkadir, “Islam in the Netherlands East Indies,” FEQ, II, pp. 48-57 (Noticed in BIS 1942, No. 1807 the article sketches the history of Islam in the Netherlands East Indies, its tendencies, and institutions, and the policy of the Netherlanders towards it).

1947. Far East: Gardner, Fletcher, Philippine Indo Studies. San Antonio, Texas, Witte Memorial Museum, 1943, viii, 105 pp. Rev. in JAOS, LXIV p. 34 by A. L. Kroeber: “This work was not entitled a
Palaeography, says the author, because much of it deals with the Indian-derived writing of the contemporary Mangyan and Tagbanua tribes. There is also a good deal of etymology: chapter 6, Burial Customs, chapter 7, music and verse, chapter 8, Mangyan Customs, &c., whose relation to the main theme seems to be that part of their content was first written by Mangyans in their syllabary-alphabet. Chapters 1-2 and 11-13, however, do deal with Philippine writing and its derivation from India, and are supplemented by fifteen figures and six comparative tables of forms of Indian, Indonesian, and Philippine writing.”—Seth, Hira Lal, Tagore on China and Japan. Lahore, Tagore Memorial Publishers, 1943, 73 pp. Contents: (1) Visiting Nippon; (2) The Poet and the Man of Action; (3) China Beware; (4) Tagore and Chiang Kai-Shek; (5) Poet Replies to Poet; (6) War Aims and Peace Aims; (7) Stop the Jap.—Tsui Chi, “Mo Ni Chiao Hia Pu Tsan” BSOS, XI, Pt. 1, pp. 174-216 (First complete version of the Chinese Manichaean hymns—Praises and Gathas—from the Tunhuang Chinese Manuscript in the British Museum, rendered into any European language; and a first translation of Manichaean material from Chinese into English. The hymns show considerable Indian influence exerted through Buddhism).

GREATER INDIA OF THE WEST


1951. Shahani, Ramjas G., “The Influence of India on Western Culture,” IAS, XVII, pp. 65-70 (The author holds that the Indian influence was paramount in the shaping of the ancient Mediterranean culture, and points to Mesopotamia, Judaea, Egypt, and the Mediterranean basin, as centres of Indian cultural expansion in pre-historic and proto-historic times. The Phoenicians, whose fame remains undimmed even today, were Indians—to be more exact, South Indians, the Dravidians. Again the points of contact between Indian and Greek thinkers are so numerous that the conclusion is inevitable that one is indebted to the other. The Sāmkhya philosophy has deeply coloured the speculations of Anaximander, Heraclitus, Empedocles, Anaxagoras, Democritus, Epicurus and many others, while according to Barthélemy Saint-Hilaire Sāmkhya ideas are found in the Phaedo, Phaedrus, Timaeus, and the Republic. In modern times also India has profoundly influenced Western thought).

1946, pp. 206-207 by A. J. Arberry: "A general analysis and critical estimate of the poetry written in Iran during the present century, and more particularly since the end of the last war... A thought-provoking book..."—Baqir, Muhammad, "Munshi, The author of Sassê Punnân," ISC, XVII, pp. 206-208 (Munshi, the author of Sassê Punnân is a totally different person from the Munshi who wrote Sa'îd Nâmî). Frye, Richard N., "Sughd and the Sogdians," JASOS, LXIII, pp. 14-16 (Shows from historical sources that Sughd was a small area on the Zarafshan river, and though the wide extent of its sites where Sogdian monuments and remains have been found may lead one to believe that the Sogdians were a numerous people inhabiting the whole of Transoxiana, a closer study reveals that they occupied this area only as colonists among alien groups. Sughd was the most fertile and wealthiest section of Transoxiana—a fact which accounts for the widespread commercial and colonizing activity of this small, but active group of people).—Hanning, W. B., "The Book of the Giants," BSOAS, XI, Pt. 1, pp. 52-74 (The stories of the Book of the Giants by Mani were influenced by local traditions in the course of its journey through Central Asia. The introduction of the Iranian names of Xan and Nārman into the Persian and Sogdian versions, which did not figure in the original edition, was followed in its train by the introduction of myths appertaining to these Iranian heroes. The country of Aryan-Vizan—Aryana Vaējah is a similar innovation. The K. gman mountains may reflect the "mount Hermon." The progeny of fallen angels was confined in thirty-six towns. Owing to the introduction of the mount Sumera, this number was changed in Sogdian to thirty-two: "The heaven of Indra... is situated between the four peaks of Meru, and consists of thirty-two cities of devas.")—Ishaque, M., "Minuchihire," ISC, X, pp. 23-28 (M. is a poet of the fifth century (H) and the sobriquet 'Shaht-Kuleh' given to him by Doulat Shâh and his followers is erroneous, as also the opinion that M. was a panegyrist to Sultan Mahmûd of Ghazna).—Ishaque, Mohammad, "Parvîn-i-I 'Tisâmi, an Eminent Poetess of Modern Iran," ISC, XVII, pp. 49-56 (Born at Tehran in 1910, Parvîn is today 'a bright star in the firmament of neo-Persian poetry'. She was an accomplished Persian scholar and well-acquainted with English literature. Her poems—qasidas, mathnâs or qit'as—are didactic in character and deal with moral, social, and realistic topics. She died on the 16th Farvardin A. H. 1360/1941. Some specimens of her poetry are here translated).—Ishaque, M., "Râbi 'A of Quzdâr: the First Iranian Poetess of Neo-Persian," ISC, XVII, pp. 135-141 (Five erotic and two nature poems, which are all her extant works, are here reproduced. The author thinks that in her nature poems the poetess gives faithful pictures of varied and beautiful scenery with its breezes, clouds, flowers, gardens, &c., and all alike are characterized by a charming diction
and spontaneous flow. She has moreover the rare gift of apt
allusions).—Mehta, Nowroz C., "A Comparative Study of the
Shah Nameh with historical Sagas of other Nations," ILQ, XIV,
pp. 23-24 (A comparative study of the world Epics reveals certain
outstanding features which are common to all. For instance,
similarity between the lives of Shah Kaikhusro and Sir Percival).

1961. — Minorsky, V., "Some Early Documents in Persian (II)," JRAS,
1943, pp. 86-99, 1 pl (The six documents described here appear to
be from Bamiyan, and must be dated circa 607/1211. The most
important of these, a letter to Shujah al-din by his brother is
published in full and translated. It characterizes the situation at
Bamiyan under the local branch of the Shansabani princes of
(Gur'an is the name of a non-Kurdish people living on the south-
eastern and southern edge of the Kurdish territory, and speaking
an Iranian dialect, Gurani. The present article discusses (1) the
name of the Gur'an; (2) their origin, and (3) the written literature
in common Gurani).—Paruck, Furdoonjees D. J., "Succession of
Persian Great Kings," ILQ, XIII, pp. 215-219 (Of the Achaemen-
nian, Alexandrine, Seleucid, Arsacid, and Sassanian Periods).

1962. — Paruck, Furdoonjees D. J., "The Customs and Beliefs of the
Arsacids," ILQ, XIII, pp. 95-102 (It is only from their coins that
some useful information can be derived of the customs and beliefs
of the Arsacids. Three distinct influences are observable:
Scythian, Persian, and Greek).—Paruck, Furdoonjees D. J., "The
Figure of Mabedan on Sassanian Coins," ILQ, XIII, pp. 169-172
(A personage wearing a mural crown but without being surmount-
ed by a globe, appearing on the reverse of most of the coins of
Shapur I, is here identified with the Mabedan Mabed, the Pontiff
maximus of the Zoroastrian world).—Piggott, Stuart, "Dating the
Hissar Sequence—the Indian Evidence (Illust.)," Antiquity, XVII,
pp. 169-187 (Apropos the discussion by V. Gordon Childe (See
BS 1942, No. 1907) of Donald McCown's study of the Iranian
prehistoric sequence The Comparative Stratigraphy of Early Iran (See
BS 1943, No. 1903) in which a higher antiquity is argued for
Hissar settlements than that hitherto assigned; the author here
contends that 'On the whole, the Indian evidence, incomplete and
in some respects obscure as it is, seems fairly consistent both
within its own cultural provinces and in its outside contacts, and to
argue in favour of a low, rather than a high, dating for Hissar III,'
and makes an attempt at correlation of the sequence as follows:
(i) Hissar I equating with Zhob Culture, (ii) Hissar II with Har-
rappa culture (Chanhu-daro I), Hissar III with Jhukar culture
(Chanhu-daro II).—Roy Choudhury, M. L., "Hindu contribution
to Persian Literature," JBORS, XXIX, pp. 120-126 (A sum-
mary of the Hindu contribution to Persian in the shape of poetry
and historical and scientific works since the time of Akbar who
1968. raised it to the dignity of an official language.—Smith, Margaret, "The Doctrine of Reincarnation in Persian thought," AP, XIV, pp. 10-13. (Shows the presence of the doctrine not only in Zoroastrianism, whose esotericism is, in fact, identical with that of the secret doctrine of antiquity, but also in unorthodox Muslim and derivative sects such as the Mu'tazilites, the Isma'ilis, the Qarmatites, the Nusayris, the Druses and the like.)—Taqizadeh, S. H., "The Early Sassanians, some chronological points which possibly call for revision," BSOAS, XI, Pt. 1, pp. 6-31 (Sasdan held the important position of guardian of the fire-temple of Anahidi, the popular deity of the Mazdayasrians, at Istakhr in the province of Persis, the cradle of the old Achaemenian Empire, where national and local dynasties had never ceased to rule. He was related by marriage to the reigning dynasty of Istakhr, and was also the chief of Khur, though not a king. Pahbagh, his son, succeeded him in the administration of the fire-temple and as chief of Khur. Pahbagh's son Ardashir was adopted by Tira, the eunuch commander of Darabgird. Succeeding him in office Ardashir made himself king of Darabgird, and having defeated his brother Shapur, he obtained the throne of Pars at Istakhr, which had been seized by their father. To sum up the results of the study: Sasdan d. early in the last q of the 2nd century; Pahbagh b. A.D. 155, king from 208-9, d. 220-1; Shapur (son of Pahbagh) b. A.D. 175, king 220-1, d. 221-2; Ardashir b. A.D. 180, commander 197, prince of Darabgird 202, king, extending his dominions from 211-2, king of Pars 221-2, king of Iran from 224, crowned as emperor in Ctesiphon 227, retired 242, d. soon after; Shapur, son of A. b. 200, crowned 228, d. 242, emperor 9th April 242, d. April 273).—Tedesco, F., "Slavic loza and Persian raza, both Vine," JASOS, LXIII, pp. 149-155 (Slavic loza, 'vine' in south slavic, 'willow' in North Slavic, is identical with Persian rza 'vine'.—Osetian rza 'fruit.'—The town-name St-raza—Sir-rza-z 'having good vineyards'.—Afghan sa 'good <sativa').—Unvала, J. M., "Some Sassanian Coins: Sassanian Lead Coins found near Ahwaz," JASI, V, pp. 43-47, pls. A-B (Describes ten such coins, which may have once been silver-plated, and attributes them to Shapur II on account of the fire altar shown on the reverse, and attributes a drachm from the collection of the late Colonel Allcot de la Fuye to Queen Azarmidoxi, so long ascribed to Kavat II from a wrong reading of the legend).—Wilson, C. E., "Contributions to Classical Persian-English vocabulary," LG, XVII, pp. 304-316 (Continued from issue No. 3, July 1942).—

Müller: "...a painstaking study which gives us a clear idea of the development of the Sumerian temple. The excavators were fortunate in finding a complete historical sequence of rebuilt temples and we are equal to the task, so that by a technique of unsurpassable accuracy and sound reasoning they were able to trace the development step by step".—Gordon, Cyrus H., *The Lives and Wars of Baal and Aset, and other poems from Ugarit* (Princeton Oriental texts, IX). Princeton, University Press, 1943, xviii, 48 pp. Rev. in JRAI, 1945, pp. 187-188 by Sidney Smith: "In general the translations may be fairly recommended to the curious as sound: but more points are doubtful than the italics indicate."

1975. —Kramer, S. N., "Man’s Golden Age: A Sumerian Parallel to Genesis XII," JAO, LXIII, pp. 191-194 (This Sumerian literary tablet from Nippur dating approximately 2000 B.C. presents the Sumerian concept of man’s golden age, and a Sumerian parallel to the ‘Tower of Babel’ incident of Genesis XI, 1-9).—Oppenheim, A. L., "Akkadian *pašu (u) h (i) u* and *Melammu*," JAO, LXIII, pp. 31-34 (The Akkadian *melammu, puluštu, diradu, namriru, salumatu, and gurru*, and the Sumerian *u1, n1gal, su, m1zi, nig-sag-il* refer to the same basic concept: corporeal shape, likeness, personality on the one hand, and mark with the implication of awe and terror on the other; while the differentiation that came to be traced between *puluštu* and *melammu* is very likely due to a secondary and literary development).—Steele, Francis R., "Notes on Ur III Date Formulae (Illustr.)," JAO, LXIII, pp. 133-158 (Presents new data bearing on the problems of the date formulae of the Ur III period, with a view to reducing their number if not their final solution).

1977. SYRIA: Woolley, Sir Leonard, "North Syria as a cultural Link in the Ancient World," JRAI, LXXII, pp. 9-18 (Role played by north western Syria in the first and second millennia B.C. as a connecting link between the civilizations of the Near and Middle East. The excavations by the author at Alalak have unearthed evidence of direct contact with the Asiatic mainland influencing in or before the 18th century the development of Cretan civilization; evidence of a possible Asiatic origin of the Cypro-Bronze Age culture; evidence for Egyptian control over Northern Syria under the XII dynasty; actual proof of the influence exerted on N. Syria by the late Minoan civilization; signs of the development there of a ‘Syro-Hittite’ art; and finally traces of the commercial and economic intercourse of early Greece and classical Athens with the great civilizations of hither Asia).

1978. PALESTINE: Mitra, Kalipada, "Tales of Ancient Israel, their Originals and Parallels," IHQ, XIX, pp. 225-233; 344-354 (Many a Jewish legend can be traced back to an Indian source. In this
paper the author narrates a number of tales such as those of the
judges of Sodom, of Solomon's wisdom, of David and Ishbi Benob,
and of the fox and the weasel, and traces their parallels in India,
Tibet, Syria, Russia and other parts of Europe, and demonstrates
their Indian origin).

1980. Arabia: Nami, Khalil Yahya, Record and Description on the Old
Semitic Inscriptions from Southern Arabia. Cairo, Fuad I University,
1943. Rev. in JRAI, 1945, pp. 189-190 by H. St. J. B. Philby:
"... has dealt very fully with ninety-nine inscriptions. No fewer
then seventy-nine of them appear to be new, while all but two came
from Yaman ... the period covered by them is ... about four cen-
turies from about 200 B.C. onwards."—Hamilton, R. A. B.,
"Archaeological sites in the Western Aden Protectorate," GJ, CI,
pp. 110-117 (As southern Arabia has from times immemorial
served as a link between the Mediterranean and the East, the
archaeological objective in this region according to the author,
should be not the discovery of a new civilization, but the discov-ery of data for the study of the diffusion of culture between civi-
lizations. The author here describes the scope for work of this
description with reference to the four archaeological periods into
which the history of the country naturally falls).—Whitting, C. E. J.,
"The Unprinted Indigenous Arabic Literature of Northern Ni-
geria," JRAI, 1943, pp. 20-26 (On account of the importation
of cheaply printed texts from Cairo and Beirut for use in schools,
the old indigenous literature, dating from the late 11th and early
19th century, is doomed to disappear. The ninety-nine titles,
which are herein presented, are an effort to record this chapter of
Arabic literature, albeit a short one, while there is possibility of
doing so).

Breasted, Archaeologist, Told by his Son. New York, Scribner,
1943. 436 pp.—Holscher, U., The Mortuary Temples of Ramses III.
Part I (Oriental Institute Publications, LIV). Chicago,
University of Chicago Press, 1942, 102 pp., ill.—Late Egyptian
and Coptic Art: an introduction to the collections in the Brooklyn
Museum. Brooklyn, Brooklyn Institute of Arts and Sciences,
1943, 24 pp., 54 pls. Rev. in Antiquity, XVII, pp. 218-219 by
J. W. Crowfoot: "This publication has been prepared to give
visitors to the museum a good survey of the subject; its object
is primarily educational. The book contains a general introduc-
tion by Mr. John D. Cooney, 54 half-tone plates, and brief notes
on the plates with references to the relevant literature. The
collection now includes some excellent portraits from the Fayum
(pls. 1-3), a strong marble head of the Constantinian period
(pl. 10), a series of characteristic Coptic carvings in limestone
(pls. 13-21), some bronzes and a large number of textiles (pls. 38-54) ... Among the textiles there are some pieces of the highest quality, particularly fine is a tunic (pls. 49-50) with a motive frequently repeated, which looks as if it were derived from a representation of Gilgamesh.—Mercer, S. A. B., *Horus, Royal God of Egypt.* Grafton, Society of Oriental Research, 1942, xx, 231 pp.—Rieflstahl, E., *Toilet Articles from Ancient Egypt.* Items from Charles Edwin Wilbour Memorial Collection and the Collection of the New York Historical Society in the Museum (Brooklyn Museum). New York, John B. Watkins Co., 1943, 9 pp. 18 pls.—Smith, W. S., *Ancient Egypt as represented in the Museum of Fine Arts, Boston.* Boston Museum of Fine Arts, 1942, 175 pp.; 117 figs. Rev. in AJA, XLVII, p. 132 by T. George Allen: "Supplemented by objects from other sources, the Boston collection mirrors the development of ancient Egyptian civilization from its prehistoric beginnings to and through its final stages. The 117 illustrations are well chosen."—Steindorff, G., and Steele, K. C., *When Egypt Ruled the East.* Chicago, University of Chicago Press, 1942, xvi, 284 pp., 105 ills.—Winlock, H. E., *Excavations at Deir el Bahri 1911-1931.* New York, Macmillan, 1942, x, 235 pp., 96 pls., 14 text figs., and map. Rev. in AJA, XLVII, pp. 132-133 by T. George Allen: "... a running account of two decades of exploration in western Thebes ... The outstanding feature the colonnaded mortuary temples of the Eleventh Dynasty pharaoh Nebhepetre Mentuhotpe and the Eighteenth Dynasty queen Hatshepsut."—Winlock, H. E., *Materials used at the Embalming of King Tut-ankh-amun* (Metropolitan Museum of Art, X). New York, Metropolitan Museum of Art, 1942, 18 pp. 10 pls.—Blackman, A. M., and Fairman, H. W., "The Myth of Horus at Edfa-II," *JEA,* XIX, pp. 2-36 (Continued from the previous volume. See *BIS* 1942, No. 1934).—Chakravarti, S. N., "The Origins of Civilization in Egypt," *JUB,* XII, Pt. 1, pp. 1-16, pls. i-vii (Describes the palaeolithic, neolithic, and predynastic cultures of Egypt, and in particular the calendar and the three forms of Egyptian writing, Hieroglyphic, Hieratic, and Demotic).—Dunham, Dows, "Notes on Copper-Bronze in the Middle Kingdom," *JEA* XXIX, pp. 60-62, pl. iii (Examination of the objects from Kerma with a view to determine whether these objects were of copper or bronze).—Gardiner, Alan H., and Bell, H. I., "The Name of Lake Moeris," *JEA,* XXIX, pp. 37-50 (Maintains that "Mr-wr is not as the Berlin Dictionary would have it, the name of the Lake of Moeris in the Fayyûm. In most of its occurrences it is the name of a town, in all probability Kôm Medinet Ghurâb. Sometimes also it may be the stretch of water thence onward, i.e. the channel which gave its name 'Great Canal' to the town. The Egyptian name of the Lake of Moeris was t hnuw n Mr-wr 'the
Lake (henu) of Mi-wehr, in which designation henu ‘lake’ corresponds to liu and Mi-wehr may be either the aforesaid town or else the channel or canal at the mouth of which the town lay.—

1996. Gunn, Battiscombe, “Notes on the Naukratis Stela,” JEA, XXIX, pp. 55-59 (The beautifully cut stela of Nektanebos II discovered at Naukratis and now in the Cairo Museum is a curious piece of writing in that it contains a large number of words in which the traditional orthography is replaced by uniliteral (alphabetic) signs. The author here gives a new translation, embodying his own reading together with those of Maspéro, Erman, Sethe, Piehl, Kuentz, Posener and himself.)—Heras, H., “The Anu in India and in Egypt,” TIHC, 1941, pp. 92-101 (A study of the Anu of India and Egypt leads the author to the conclusion that they both belong to the great proto-Dravidian race, the mother of so many illustrious nations that spread the Indian civilization across the ‘seven seas’. The Anu of the Rigveda were an Aryan tribe designated as such because they were the first among the latter to accept the worship of Anu. The Anus of Egypt had their chief temple of Anu at Anur of Heliopolis).—Hornell, James, “The sailing ship in Ancient Egypt (Illust.),” Antiquity, XVII, pp. 27-41, pls. 1-4 (The author discusses the subject under two headings (1) the hull, and (2) mast and sail, and brings to bear on it his knowledge of the mechanical principles governing ship-designing at the present day, and his intimate acquaintance with the designs followed and methods employed by peoples who retain primitive features in the construction of their sailing-craft, particularly on the Nile in its upper reaches beyond the confines of Egypt. In fact he maintains that the Sudanese craft, so far as their hull form is concerned, are the direct and lineal descendants of the Egyptian river craft of early and middle dynastic times).

1998. —Müller, Valentine, “Studies in Oriental Archaeology IV: Progress and Reaction in Ancient Egyptian Art,” JAOS, LXIII, pp. 144-149, pls. 1-3 (Traces the stylistic development from the Ancient Empire over the middle Empire to the new Empire and shows that the notion of the changeless character of Egyptian art repeated so often since Plato is palpably untrue).—Neugebauer, O., “Again the Sothic Period,” AO, XIX, pp. 138-139 (Rejoinder to No. 2004 below. The author says his critic has failed to ‘recognize that the missing quarter of a day is a necessary consequence of the primitivity of the procedure which I assumed, and hence constitutes a strong argument in favour of my assumption’).—Neugebauer, O., “Demotic Horoscope,” JAOS, LXIII, pp. 115-1 (Holds that the reason for calling a zodiacal sign ‘horizon’ in all emetic sources, a sign which is known to us as the ‘balance,’ can be found in the special situation which is assumed by the correspondence between zodiacal signs and months given in ostra con D 521, discussed here, where the sun is supposed to travel in Scorpius during the
first month of the Egyptian calendar. From this assumption it follows that the preceding sign 'balance' was rising heliacally at the beginning of the year—sufficient reason, indeed, to be called "being in the horizon".—*Newberry, Percy E.,* "Queen Nitocris of the Sixth Dynasty," *JEA*, XXIX, pp. 51-54 (Eldest daughter of Pepy I and sister or half-sister of Merenre and Pepy II, who had probably married Merenre and after his death the infant Pepy II).—*Newberry, Percy E.,* "William Matthew Flinders Petrie, Kt.," *JEA*, XXIX, pp. 67-70, pl. v (Obituary of the well-known Egyptologist, who died at Jerusalem on 28th July 1942, and who during his long career published more than a hundred volumes as well as a large number of papers on scientific and other subjects, and in this way did more to popularize Egyptology than any of his contemporaries").—*Nilsson, Martin P.,* "Nochmals der Ursprung des ägyptischen Jahres," *AO*, XIX, pp. 1-6 (In German. A critique of O. Neugebauer's paper entitled 'Über die Bedeutungslosigkeit der Sothisperiode für die älteste ägyptische Chronologie,' in *AO*, XVII, wherein the author gives a simple explanation of how the 'Egyptian year' of 365 days can be explained as being derived from averaging 'Nile-years', and shows that there is no reason for the assumption that the Egyptians used two entirely different definitions of the beginning of the year, heliacal rising and the beginning of the flood of the Nile, an assumption essential for the usual method of determining the date of the introduction of the Egyptian calendar).—*Seligman, C. G., and Caton-Thompson, Gertrude,* "An Unusual Flint Implement from Egypt, in the Seligman Collection (Illust.)," *MAN*, XLII, No. 62 (In Egypt two areas with extensive flint quarries have so far been discovered: Wadi Sheikh and Kharga. The Seligman implement, a palaeolith 22 cm. long with a breadth of 5 cm., which was probably used as a chopping tool, since there is a minute splintering of the convex edge over a distance of 4 cm.—appears to have a closer resemblance to the implements from the Kharga quarries than to those from Wadi Sheikh).—*Smith, Sydney,* "The Structure of the Past—ancient Egypt: Expansion and Decline (Illust.)," *GM*, XVI, pp. 126-137 (In investigating the causes of the rise and decline of Egypt it cannot be said with certainty whether it was strong administration at the centre that brought about the total collapse by weakening local authorities or whether it was the weakening of the centre that was responsible for the disastrous result. What becomes clear is that the rulers during the great periods of Egypt found it necessary to control lands beyond Egypt's borders, and that the constant tendency to relax control beyond the borders invariably led to Egypt itself disintegrating, and very often to invasion).—*Stoer, Robart O.,* "Stactē in Egyptian Antiquity," *JAOS*, LXIII, pp. 279-284 (Some new arguments for the interpretation of the *ḥt j w* trees of the Pant Reliefs at Dēr el-Bahari as a specific kind of

2009. Mediterranean Countries: Myres, John L., Mediterranean Culture (Frazer Lecture, 1943). Cambridge, University Press, 1943, 52 pp., Rev. in Gfji, CIV, p. 206 by J. W. C.: "... an essay in geographical history... ranging from one end of the Mediterranean to the other, and, in time, from the Bronze Age or earlier to the present century. His matter is the main patterns which life has taken in this area, the primary economy of the land, the rise of sanctuaries, and bazaar cities, the growth of larger states, maritime adventures, piracy, colonization, intrusions from north and south and east."

2010. De Souza, J. P., "The Proto-Indo-Mediterranean Eagle," T1HC, 1941, pp. 102-111 (Traces the spread of the eagle cult in the ancient world from India to the shores of the Mediterranean, describing the role it has played in the Proto-Indo-Mediterranean civilisations, as Garuda the vehicle of Viṣṇu in Hindu mythology, as Im-dugud the bird of Ningirsu in Sumer, as Ibis associated with Thoth in Egypt, and as Aelis Jovis in Greece and Rome). -- Dutt, K. Guru, "The Back ground of Plato's Theory of Ideas," H-YfMUL, III, pp. 97-102 (Plato's theory of ideas was a development of the Pythagorean theory of forms. It is opposed to the Ionian school of materialism and its modern counterpart, and presents affinities with the Indian outlook: the existence of a spiritual world, the priority of mind over matter in evolution, the function of language and its relation to thought, the doctrine of the reincarnation of the soul, the relativity of the knowledge given by the senses, the conception of justice and a stratified and stable society. But Plato stops short of the ultimate conclusion. Unlike the Upanisadic seers he does not pause to enquire: "Impelled by what, does the mind reach its mark?" To find out the answer one had to go behind words into the causal silence (yad vaca nabhya-ditam yena vag abhyudyate), into yoga and samādhi).


Graduate and Research Institute Calendar for Fifth Session (1943-44). Poona, Author, 1943, 54 pp. Rev. in NI A, VII, pp. 168-169 by P. K. Gode: "For research bodies conducted by Government or maintained mainly by endowments planned research is absolutely essential, and the present Calendar shows at a glance how this unique research Institute of the Presidency has started planned research in the fields of (1) Indo-European Philology, (2) Dravidian Philology, (3) Semitic language and Literature, (4) Sanskrit Literature, (5) Proto-Indian and Ancient Indian History, Maratha History, and (6) Sociology, not to say its Series of Extension Lectures."


2016. Bombay, Thacker & Co., 1943, 1362 pp.—Mary, Queen, Queen Mary’s Book for India. London, Harrap, 1943, 103 pp. From the foreword: "The book is concerned with India’s share in the world conflict." — Masani, Minoo, Apanun Hindustan. Translated by Pushtettam Trikamdas. Bombay, Oxford University Press, 1943, 148 pp. (In Gujarati). Rev. in MR, LXXVI, p. 216 by K. M. J(havcrl): "This is a Gujarati translation of Minoo Masani’s English book Our India. The translator has done his work well, preserving the spirit of the original, which is a very informative and laborious work, giving all the information of the past and present condition of our country economic, moral, agricultural, commercial and industrial."). — Mitra, N. N., The Indian Annual Register, Vol. I


BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943.

2025. Bentwich, Norman, "Oriental Studies at the Hebrew University of Jerusalem," IAL, XVII, pp. 20-23. ("The University wisely concentrates in certain departments on such an exhaustive study of Palestine and the neighbouring countries as cannot be made elsewhere. In doing so it has made a valuable contribution to our knowledge of the Near East and in particular of Arab life and culture").


ARCHIVES KEEPING AND LIBRARY SCIENCE.

INDEX

The numerals refer to items and not to pages. The index comprises subjects, authors, reviewers and editors, distinguished thus: subjects in Plain; authors numbered in Plain Roman; reviewers etc., numbered in italics.

Abbas, K.A., 283, 1466
Abharid Caliph, dress of, 1822
Abd El Ali, A.F.M., 292
Abul Haque, 1317
Abdur Subhan, 1865
Abu Saeed of Jodhpur, 102
Abdul Ghyasudeen, 1301
Abdulhamid al-Mahristani, 1280
Abdulwahab, 867
Abdunank, M., Vadul, obituary of, 1390, 1566
Abdulwahab, W., Eastern frontier, 1021
Abigayli, "So-called", 966; of the Nilgiri Hills, 1930
Abu Utman bin b. Bahr al Jahiz, 1794
Abu Zayd, Ali b. Idris bin Buinsa, 1902
Acaryatva, 1248
Acaryadramaramanaratnamam, 1260
Acharya, P., 91, 139, 1105
Acharya, place of teacher in, 1585
Acharya, S., 196
Acharyya, Anthropology of Commonal Wranglers, 676
Afghan-English relations, 1151
Acharya, 1906
Aghora, 1029
Aghora, A.N., 402, 403, 408, 408; R.M., 645
Agastya, Pundit, 1102
Agha, Muhammad Baggar, 1493
Agrawala, Narindar Nath, 400; Vasudeva S., 410, 533, 537, 760-765, 803, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937
Agriculture, India, 402; economics of, 391; equilibrium in, 469
Aguir, A., 1477
Ahmad, A., 144, 411; Kazi, S., 199; Mohd. Ali, 326, 1806; Nafs, 559; Sharmaddin, 923
Ahmad B, Al-Tayyib Al-Saraki, 1801
Ahmad Naushah document of the Prophet, 1803
Ahmadshah Durani, forms of, 1133
Ahom Kingship, 391
Ahn-Fairys, 1846
Aitken, 1854
Akbar, 1807
Aitken, 1854
Akbar Dama, 1806
Ali, Mir Mahmood, 79
Ali, Sir Saiyid Fazl, 2023
Alian and Piron, 244
Allama Sirajuddin, 297
Allegorical Drama in Sanskrit, 1278
Allen, T. George, 1900
Ali, Ahmed, 1473
Al-Mistri, Taha Hussein, 1419
Al-Muhsin-B-Al-Ashura, 1833
Alpina of the Kosaneri-Varas, 892
Alphabet, Egyptian, 896, 897; origin of, 894, 895
Alteker, A.S., 17, 22, 23, 25, 35, 929-931; M.D., 1561
Alva, Joachim, 496
Alvar, Tirumulangal, 1869
Anukundu Biram, 1474
Anand, 1822
Amara, 1824
Amrapalaka, 1499
Amravati, lead mine from, 949
Ambekar, A.R., 395; 497
Amsbina, note on manuscripts of, 1928
Amur, the battle of, 1653
Anvar, Ali Torick, 199
Anvanya, Oriental Society, proceedings of, 2024
Anin Jung Bahadur, Nawab Sir, 1807
Avenir Intellectualis, 1508
Amarika Dharmapala, Diary Leaves of, 1748
Anant, Mul Mullah, 1351
Anand Gita pigeons, 62
Anandakara Bhramarasa na Naamacorita, 1386
Anantarya, Nyaya Bhakara, 1597
Annapurna, 1731
Ananta, Theory and Western Metaphysics, 1608
Ancient, civilizations of the world, 701
Ancient, India, bird myths, 1063; education in, 7133, 731; geography, 570; from Arabic
BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943

Anwari, 59; —Attakatha, 1314; —dynasty inscriptions, 998; —history of, 460; —Saraswatiswamy, 1443; —mannanmaya-Purana-ryagam, 1462.
Andrew, Fred. H., 804, 805; —9th century St. Francis, 939.
Ankita Veda, the Jain theory of, 1612.
Angkor, 1909, 1910, 1919.
Angle-Afghan relations, 1917; —Dutch hostilities, 213; —victory, 191, relations, 190; —Maratha war, origin of, 1111.
Angris and the equipment of the Maratha Navy, 182.
Anjarix, J.J., 405.
Anu in India and Egypt, 1997.
Anushodhavaya, of Madhava, 1580.
Anvayakarta, 919.
Ardesh and Gu, 1688.
As an Sanskrit Library, horoscopes in, 1929, two works in, 1156.
Aswad, Ratu, 854.
Astarbaresam, growing, 1316.
Aparatityau, 933.
Aparna Hindustan, 2018.
Arav, 1449.
Apprasamny, A.J., 1767.
Aptixi, 1299.
Apte, B.D., 1914; —D.V., 1107, 1213; —obituary of, 186; —V.M., 1170, 1173, 1172.
Art, administration of Sind, 333; —civilisation, 1999; —geography and Soomath, 583; —function of Sind, 78; —literature of northern Nigeria, 1928; —six Miss. of Sures, 1160; —six sources of Ancient India, 97.
Arat, 1726.
Arthurian, T.G., 855.
Archeology, in Myloe, 831; —prehistoric in India, 75; —remains in Sanasar Peth, Poona, 76; —sires in Western Aden Protectorate, 1918; —tour in Las Belas, 589; —work in Baroda State, 753.
Arch, Mildred, 1510; —W.G., 1041-1046, 1053, 1474.
Architecture, modern temple, 763.
Arke Family, chronology of the authors of, 1018.
Arjunman, T. Vaksa, 1404.
Arjuna Math, 1337.
Armstrong, A.E., 970.
Arroyos, 1876.
Arument, A., 69, 1457.
Arrows, customs and beliefs of, 1964.
Art and the artist, 808; —as a background to oriental studies, 893; —Bengal folk, 824; —beauty in, 916; —Buddhist, 842; —Ceylon and India, 1966; —and Crafts, 804; —
Egyptian and Coptic, 1883; —Haraian, 1913.
—Exhibition of works, of, 800; —oriental masterpieces of, 845; —in India, 823; —religion in, 1936; —review, apologies for, 812; —review of in Benares, 806; —sixty-four, 1883; —as Sushka, 1953; —symbolism in India, 826, 829; —talk on, 828.
Artela, 1903.
Arumadutin, 1605.
Army, adhav in India, date of, 5; —early home, 11; —India the home of, 9.
Army Salutation salute, 1900.
Arvadai's of Agastyo Dikita, 1295.
Asadrad's Skanda Manda with Kutilkina, 1297.
Asafzai coins, 949.
Asavalikth Darana, Pitula, 334.
Asiar, J.M., 499.
Asitadutin, trade and commerce in, 140.
Asia, South-East, conception of state and kingship in, 1914; —educational progress in, 704; —language of, 1914.
Azir of Aryan, 1929.
Aztivathinam, B., 325, 356.
Askari, Syed Hussain, 133, 134, 200, 233, 1108.
Atka, forms in Bengali, 1924; —inscriptions of, 96, 888, 916; —notes, 47; —parish, 46, 54; —Pirzadvarkhi, 47.
Azam, ballads of, 1319; —Brahindale literature, 1659; —Nagas of, 1009; —reconstruction of, 293.
Azzerbaijani inscriptions, Astan names in, 1839.
Azaques, Sumati, 1875.
Atar, Sikandar Lal, 971, 1960, 1677, 1678.
Atbavada, fish in the folklore of, 1177.
Atthavale, R.M., 1879.
Atlas of India, 552.
Atle, Narayani Sastri, 1956.
Atma, cmara, 1577.
Attarite, Shitriram, 1367.
Auckland, some constitutional issues, 377; —and emigrant labour, 496.
Aturan, 128; —forms of, 344; —monuments of, 767.
Auflohn, and higher knowledge, 1627; —poetry of, 1491; —prophet and superman, 1624; —theory of evolution, 1921; —and Vedanta schools, 1925.
Viga of, 1614.
Atlantic-Sanskrit Word-correspondence, 1527.
Austro ASian languages, third person plural in, 1524; roots and root words in, 1523.
Auscultation, superior on State Autonomy, 1290.
Awekuditchak, its historical value, 1141.
Awek, music, 1830, 1843; —names in, 1849.
Awek, Coins, 925.
Awoathi, A., 394.
Ayier, see Ayiar.
Ayiyar, see Ayiyar.
Acy, Mustana, Abel Kalam, 427.
Achamal-Umar, imprisonment of, 283.
Azyz, Hindu, 1797; —Haque, Sir M., 1903.
—Wahida, 29.
Citizen and Scientists, Philadelphia, 678.
Citra Datta and Sarvejnanand Satalkar, 673.
City development, 696; government, 355.
Civilisation, cradle of, 1959.
Clock, S. J., 185.
Clover, as the Company's fire arm, 195; and the Company's postal system, 409; and the great of the Deccan, 235.
Cloth Weaving in Sareal, 429.
Cochin Rajas, territorial claims of, 228.
Cocnut, cultivation of, 459.
Coeber, G., 1916.
Coebro, William, 211.
Codrington, R. de B., 772.
Coles, John, 938; Anamara, 948.
Aid, Barb, 959; Bahmari, 959; Bihar and Patna, 955; Chandan Ramdeor, 951; Gangar and Golani, 116; Golconda, 932; Gupt, 937.
494; Huthya, 953; early Indian, 938; Indo-Greek, 940; king and Lakan, 933; Kamarada type, 957; Mitra, 947; Magadha, 958.
Alam, 957; Tenkamp, 954; Moorse, 950; Nag, 931; Ooty, 945; purn马拉k, 941; Pratapamuttra and Ramalattra, 934.
Rahad, 949; Sanmat, 1957; Shah, Alam, 921; Barami, 950; Yakadasa, 931; Vairamani, 938; Vajramantra, 945; Vishnumitra, 952.
Colaco, Jose, 1775, 1774.
Collis, M., 549.
Colour bar and world peace, 614.
Comedy, 1990.
Communist, Khan Bahadur M.S., 139.
Committee of Conference on the policy of 1771, 362.
Commonwealth and British Empire, 332.
Conference of a David, 1198.
Cooligan, W. Ph., 1928.
Comaro, Lieutenant, 372.
Colaco, Jose, 1775, 1774.
1934, 1957.
Copper swords from Kilfors, 735.
Coptic art, 1950.
Cornwallis and slave trade, 219.
Correspondence theory of truth and error, 1816.
Cottage industries, cheap paper for, 426.
Clothe, cultivation in Bengal, 424, 477; manufactures in the present war, 408; place goods in India, 459; story of, 430; textiles, usages in, 447.
Coulter, J.W., 2011.
Councils of 1861, non-officials in, 371.
Courtois, V., 779, 1799.
Consciousness of the self, 1951.
Courter, J.H., 718, 809.
Courtray, in Bartak, 998; and out, 1106.
C.P. & B., food production problems, 413.
Crime as a social problem, 621.
Criminal, Deccan administration, 358; Indian, 834.
Crippe Proposals, 294.
Crane, G.R., 534, 568.
Crop statistics, estimation of Indian, 493.
Cry of Distress, 397.
Cummer, W.S., 969.
Culture, contacts, 871, 759; ecology, Tamil.
pioneer of, 530; fellowship of Bengal, 679; Hindu view of, 657, 1671; Indian influence on Western, 1951; Indian, some British admiral, of, 691; Mahr and Madhusudan, 753; philosophical background, 677; primitive, 934, 994.
Cutack in the year 1260 A.D., 212.
Czechoslovakia and India, 315.
Daffy, G.D., 429.
Dajark, beliefs and customs of, 1999.
Dalal, A., 287.
Dalhousie and Macaulay and the Two Councils, 1594.
Dames, N.T., 1930, 1931.
Darius, in Bath and Indian influence, 1932; Indian, 854.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
Deodas, John, 537.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Reference</th>
<th>Year</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Deshpande, C.D., 721; V.K., 81, 217, 837, 838, 1120, 1121</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Destika, Vedanta Sri, Panawatra Naksaf of, 1651</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>De Silva, Colvin R., 1924</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Desai, Satya, 347</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>De Souza, J.P., 450, 2010</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>De Terra, H., 1966</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dewan, Paul, 154</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devbhaktatva, 1667</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devbhaktitta: Mahasabha, new evidence, 619</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devbhakti, 1193</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devadhar, B.V., 703; C.R., 1214, 1374, 1555</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devamantani, C. 775</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devaram, 1920</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devaram Hymns, recovery of, 1684</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devasthal, G.V., 815</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devyama and Piyagan, 1589</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devulur, see Devadar</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devyamatya, 1210</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devi, 1251</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devan in the vided conquered Provinces, 370</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devant and Criminal Jurisdiction, 358</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devani 'Grant and Gift', 233</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devul Bhumij Relationship, 1001</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dey, J.C., 434</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dey, Tafiri, 1934</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhamakya, 803</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhar, 55</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhar, Bimalendu, 432</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhar, Dwita Nirguna, 591</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhotmatatitakamandali of Mahataga Prithibhi-chandra, 638</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhum'saitya and Dhammanjaya, 639</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhinga, ballon, 1484</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhina, 901</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhunmiki of Tulsidas, 1132</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhunmiki artha kosa, prapti hau, 1111; artha kosa dhana, 1512</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dhoomsudola, authorship of, 1205</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dickens and the Poor Law, 1907</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Diamonds in India, 450</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dimthaw, Vichai, 1839, 1840</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dikshit, family, 1113--14, 1926</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morestarr, 509, 570, 776, 777, 807, 892, 893, 898, 899, V.V., 939</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dikshit, Appayya, 1445, 1572--1584</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dikshit, Mulkasani, 805, 806, 712; R.R., 21; V.R. Ramachandra, 317, 320, 432, 616, 1212, 1449, 1459, 1775</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ditteringer, David, 894, 895, 896</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Distinguin, H.G., 1900, 1924</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dittakar, D.B., 937</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Divanji, Prahlad Chandrashekar, 8</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Divya, Harrisilbhav V., 699, 667</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Divya, 1466</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Divine-Beherani, 1413</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dixit, see Dikshit</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dombars, 982</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dominant Status in Language, 1436</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dongery, S.R., 1429, 1426</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dongre, Dinkar Krishna, 504; Vinayak Krishna, 504</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drabinda, development of initial K, 1544; infinite, 1543</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drum with wooden figures from Bastar, 992</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drutab, B.M., 668</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dubois, A. B., original letters of, 1772</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dubost, D.M., 1811, 1812</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duvde Khan, Nasab, 156</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dumar, Dumas, 1934</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Du Perron, De Roos, E., 1933</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dupeyz, Fathalbad, 102; policies, 103</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dunnill, Alam Shuh, servant of, 1132</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durga Pujah and bloody revolution, 94</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durvisharana and Kurus Chandakya, 103</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dustoor, V.E., 1406</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duscartal Amad of Jampahar Mal Baikhat, 325</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dutch, Chants of the East Indies, 550, from Golconda region, 1517--Chronicles of Makhat India, 1147--English hostility, 155, relations, 190, Simthay, 191; fasting at Balasore, 215; settlement at Bagnagore, 216</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dutcher, George Mathew, 285, 295</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dutt, Dutta, see Datta</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duttadityaditya Ratnaviratnam, 1270</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dutt, Paritarthanu Hindi Sahabn n, 1390</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edukavanna and social condition of mestizos in Guatamal, 693</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deygaonkar, 696</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dridh, Mulshankar Narasadashankar, 1341</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

East India, Archipelago, 191; Comany and Hyder Ali, 258; enquiries about economic resources, 251; records of, 1137; Tundalnav, 194; trade in opium, 431

Economic History of India, 358, 454; problems, 407

Education, adult, 729; in ancient India, 713, 717; and Amurti, 755; under the Bumani, 727; in Bengal, 740; during the British period, 707, 714; controversies, 708; desh-mata, 720; female, 715; in Islam, 743; in, 731; military, 737; philosophy of man, 719; primary, 733, 734, 745; teachers, 703; and technology of education, 744; through regional languages, 730; reorganization, 712; search for a philosophy of, 733; in South-East Asia, 704; system, 711; in Vedas, 418; vernacular, 717; and taxation, 716

Egypt, expansion and decline of, 2006; enumerative instrument from, 2005; Horse royal and, 1986; as represented in Boston Museum, 1980; origin of civilization in, 1993; sailing ship in, 1991; when ruled the East, 1993; toilet articles from, 1997

Egypcc, and epic art, 1995; reaction in, 1999

Ehrenfield, O.R. Baron, 968

Ekavatsa Ramaswami of Madhav, 1535

Ekmuk, 1729

Ellenbrook's Proclamation, 1702

Ellis Henry and Sind, 229
Elwin, Verrier, r64, r65, r89-993, 1020-1053
Emanuel, M.B., 1024, 1100
Endowment Lectures, 348
Engelhard, Nicholas, letter of, 1915
English, and the Irish war in Kedadi, 121; biographies and biography, 1477;—proseody, 1498
Biography, Chinese, 901;—note, 910
Euphues, 1050
Episcopal palace in Calcutta, 1768
Equations of World-Economy and Post-war Reconstruction, 398
Eros and Mystics-Religious consciousness, 1669
Ethnology, supplementary to historical research, 1092
Ethin-Psychology, 1514
Ezra Modern Old, 1086
Election Committee, report of, 708;—S.L.C., and Matriculation, relation of, 709
Exhibition of Paintings, 807
Export trade, 476

Fa-Chu-Pi-Yu-ching-Dhammapada, its Chinese version with commentary, 1743
Fairman, H.W., 1992
Fall, Maryla, 809, 1803
Family, Hindu, 698;—primitive, 995
Farmers, and foodgrains, 436, and relief measures, 437
Family trials, 595
Fan Fan Yl, 555
Farhang-e-Kardost of Jagat Rai Shyaj-i Kupath, 345
Farid, Noon Ahmad, 1431
Farman, Blank, 264
Farmer, H.B., 1789, 1814, 1814
Farivarz, 1815
Farroqui, Kishwa Ahmad, 1429
Farrukhshah of Mir Khwane, 318
Farrukh Siyar, a farmer of, 1124; 1155
Fawadkhan, 1795
Fathgur and Maitika, 333
Fauzi Siyiti, Jadadari's palace at, 135
Faustin, R.C., 527
Fayz, F.A., 1405
Federal Constitutions and Inter-state Commiss., 372
Federal commissions, formation of, 353
Perenc, Zaitji, 1143
Fill, history of, 1814
Fiji, little India of the Pacific, 2012
Financial administration, system of, 393; burden of war, 404
Figgis and Inklad, 1819
Firth, Rosemary, 1911
Fitz, Shah, 71
Fishers and fishing in Sind, 484
Flora and his essence, 1429
Flex and Hemp, Cloth in India, 458
Flinders Petrie, William Matthew, 2003
Folk, drama, 1066;—love of, Bastar, 1951
Karam, 1048;—paintings, 1066;—poetry, 1048;—songs, the marathis, 1055, of Nalwars, 1073
Punjabs, 1069, 1071, or war songs, 1048;—sultans, 1096
Food, crisis, 497;—muddle, 457;—problem, 473, 480;—production, 413;—situation, 394;—supply, 442
Forest economy of India, 405
Foster, E.H., 1871;—R.M., 368;—Sir William, 550
Fox, R.M., 323
Freedom from Want in India, 422
French, J.C., 1869
Francois, Tibet, 809
Friend-Periera, J.B., 1053, 1487
Frye, R.N., 1813, 1955
Fuchs, S., 964, 994-996
Fuller, Mary, 1956
Functional representation in legislation, 339
Futu-Haminsford, Christoph Von, 965, 997, 998, 1957
Furrukhshah, J.S., 704
Futrukhshah, see Furrukh Siyar
Fustad, Jos Maria, 434
Fyffe, Aup A.A., 1816, 1817

Gadabad, megalithic ritual among, 998
Gadde, A.S., 731, 603
Gadgil, D.R., 262;—M.D., 1184
Gai, G.S., 1514
Gai, Shankar, 1097;—Sangjivan II, 1098
Gairula, Tara Dutt, 95
Galva, S.R., 1733
Gama, associate life in, 310
Gambhirananda, Swami, 659, 670, 1603, 1776
Gambhir II, Sanskrit poet, 1076
Gandhi, K.H., 1400;—M.K., (Mahatma), 407, 505;—confrances, 510;—enters into politics, 278;—era in world politics, 397;—fast, 519;—first arrest, 530;—and Griffith, 535;—in I qur'an;—history, 321;—life and works, 925;—Littledon correspondence, 316;—Nehru Acid, 593;—Kasturba, 508, 516, 529;—M.P., 435
Ganga, Erc, 1090, 1501;—and Color, 115;—Kings of Kalabar, 392
GangabaiKaum Siddhann, 1971
GangadharaKari, 1996
Gangofhari Drakhana and Advaita, 1387
Gangan, see Ganguli
Gardening, 1889
Gardiner, Alan H., 1995
Gardiner, Fletcher, 1947
Garde, D.V., 1175, 1176
Garg, B.N., 45, 54
Ganashudra, Rajas, early history of, 96
Ganesh, name, 513
Ganeshchandra Dev, 1898
Ganesh the Buddha and Karl Marx, 1604
Gautam, Ramesh Ranganath, 531
Gawankal Adiwardarada Bisaobodi, 343
Geetha, Pater H., 1514
Geiger, Wilhelm, 1999
Gegen, J.H., 1997

Geography, of Alberini, 550;—Muslim contribution to, 550;—of the Priests, 667;—in Vidya Raman, 344;—as a University subject, 558;—real. State in Pandit, 555, Society, 442
BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943

Geopolitics and contemporary history, 63 662
George III and Shah Alam, 253 — Thomas territory, 272
Ghazal, his poetry, 1402
Ghaznavi, 1239, 1236
Ghori, light in, 593
Gharipure, J.R., 596
Ghurid, Roman, 67
Ghodagaonkar, Lakshmana, 1620
Ghorpade, Narayanrao Babasaheb, 1376
Ghose, see Ghosh
Ghose, A., 925, 1078 — Batakrishna,
617, 868, 899 — Bimal, C., 383 — Gauch-
chandra, 32 — Kali Charan, 436, 437 —
Lotika, 1321 — Nirmal, 1696 — Momo-
mohan, 835, 1233 — M.K., 438 — P.C., 983 —
U.S.L., 458
Ghoshal, R.K., 906 — U.R., 497, 1132, 1183, 1618, 1868, 1890
Ghurye, G.S., 966
Ghungho Sitapatrya, 1443
Gilles, Lionel, 1114
Ginger, Riders of, 106
Glossary of Marwar, 977
Gour, 955
Gover, aspects of, 1655 — and Amauta, 1668
Bhagam, 1448 — evidence for the age of,
1657 — false name, 1654 — post-Buddhist,
1653 — sanction against teaching of, 1658 —
sarasvatiya, 1448
Gan, poverty and decadence among the two classes of,
people, 434 — pre-Krishnaite history of, 115 —
Ramadas mutiny in, 1704
God Realization, 1649
Goede, P.K., 33, 76, 192, 387, 619, 649, 1679 — 1082, 1217, 1449, 1443, 1537, 1851, 1869, 1868, 2014
Godman of Pem Chand, 1356
Goetz, Hermann, 1039, 809, 882, 1574
Gokul, V.K., 722
Goldsmith, writer, 494 — textile industry and trade.
495
Gouda, J., 1729, 1546, 1628, 1656
Gopal, Malvan, 1730, 1733 — M.H., 439
Gopalacharir, A., 1241, 1280
Gopalakrishnan Bhavani Kri, 857
Gopalakrishna, M.P., 957
Gopalakrishna, M.P., 957
Gopa, 440
Gopani, A.S., 1732, 1669
Gopinath, 1336
Gor Khatri, 374
Gow Banjara, 469
Gowd, Goud, 471
Gord, Dora, 442
Gordon, Graeme A., 1974 — D.H., 754, 781 —
M.H., 754
Gore, N.A., 605, 1203, 1218, 1243
Gowami, D., 1099 — Krishnapada, 597 —
Prasannadatta, 1319 — S.C., 343, 993 —
S.D., 1058
Gould, Sir Basil, 1894
Gour, Hari Singh, 1489
Gourley, author of, 1442
Governmental Administration, organization of, 356
Government of Travancore, 740
Gower, novel, 375
Gracies, Inacio Antonio, 1777 — J.B., Ama-
cio, 12, 1777, 1776, 1779
Grani, John B., 649
Great Challenge, 519
Greater Indian Research, 1838, 1890
Greek, ancient mythological, 665
Gregor, W.W., 964
Griech, L.N., 782
Gupta, Devaprayudh, 1724 — Dinesh Chandra,
1697 — S.C., 1070
Gupta, ancient monuments in, 774 — Bhumismit-
kranti, 1518 — citrakola, 924 — linguistic survey of the borderlands of, 1544 — poetic literature of,
1527 — harmful customs, 1029 — linguistic survey of the borderlands of, 1544 — medival description, 621 — Muslim debts, 1003 — place-names, 564 — rimehism, 1339 — references in,
576 — Research Society, annual report for,
1027, 2030 — rural communications, 420 —
Sahaja Sobra Karyavali, 1268 — University of,
745, 746 — Vayu and Vayu worship, 845 —
wholesale manufacturing industry, 494
Gunasekara, 1435
Guptapata, new reference to, 789
Gunn, Batscombe, 1996
Gupta, age, life in, 21 — caste, 937, 944 —
genealogy and chronology, 1065 — political
debts, 794 — and Vayavakal, 794 — Vinnagata, 49
Gu, Hari Ram, 723 — J.P., 724 —
Jogendra Nath, 784 — J.P., 521, 725 —
Manoranjan, 411 — Nolini Kanta, 1014 — Parameshwar Lal, 34, 344, 399 — Pratul C., 218, 219, 220
Gupta, Sambhu Kanti, 339
Gupta, V.R., 330 — Y.R., 473, 734, 1125 = 1127
Gurn, 1962
Gurner, C.W., 106, 1246, 1247
Gurus Gokul Singh and World Problems, 1849
Guru Nanak, 1048
Habibullah, A.B.M., 65, 331, 332
Hachey, novel, 453
Halkar, Ras Mohan, 705
Hallish, battle of, 135
Haleys in Tavon, 594
Hali, A., 334, 1126, 1129
Hallade, M.M., 793
Hamidia, M., 97, 1084 — Zeb-un-nisa, 1499
Hamilton, R.A.B., 1318, 1891
Hamzi Vinaheka, 1896
Hampton, H.V., 711
Hama-Sandara of Vindabasini, 361
Handbook versus powerhouses, 495
Haque, Moinul Syed, 140, 268 — Sirajul, 1819
Hardwhel, Hirathal, 1626 — Narasimha, 1658, 1658
Harindra Sotram, 1703
Haring, Douglas G., 1899
Harley, A.H., 1350
Harrington, Character-studies in, 1122
Harman-Mohani, 1496
Harri, First All India, 229
Hashimi, Syed Naeruddin, 2037
Hastamukhali, 1049
Hate, C.A., 1099
Hatti sambhavati sastra bhatra, 337
Hayavadana Rao, C., 1170
Haughton, H.L., 920
Hagen’s career in Eastern India, its political significance, 222
Hages, R.C., 1319, 1469
Health, of India, 664; of villages, 654
Hefaz, a tale from, 1356
Heilig, Robert, 671
Hereroa mit a dialect of Bushmansk, 1538
Heliolithe cultuare in Kerala, 1012
Hell, Joseph, 1799
Hemacandra, chandana samman of, 1223
Hemadra, 1897
Henderson, G.R., 1600
Heine-Gerhard, Robert, 1114, 1899
Henning, W.B., 1928
Hersa, H., 1997
Heen will not twist his moustache, 3035
Himalayan holiday, 579
Himutish, 1938
Himiarpep, 661
Hindu Pragati Vishakhat kalas Rajashan, 3
Hindu culture, 1691, 1692, in modern life, 367;—family, 603;—Hindu problem, 292;—riots, 645;—Parens origin, 1325;—poetry, 1416;—Punjab, 517;—and India, 1877
Hinduism critique of, 1688;—definition of, 1688, 1699;—facts about, 1697;—of Kerala Christians, 1703;—reverend, 1695; and Sikhs, 1853
Hindustani, 1750, 1951
Hindustani Tannahban, 666
Hiriyaman, M., 1882, 1893
Hispano sequence, 1966
Historical monuments in India and touristic traffic, 779
Historiography, modern schools of, 1157
Hittite in, 1351
Hivale, Shanmoo, 1001
Hobbs, H., 692
Hodivala, S. H., 1131
Holuchi, W., 1994
Home, Amal, 527
Hornemann, Ernst, 1801
Hopkins, L.C., 918;—E.W., 1700
Horasan of Vavasukhara, 1366
Horvath Dome in Western India, 732
Hormic approach to Arthasata, 1622
Hornell, James, 1002, 1098
Hortus Cocceus in the Ashok Sanskrit Library, 1679
Horus, myth of, 1992;—royal god of Egypt, 1966
Huang Ch'ing of Moksun, 75
Huyn, Duc Tho, 1407
Hayden, John S., 208
Hepzibah in Portmanstea, 111;—Vizhunthaduma, 910
Hrudayaksham, 1924
Hughes, Sir Edward, 1119
Human, Civilization, elements in, 685;—sacrifice, 983, 1007
Hunyad, Tower of, 140
Humane in English Literature, 1493
Hum-Magharr, 1841
Hupartikar, Amalabba, 1701
Hurt and their Poetry, 1070
Hussein, Sayyid Nuruuddin, 1635
Hutchinson, G. H., 1910
Hutchinson, K., 556
Hutton, J. H., 302, 1004, 1087
Hyacinth into Hyacinth flower, 1067
Hyderabad, chimes and religious buildings in, 1301;—ka Darbar-i-Diwan of soil, 2037
Hyder Ali and East India Company, 256
Hyder Hosery’s intrigues at Bithur, 219
Ibn, Abd al-Rahman, 1204;—Dahab, 18177—Huyzan, Jaffe, 1600;—Taliban, 1819.
Hath-Falas of Akbar, 1389
Image of Buddha origin of, 292;—executated at, 1050;—Juma, 248;—making images of, 294;—of Sima, 235;—of Vira, 230;—worship, antiquity of, 255, 248
Immortality, 1466
Imamul, V. S., 1281
India, against the storm, 391;—arms for victory, 295;—a army, 308, 309;—August to December, 310;—altar of, 352;—city development in, 693;—confinement, 373;—contributions in modern science, 1973;—and Corporation, 284;—famine relief in, 337;—and freedom, 291;—government and, 1052;—government, 335;—health of, 355;—home of Aryans, 9;—and international currency plans, 399;—Lassen on, 1112;—literature and authorship in, 147;—military decline in, 196;—-in 18th century, 356, 327;—mother-right in, 1004;—a nation, 315;—new, 368;—and new world order, 600;—rare books on, 1349;—report on, 295;—rare books on, 2022;—and Shelley, 1501;—on a silver dish, 702;—societal life and literature, 675;—Society, third-fourth annual report, 2011;—talking to, 203;—tourist traffic in, 779;—trade with U.S. S. R., 481;—unity and diversity, 655;—village homes of, 799
Indian, India, culture, 715; of arts and letters, 739; of social sciences, 732;—administration, 349;—alphabet, 1870;—annual Register, 2019;—annual, 1460;—calendar, 1864;—cultural, 649;—craftsmen, 385;—critics, 390;—culture, 1849;—Dietetics, 1863;—heritage, 706;—History Congress, constitution of 2052, sixth session of, 2059;—industry and war stimulus 456;—influence on Ceylonese art, 1906;—nationalism, 179;—Christian contributin to, 1765;—old Iowa Iotters, 650;—plants, 1868;—political problem, 300;—politics and village, 366;—price, 290;—religion and, 368;—religious composition of, 728;—statistics, 906;—manuscript, 1146;—sciences, British contribution to, 204;—in Philippines, 1477;—subject, 295;—trend, 293;—orientation of, 706;—village health, 564;—village, 1852;—women, soul of, 646;—Year Book, 2010
Indo-Anglian Literature, 1370
Indo-Aryan language of South India, 1538;—oralisation, 1526;—use of persons, 1538
Indo-Europeans, trade of, 1334, 1335
BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943

Indo-Greek coins, 440
Indonesia, contours of culture in, 1934; early
man in, 1955; language, oral and liquid
letters, 1940, and braksha in, 1956; ass. in
Bharan peninsula, 1944
India, Civilization, 151; commercial naviga-
tion of, 227; devastation in 19th cent., 204;
discovery of the waters of, 495; foundation,
221; Jolly and Mist, 223
Industrial Credit in Indian War Economy, 420
Industries and E. P. T., 471
Industrial Labour and Regulation of Wages, 392
Industrialisation of India, fate of plans for., 412
Infant Mortality and its Control, 668
Infinites in, 1619
Inflation, control of, 433; in war-economy, 474;
or scarcity, 428
Inheritance, cultural basis of the rules of, 979;
law of, 610
Inscriptions, at Ajanta, 907;—of Andhra Dynas-
ttie, 908;—of Abhavatari, 893;—from Baroda
State, 889; Jain at Vijayanagar, 902;
unpublished, 893, 904,—in Palestine, 895;
in Pyn, 1003; 1004;—in Cambay, 905; South
India, 891;—unpublished, 893, 915, 914;—of
Yadnya Shignana, 904
Intercalation in the Qur-an and the Ushahid, 1063
International Currency Plans and India, 395
Iqbal, 1407, 1414, 1425;—M., 1407.
Iran Correspondence and Mir Jumla, 14;—ran
influence in Jain painting, 811;—acic
Iranian, 1519
Irani, M. S., 1857
Irrigation in India, 440
Irshada Ramani, chief of and Indian Music, 870
Ishaque, M., 1903, 1937, 1959
Islam, choice of a Caliph in, 1842; education in,
1933; in India, 1803; territorial organization in,
1901; law and culture in, 1816; ministers of
the golden age of, 1816; in Malabar, 1808;
music in, 1823; in the Netherlands East
Indies, 1940; scientific ideas in, 1900;
Indo-Aryan, 1796
Islamia, and Ghanganwadi Banners, 67;—Culture,
1801;—influence of acquisition, 1931; Islamia
Purbi Ka A.; in, 1578;—political theory,
nature of, 1805;—in India, future of, 1809
Ismail, Sir Mirza, 941
Israel, ancient tales of, 1799
I'tismadudaula, tomb of, 708
Ivy Tower, 1488
Iyengar, Seer Aigangar
Iyert, see Atiyar
Jackson, Donovan, 108
Jadro Ancreato, a document of, 168
Jafar, Aqil Ahmad, 1423
Jaffar, S. M., 66, 333, 334, 1423
Jagadana, Swami, 1738
Jagadnath, date of, 1212
Jagadnathgiri, Tumakrinas, Trimalacarcata Jama-
Kundu, 1386
Jagadguru, T. N., 672
Jagadishwarananda, Swami, 785
Jagannadham, V., 622, 726
Jagdale, R. T., 1377
Jahlil Adab Neyi Roshni M., 1419

Jain, H. L., 1304, 1756;—Karnalaprasad,
902, 1757;—P. C., 447
Jaina, genus in Khandhor inscription, 1784;
architectural poem, 1063, 1141, 1145;—Sidhartha
Bhuma, 2053;—transitional to Rupat
style, 810;—painting in Western Indian style,
611
Japan, 1708, 1756; and Mahavira, 1753;
goal and graded work in, 1793;—in Tulunad,
1756; and world culture, 1753
Jatpur, 314; and British alliance, 268.
Jawarh Mal Bakhsh, 326
Jaya, 369
Jayasri, R. T., 1377
Jayadratha and his Gitagovinda, 1286
Jayadweswarananda, Swami, 698
Jayawarman II of Kom锵树, 1917
Jayaraman, K., 444
Jayarama's list of Maharashtrian saints, 1922
Jayansa, Sambodi, Gujarati physicians, 1666
Jeevraj, M., 240, 1000
Jiit Education, vision of man in, 798
Juhel, G. C., 1274
Jitender, Dwarah Bahadur K. M., 351; 1334,
1337, 1338, 1916;—tributes to, 546;—of
South Africa, 523
Jhikotki, Jumrawan, son of, 541;—family of,
542
Jitunathana on laws of inheritance, 610
Jitukalpa and Shivarikalpa, 1757
Jina Vijaya Muni, 1759
Jiruk, 497
Jinah, M. A., 657
Jitavanndrum, 1283
Jyanastraikyavanam with Bhumika and Slokama-
strakrami, 1284
Jyansinora, philosophicaeusceptact of, 1601;
—of Pragada matra, 1399;—1994;—
Jyansini marudurska suci, 1396
Jute, 575, 520
Judah Ben's palace at Pathapur, 135
Judahpur State, two dates in, 1094
Jug, R. S., 1378
Juhar, 1376
John Baskarek Bakhur, 659
John Jacob's charger, "Messenger", 591
Johnson, Captain E. F., Commissioner at Bithur,
229
Joins, Hullah Shrinivas, 110
Jothi-Mahabhadri, 1308
Joshi, Anandnath, 1165;—Balkrishna 578;—
C. V., 1007, 1093, 1702;—K. L., 1412;—
N. G., 1370;—P. M., 465, 942;—R. K.,
1612;—S. G., 1714;—354, 356, 1037, 1115;—
S. N., 1194, 1915;—S. P., 175;—S. V.,
1601, 1703;—S. W., 532;—V. B., 1871;—
U. C., 1147;—V. V., 338, 1138, 1139.
Judicial Reform in Madras, attempted at, 380
Japan, 1398
Jumada, 1375
Jumada, Abu-al-Asar Habe, Poetry of, 1315
Jung, Jagadguru, 709, 1362, 1372
Kalyan, note on, 1927
Kalu, T., 1385; — Suvak And, 1325
Kakryl, H., 290
Kane and Samadunugraha, 35, 349
Karam Gani, 1974
Kalbe, P., 798
Kalid, Pandit Dattatraya, 1424
Kalmar, return from, 569
K Josef, M, Ramakrishna, 628
Kavali, H., 1357
Kalbazar, inscription of the Gupta year 189, 918
Kalasa chettu, 115
Kalibat, 857
Kale, D. V., 817, 1380; — K. Naravar, 677; — F.M., historian of C.P. and Berar, 1163
Kalekar, Kaka, 651
Kali Dasteh, 1085
Kali Dasa, 1409; plants and trees in, 1493; psychological imagery in, 1246; psychological value of the doctrine of Rebirth in, 1427; and Ragamala, 1220; similarity of, 1221; a study, 172; where exact, 1229
Kali Durbar, 1314
Kalika Purana, 39
Kalibantin in the Kali Age, 694
Kali worshipped in Kerala, 1672
Kaliki, identification of, 38
Kalivatita, 853
Kalka or the world cycle, 1092, 1993
Kalpavruksha, 761
Kalpa, apocryphal, 1794
Kalpavruksha, in culture of astronomy, 1890; king of, 1995; ruins of Naha temple in, 795
Kami, Ramachandra Krishna, 1703
Kamaljeet, Saraswati, 1 of, 1916
Kamaljeet Roya and Vijayanagar, 108
Kandadai, 874
Karan, queen of, 122
Kanu and Frs. Jose Vaz and Jose Cortella, 1782
Kane, P. V., 623, 624
Kanekar, S. K., 1301
Kanya, Kavali Manek, F., 1842
Kanha, Anokhi, 6, 1790
Kanakjeetang and the English of Bombay, 180
Kanakada, change of P. to H in, 1561
Kanso Literary Conference, 1438
Kanfl, Vishveshwarra Ambadasa, 198
Kenthari, 835
Kapadvala, Shri and Krishna, 113
Kapilar, 1431
Kapoor, O. B. L., 1584
Kapur, K., 583
Kar, Satyakumar, 1735
Karandikar, S. L., 507
Karno, folkloric, of, 1049
Karun, Rezaud, 503
Karkhama, Ganesh Govind, 1705, 1706
Karat, Buddhist view of, 741
Karmarkar, A. P., 112, 1177
Kashtaka, cultural aspects of, 1, 112; documents, 10, 143; under Fasti Strebhake, 248; — satire, 722
Karnik, H. R. 665
Kastri, Vahaula and Plato, 1574
Karve, C. G., 814; — D. G., 446; — L., 1008
Karve, G. G., 1666
Kavala Matta Lands, Dharapandu, 335
Kavali, census of, 702; dynastic chronicles, 1247; inscription, 791; chronology, 1532; temple of Marsimana, 1523
Kavaspati, Jagadish, 328; Sanskrit in Chinese, 1877
Kathakali, the art of, 854
Kathakarwara, commentaries, 403
Kathopanishad, philosophy of, 1458
Katre, Sashibhushana, L., 826, 1872; — S. M., 1145, 1146, 1726, 2014
Kautzmann, H. E., 1009
Kaul, K. K., 1909
Kamuini on Abhinavagupta, 1298
Kamrupi, 1526
Karistika Ganeendrat, 594
Kauigna's Imperialism, 420
Kavade, Krishna Shastri, 1873, 1874
Kavale, Antaji Raghamath, 524
Kavi, Ramakrishna, 1490, 1495
Kavindata, as a Hindi satirist, 1355; — Stu. 65
Kavyavinod, L. P. Pandeya, 1140
Kavitha, 1018
Kedar, T. J., 577
Kedarnath, Pandit, 887
Keshab, 1074
Kher, J. L., 509
Kend and the English, 149
Kolki Deshavall Malav, 2015
Kennedy, Raymond, 1934
Kery, L. B., 6, 35
Kolka, gauna and pastimes of, 972; heliographical culture in, 1013; 'Hindustan' of the Christians of, 1595; Islam in, 1808; Kali worship in, 672
Kesava, Pandita, 508
Keresai, Vajerveeni of Narada Pandita, 608
Kevan, B. B., 1494
Keslan Keshava Muryanga and Dusyaprapa, 1322
Kekutar, S., 846
Khandamaramdarpana, 1833
Khalil-ud-Din, letters of, 1148
Khalil-ud-Din, coinage and a mint of, 955
Khan, Ghulam Mustafa, 67; — Mir Ahmad Ali, 727; — Mohibul Hasan, 857; — Sadat Ali, 1423; — Yussuf Husain, 141
Khandekar, G. G., 235
Khun-Sadhu, Gomukhant Harlak Saha, 1830, 399
Khare, G. H., 818, 1551
Khurshid, path for 'marrying' fruit-trees, 1064
Khunbhi, 898; — central Asian documents, 903; — Dharmsalada, 1511
Khabar Movement, 297
Khusab, Shri Chandra, 1608
Khusid, Veresna, Airyana, 1849
Khurram Mandi in the Vakhr inscription, 892
Khudabakhsh, S. K., 1799
Khurram, a visit of, 897
BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943

Lud, P. M., 1384
Lahore, Mofussil's mission to, 270
Lahiri, K., 1495;—R. M., 576;—S. K., 294, 529, 532, 603, 649, 711, 1010
Lakshminarayana, Rani of Jhansi, 216, 246

Lakshminarayana, P. S., 1609, 1736
Lakshminarayana, V., 36, 1559, 1736
Laksmi Devi, P., 237
Lakshmidhama, 601, 627, 1653
Lai, Kusum Behari, 316
Lallemand, A., 101
Lambert, E. M., 1361
Lambton, H. T., 243-245
Land of the Great Image, 249;—and its problems, 496
Lanka, J., 1796
Landon, Margaret, 343
Languages and the linguistic Problem, 1510
Laz孑 in India, 1112
Law, Bhanu Chhurn, 1995;—Bimala Chhurn, 17, 179;—B. C., 576
Law in Wasting, 633
L'Ayathia, rooman, 1114
Lakshmi, R. D., 379
Legal Relations between employers and employees in Ancient India, 644
Lehmann, A., 102, 103
Lefevre, G. B., 277
Lepargy, truth at all, 672
Lerche, J., 1016
Lericand-Gourhna, Andre, 1912
Lesian, Wolf, 1529
Leucke, 1604
Levis, Bernard, 1142
Lilla, Bhakhamata, 1650
Lingadhananachandrika, review of, 1723
Linguistic Survey of the border lands of Gujarat, 1924
Limbu-Gow-Gandhi Correspondence, 316
Lim's last report, 198
Literary Criticism, art and function of, 1502
Literature, and Authorship in India, 1471;—and the people, 1358
Lloyd, S., 1733
Local authorities, from finance of, 444
Lokathan, P. S., 395
Londhe, D. G., 977, 1395
Lotenzo, A. M., 552
Lovett, Sir Verney, 310
Low, F., 206
Lubber-van-Hven-Gelder, A. M., 1936
Lubke, ancestor of the gane of, 1032
Lunto-Manabi campaign of Bassin, 203
Lynelli, Willifrid S., 819

Mackenzie and Dalhousie, two Councils' theory, 367
MacGinty, George Grant, 1836
Markay, Errani J. H.,—4
Markham, B. D., 498
Marad and Tipu, 254
Mathura Akhaya and Rashnaveda Purana, 1343
Mathur, Rav I. Prash, 835, 239
Madhavanandana, Swami, 1709
Madhuravendrastra Anukhandastra, 1520
Madhuvrata text and Chithayayana, 1718
Madhyaprastha Saravakari Dhanavatha, 1110
Madhekar, G. B., 311
Madhus, Attempts to introduce judicial reforms, 590;—Home, Good, and Permanent Settlement in 414;—Municipal Commissioner in, 373
BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943

auxiliary verbs in, 1555;—literature and folk
verse, 1926;—soul, 1925;—shaving scriptural
scholar, 1924;—version of Arab novel, 1923;—
Millahan, P. N., 367
Malkar Gan-au wasen Atmauttar, 945
Malik Amber, 83
Malik Haji's Garden House Inscript, 75
Malik Hakeem's Rebellion, 74
Malikani, G. R., 1623-1627
Malikis, Juridal, 531, 357
Malta and Faith, 229
Mama, medioeval temples of, 276
Mama, Nanabhoy F., 1643
Manluk: Women, customs of, 1821
Manelke-Sultani of Delhi, 332
Man, four aspects of, 1622;—golden age of, 1975
Mamachambabraham, 1328
Manak, P. C., 922
Manmandir Benaras, 1851
Mann Pathbed, 1926
Mandana, genealogy of, 76
Mandakya Kamba, problems of, 1926
Mangalore, relics at of Davanamund Shah Hamid,
524
Mangaloreh Jain, 327
Mankunnaugur, 1449, 1472, 1713
Manipur, 311
Mankad, B. L., 1329;—D. R., 38, 39, 1065, 1225
Mann, Stuart E., 1034
Manohar, on Balabhadra, 1142;—Raghunatha
Pundita, 1873
Munisimg of Jodhpur and Suratinth of Bikamar,
270
Mann and his educational philosophy, 719
Manuscript Craft, 1142
Map-reading in University Studier, 721
Maratha, archives in C. F., 1110;—English war,
111;—historical personages in Marathi poems,
1136;—history, a commenr in, 176;—
navy and Angria, 182;—Portuguese War,
187;—beyond Aitken, 171;—and Tipu, 256
Marathi granta Suri, 1359;—granthana kalasa
padana namasaakata, 1380;—Language
Course, 1381;—literature and muslims,
1386;—patriots round, anakshi sudhramal
1367;—pravda, 1367;—Sabitya Purusad,
report of, 1385
Maria, Urdu, 1432
Mararat and the Brahmins, 266
Mars, Planet's Pecuniae, 554
Maria Joseph, Fred, 1780
Maris Murder and Suicide, 994, 991
Marin, G., 580; 1012
Marivala, C. L., 227
Mark, the secret of, 996
Markandeya Puraon and Madanah Alhyuma, 1348
Marrakesh and Rabat, 1832
Marriage among the Banals of Otriza, 997
Marriage customs, anthology of, 1040
Married women and professions, 990
Marvin, H. Deorcund, 1831, 1892
Martyr, a young Goan, 1791
Marathi poets, and Marathi historical personages,
1136
Masson, M. R., 389; 318, 2018

prison administration in, (1802-1840), 337
Madhvamahapuranamamand, 1926
Magdaba, origin of, 10
Malabale, T. S., 1526
Mahabaleshwar or Cittam: Gharange samhanda-
him patra, 1107
Mahabodhistan, Trividwana mavar in, 798
Mahabharata, education in India in, 1197;—
the authorship of, 1209;—Balabhadra, with
Mahawardh, commentary, 1192;—battle and
Cyrus the Great, 16;—and Denabhada's
commentary, 1193;—Dharmapani in, 1195;
graphical and economic studies, 1300;—
narrated in English, 491;—Subaparshav, 1199;
unswaried forms and usages in, 1197, 1198
1559
Mahabharata, Purvottamadventure's commentary on,
1553
Mahadevan, B., 1385;—P., 1251;—T. M.
F., 1586
Mahakala, obsene carvings in, 794
Mahamaya, 557
Mahamaham, seven sacred works of, 1389
Mahapatra, N. N., 226
Mahavara, Rajah Malaball, 142
Maharashtra, feudal nobility of, 181;—Sabitya
Parisad, 432;—seni litori, 1385;—Sabitya
Parisad, Isthana Vrkaivaghas and sudhanka-
vibhaga, 1101
Mahavansha account of the Second Buddhist
Council, 1734
Mahawaranc Pathu, 1446
Mahatma, birth-place of, 1762;—and Jainism
1734
Mahdi Hussain, 787
Magor, 1055
Mahalvar Kanka verse of, 1370
Mahalara, inscription of, 920
Mahatrasa kavade's letter, 1134
Mahasunamandli, with eighteen hands, 837
Mahirul Qari, 1410
Maharesam, 1274
Mahmud Ghazvi, bilingual tankas, Sanskrit
legend on, 927
Mahatma-e-Mohar, 1410
Mainka Panner, 247
Maira, S. K., 1360, 1622;—Surendranath,
1738
Majana Rani's al-Jahir, 1794
Mahmatad, Mohini Mohan and deaf-mute education,
720
Majna, S., 1438
Majority, use and abuse of, 374
Majumdar, D. N.;—G. N., 1388,
1876;—G. W., 340;—M. R., 820, 821,
845, 905;—R. C., 16, 19, 37, 99, 142,
1719, 1916-1918;—S. C., 553
Majumdar, S. Majumdar
Mahim-ji-Jahar, 68
Makharn, Algin, 1188
Makhar, son Kendal
Makhrasekha, G. P., 1739
Malay, land, 1920; handwriten miss., 1922;
housekeeping among peasants, 1911;—Javanese
Mushahhur-ludab ki laghuwatin, 1421
Mashriq, Allama, story of, 297
Mason, Charles, 963
Mater, A., 3113;—Sawaharama, 1628
Mawra-Jagadale, 339
Mawra Nipaquinanam Cy, 1377
Mathematics, in Ancient India, 1884
Mathieu, George, 1919
Mathur, V. S., 449
Mathura, Ayagopostas, 762;—Mitra points from, 947;—museum sculptures at, 788
Matriarchal Civilization among the Kullu Malayanis, 988
Matthews, A. V., 706
Maugham, William Somerset, 1470
Maulavi Nadeem’s Narrative, 207
(Man) the age, industries in, 433;—Emperor Sangrej, place of, 81;—polity, 317;—s, social status of, 25
Maya in modern science, 1590
Mayamula, Kudithailam, 1623
Mayer, L. A., 1821, 1822
Mayukhnavi, 1572
Mayurkhand and the British, 130
Maximus, see Macumdar
Meanee, 50th anniversary of, 205
Medini, Kaliram, 1659
Mediterranean temples, architecture, 763;—of Malabar, 766;—origins of the styles of, 793
Mediterranean culture, 2069
Metcalf, A., 1741
Megalithic Ritual, 998
Meghania, Jhaver Chandi, 1330
Meghavatya ka do navanima grath, 620
Meharotri, Ramamurthy, 1630
Meharally, Y., 291
Meikller, revelations of, 1870
Mellor, Frank R., 1740
Memmen, K. M., 1013
Men and Sufferings of Hindustan, 496
Menges, K. H., 1893
Menon, Choknat Achyutya, 1440, 1672;—K. P. Karunakara, 1497;—V. K. R. V., 228
Mereder, S. A. B., 1988
Merchant, K. T., 407
Merriam, R. D., 398
Messinger, John Jacob’s Changer, 232
Metaphysical knowledge, 1624
Metcalf’s Mission to Lahore, 271
Mhasravati Jath, 174
Middle class unoccupied, 419, 433
Middle East, first civilization in, 7
Middle Kingdom notes on copper-bronze in, 1094
Middleton, Sir Henry, voyages of, 599
Mi ford, C. S., 1498
Military, education in Secondary Schools, 737;—geography in university studies, 721
Military Rebellion of 1857 in Orissa, 213
Mills, J. P., 1961
Mimitu’s rules of interpretation, 1573
Minangkabau, religious songs of, 1943
Mineral policy for India, 416
Mission as a king maker, 607
Mission community organization of, 674
Miselov, V., 1100, 1061, 1082, 2093
Minto and Rajput States, 269
Minerhut, 1957
Mirah, V. V., 100, 381
Miratif, Katinawa, 804
Morchandani, B. D., 229
Mirakar, N. Y., 1530, 1597, 1090
Mr. Justice’s son, 262
Mr. Jumla, 81;—Irish Correspondence, 84;—right of, 88
Mr. Khutran or Farrakhabal, 818
Mirs and the Indian balls, 223
Mr. Shah Muhammad, 198
Mizra, Bakar Ali, 292
Mirza Ghulam, 1417
Mirza, Hormazdvar, P., 1031
Mitra, Radha, 40;—S. P., 1499
Missionary Society of St. Francis Xavier, 1774, 1790
Mitra, house of, 947
Mitra, see Mitra
Modak, Cyril, 899
Moor, take name of, 1965
Mohang-Dana, Mother-Goddess cult of, 14;—romance of, 749
Mohira-Qadri, 1410
Mohiuddin, M., 1412
Mohunors, Middleton’s voyage to, 599
Monetary policy, Indian, 492
Money Market in India, 363
Mongol Army, 1992
Mongolian Studies, publications in, 1993
Mo Ni Chiao Hsia Po Tsao, 1949
Monteiro, Constanzo Roque, 1782
Mookerjee, Ajit, 824, 825, 1066;—A. C., 1630, 1631;—Aravuti, 536;—Bhupen N., 983;—Bhupen Chandra, 231;—Charulal, 966, 1055;—Dhirendranath, 1086;—H. C., 276, 281, 432, 534, 1470, 1471;—Hariod, 653;—Hiren, 387;—Kalipada, 1323, 1500, 1501;—Parenkhat, 143;—Prabhukumar, 626;—Radhakamal, 388, 454, 653;—Radha Kumar, 117, 41, 243, 351, 535, 731, 944;—Sasak S., 403;—Srikumar, 1825;—Suthanhu, Bimal, 42, 177;—Sujit Kumar, 1610, 1742;—Sundar, the artist, 819;—Svamprasad, 730
Mookerji, see Mookerjee
Moorby, Moorby, see Murri
Morais, George M., 115, 187
Morgenthau, Georg, 1532
Morality in the City of Madras, 687
Moses, D. G., 1629
Moulton, see Muslim
Mother of the Company, 203
Mother-goddess cult, 14;—Kori songs, 1068;—right in India, 1094
Nag, Jitendra Kumar, 311 ;—Kafidas, 357, 1416 1418, 2388
Naga out, 320, 331
Nagar, M.M., 379 ;—R. N., 379
Negri, Daniel V., 1549 ;—legend, 1907
Nagar avasa, 1460
Nagar, Number of, 1433
Nagamalz-Mahat, 1411
Naidu, Bhavareddi, 1098
Naidu, A.S. Narayanaswami, 145 ;—P. S., 1632
Nair, A.V., 705 ;—J. P., 707 ;—S.S., 456, 733, 734
Naimuddin, Syed, 1925
Nair, S., Muhammad Husayyan, 583
Nair, Krishna N., 1929
Najjik-ul-din Isla, 1539-70, 149
Nallathurai, 1234
Namadeva, 1388
Nana-Raja and Dharmaraja, 1603
Nambi-Adayar-Nambi, the Vyasa of Tamil Sastras, 1723
Namboodripad, E.M.G., 389, 390
Nami, Khuddi Yahya, 1890
Namrock, 1146
Nana Fakirani, letter of, 1139
Najari, S.M., 1016
Nagis-Farada, 1405
Naraihri, H.B., 769, 796, 1087, 1232-1255, 1333, 1534, 1589
Narayana, Eighteenth, 29
Naratii, Bij, 1147
Narasimhasan, D.L., 1459 ;—L., 118
Narasimhasar, P.S., 391
Narasimhia-Veni, S.P.L., 13
Nasrana Gunu, an exploration, 1710
Naryagam plates of Nanka Godappa, 387
Narayanapur inscription of Maha1, 37
Narayana, B.V., 291
Nasir Jang in Delhi, 141 ;—sec. Mustaff Jang, 141
Nastar-ul-din Mahmud, 72
Nataba Ramana, 1495
Natarajam, P., 32
Nath, R.M., 1089
Nayak, Agarchand, 1554
National Government, 603
Nationalism versus Communism, 593
Nayakasara, 331
Nautiyal stele, note on, 1996
Nauvaranga, 1293
Navin Kasthomakhi Prakasha, 1297
Nayar, Prakash, 1902
Nagarbhar, Persian documents on, 1116
Nayr-Far Jang Bahadur Nana, 229
Nagri, Sivaram Chand, 513
Netrak, I., 2029
Nelson's Surname to India, 211
Netri, M., 2382
Nene, H.M., 1339
Neogy, K.G., 457
Neoplatonists and Indian Philosophers, 1615
Nepal Invasion of Mawali Quder, 207
Neugebauer, O., 2008, 2001
Newberry, Percy E., 1902
BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943

271

New landmark in Poetry, 1488
Newspapers of Pre-Mission Period, 1133
Nicholson, R. A., 1826
Nigam, K. C., 1148
Nisar, V. H., 1390
Nissi, 1646
Nilamgacarva, K. V., 1904
Nilsson, Martin P., 2004
Nikuddii Pi Kukui an (Samuei), 56
Nimokaranathu of Raghunatha Mahadeva Ghati, 1082
Nizami-Hindi, notes on, 1427
Nizami-i-Tajik, notes on, 1427
Nizami, queen of the Sixth Dastur, 2002
Nizam, Sita, Reminiscence of, 1721
Nya-gr. T. P., 459
Nizam and Tana, 456
Nizam Shah, Bahauddin, 100
Nizam-ul-Mulk Auruf Jah I, 144
Nochms der unzangel der Asymptote des Jahres, 2004
Nomad tribes of South India, 1024
Normani, Shihid, 128
Nos-officials in 1861 Councils, 371
Norman-Walker, J. N., 654
Noronha, Castilho, 1793
North-east India, new light on the history of, 1154
North-West Frontier Tribes under Ranjit Singh, 274
Nuancin, formation des racines en, 1517
Nucl, A. C., 1443
Nutani-Patnajjak, 839
Numismatic Society of India, 945; address to, 935, 936, 941: meeting of, 945
Nurullah, Syed, 797
Nuryi Bhasana of Anupamya, 1592
Nyaya Bhasya, 1598:—Kauamanjali, 1600

Oak, D. K., 1932
Odiamanc, A., 1633
Ogarrachanda, 630
Olehsh, L., 554
Oppenheim, A. L., 1976
Optimism in Indian thought, 1690
Oriental Conference, sixteenth all-India, 2028
Oriental Studies, at the Hebrew University, 2025:—in U. S. S. R., 2033
Oriya, history, 154;—literature, 1400;—militia rebellion, 1817
Oriya, 1400
Ooty, cotton, 943;—and East India Company, 251
Oza, H. F., 447

Paddor, 1935
Paddavanavakkul, 899
Padarsharavamunivjaya of Kannada, 1999
Padhye, K. A., 514
Paddamudra, 1613
Pai, M. Govinda, 1440
Paintings, Calcutta exhibition of Indian, 807;—new variety of, 893; at Ramlela, 897
Pais, the mysterious, 1919

Patna and Rakesha books, 642
Pakistan, alternative to, 207;—a study, 304;—economic justification of, 313;—issue, 293;—thoughts on, criticism of, 395, 399;—trip to, 298
Palmade, M. R., 449
Palestine Inscription, 895
Pali, literature and language, 1909
Pallava, 382;—biographical notes on, 912
Pamontjak, N. T., 1942
Pandya, works of, 1604
Panduranga, cult of Banagari, 1683;—Rakta, 1652;—by Aitkaryhe kim Prasanas, 1661
Panchanakuta, R. S., 646
Panchayat in Rural Economy, 365
Pandit, Veena, 1938
Pandiaikal Comaramagulam, 60
Pandey, see Pandey
Pandey, B. P., 282;—K., 361;—R. B., 43
Pandey, G. A., 832
Pandit, K. G., 1962
Panjikaran Lila Bhasa, 1660
Panjikaran Caritra, 1553
Panjikaran, K. N. Venkataraman, 1667
Panjikaran, S. M., 941
Panjiyak, C. P., 1953;—a trade and commerce in, 410;—Sutra IV, 183, 1953
Panjika in Hatasvati,判决, 1962
Panjiyak, Bhikkhum, 1743
Panjika, N.K. Venkataraman, 1667
Parg, 1930
Paramartha, 100
Paraviram, S. M., 941
Parvathapura, charitra, 158;—tradition, value of, 13
Parsana, N. S., 940
Parvati, B. M. C., 1647
Parvati, H. B., 429
Paramartha Mawaraj, 94
Parliamentary Government in India, 254
Parmer, R. K., 77
Parth, and Surya, 1844;—in Sur-Sabdar under Raj Raj. H., 238
Parsi, popular in India, 548
Paruch, Rudolphs, 641;—to 1641, 1644, 1645
Parvan, battle of, 274
Pavanejala, Tegumala with Vyasa's commentary, 1592
Pavanjala, path of, 1595
Patankar, K. R., 1195, 1939
Patashama, temple in Burma, 1902
Patil, Govind H., 1932;—M. H., 438
Patil, B. H., 565
Parna, College, early history of, 254;—school of painting, 922
Patwardhan, P. N., 249, 342
Pantheism, a plea to present, 675
Pavitra, Swami, 1712
BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943

Pawar, A. G., 144, 145, 178, 179, 197
Payne, C. F. J., 157
Penock's pride and foolishness, 1062
Peake, Harold J., 1035
Peart, B. R., 1930
Pearrell, G. E., 1473
Pearson, W. G., 1837
Perier, Edmond, 1948
Pendakur, Y. D., 138
Pendse, S. D., 1994
Penny dreadful, 1487
Penology, old and new, 604;—restraint on important factor in, 639
People's symposium, 387
Perception, problem of, 1611
Persimmon, 846
Pereira, G. A., 1731
Permanent settlement abolition of, 470;—
correspondence on, 462;—and Paul-Hui's scheme, 466;—in Madras and home government, 414
Perren in Alligul, 244
Persian, before the advent of the Moghuls, 1428;—
Perumalli, A. C., 1784
Pethnas Madhav Rao, 243
Peter, F. A., 847
Peterson, A., 1673
Phadke, N. S., Literary Recollections of, 515
Phillby, H. St. J. B., 584, 1990
Philippine India Studies, 1947
Philosophical Congress, Indian report of, 1641
Philosophy, as a new of life, 1722;—Eastern and Western approach in, 1620;—Hindus, 1654
Pianos in Stone, 853
Figgott, Stuart, 791, 1965
Pilai, A. S. Narayana, 826;—G. Subramaniam, 1017;—K. Kanakalnabapathy, 117;—
P. K. Narayana, 1179;—P. N. Kunnath, 339;—S. Dorasawamy, 60;—S. Vaiyapuri, 1457;—T. P. Palaniappan, 1455, 1713
Pinkley, Parameswaran, 1480
Pinto, J. J., 1476;—P. J. J., 393
Pioneer to the Past, 1903
Piperdha inscription, medical defect in, 891;—of Narasimha of Shyrapura, 922
Pitharoti, K. Rama, 1985, 1986
Pisurilencar, Panduranga, 180, 188
Pisurva Silambas Bagat, 637
Place-names of Bengal, 373;—in Gujarat, 564;—
in North Aras District, 587;—Telugu, 590
Planning, principles of, 490
Plate, Vedanta and, 1574;—background of theory of, 1901.
Plough, the ritual of, 970
Ploughshare and the plow, 990
Povinval, R. N., 461;—K. Vasudeva, 118
Poleman, Horace I., 1149
Pollers, resignation of, 238
Pollitt, Henry, 373
Ponna, Residency Correspondence, 1102-1104;—
topographical and historical account of, 1150
Population, artificial restriction of, 484;—
geographical interpretation of, 425;—problem of in India, 446
Portuguese-Indians Campaign of Basseyn, 186;—
Marathon war, 187
Pors and Alexander, 46
Post office in India, 369
Postal system of Company, 209
Post-War reconstruction and Equations of World Economy, 998
Potdar, Datto Vaman, 827, 1101, 1396, 1397
Pound of Pesas latter day, 1135
Powell-Price, J. G., 947, 2096;—and BOR
Socty, 533
Prahladanandana Swami, 1798
Prabhu, R. K., 516
Prabhu Padgona, 1930
Prabuddhannahana, Swami, 828
Pracina Marathi Gadyangranta, 1938
Pracya, the dialect of the Vidhissaka, 1306
Prakrit of Bengal, 1307;—grammar of, 1303;—
a by Prabhu, 1305;—a by Prahalada, 1303
Pranamanandana, 1619
Pram-cit, 1174
Prasadabharta, 1695
Prasad, Ajit, 1799;—Baim, 140;—Bammra, 83;—Battiswarw, 371, 456;—Jwala, 1714;—
P. S. Narayan, 468;—Sarkha, 1046;—
Saraswati, 358;—V. V., 1400
Prashad, see Prasad
Pranamala of Krishnab Chatta, 1857
Prajapati Mahan, vii of, 1126
Prajamastusti, 1249
Praharaden, 105
Pratijaya janggulnacypure of Bhava, 1297
Pratvala, 1298
Pratyaegra Legend, 1878
Pratihita West Coast, 207
Pratihitocty of the Doctor studies in, 3
Premomandana jaima pumas puritana, 1344;—
as niyasa 880, 1340
Prem-siyaya, 1276
Prem Chand, 1349, 1350;—a study, 1356
Premesamandana, Swami, 1438
Pre-Mahayana Records in Agra, 787
Pre-Satishwara temples, 1973
Presidential address of various conferences, salient points of, 1303
Price Control, economics of, 443;—and food supply, 495
Price Rise and Currency Expansion, 465
Price relief, 1668
Price in the Political system of Kautuka and Mackenzie, 635
Prilokpur, A. K., 1369
Prism, administration in Madras, 1862-1890, 327;—of Joseph, 2008
Prize, trends of, 493
Prisons, movement in Bengal and Kashmir, 676;—in town, 678
Proost, W., 353
BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943

Raghuvarna, 1244; commentary, 1253, 1254;—
darpana of Hemadri, 1097; vritti of Sama-
vasudana, 1235
Rahman, A. F. M. Khalilur, 149, 150, 261;—
S. R., 1821
Raising Bank-rate, 109
Raising Ghati, 464
Raj, Shrivani, A., 119
Raju, C. Kundkan, 131, 538, 594, 685, 686,
1180, 1181, 1219, 1229, 1257;—
Karna, 179
Rajagopalachari, C., 294
Rajakhowa, S. C., 321
Rajakshema, D. V., 687
Rajmahal Dist., 1100
Rajasimha-Sauri Bhagvat, writings of, 1368-69
Rahasthan and Maharashtra, 176
Rajarastra, keepers of ceremony in, 615
Raja-Rajeswara Temple of Tanjore, 782
Rajput, 49; Feringhi, Babbis, 280; Sages and
Mats, 270;—Studies, 687
Rajputana, a well-known hero of, 152
Rajwade, V. K., 1500; family historical
document, 1113
Rakai, 1053
Rakhan and Princely Varnas, 642
Ralli, Sir Jney, 232
Ram Chandra Bham Dev, 282; Manguini's
grant in Doras, 880;—Nagar, ruin of, 93;
Narain, unpublished letters, 134;
Ramchandra, Sunkrit scholars of Bengal, 1216
Ramchandra Bhatta of Ayodhya, 1249
Ramcaritmanj, 92, 99
Rama-Panivind, 1302
Rama Tirtha, Swami, 1049
Raman, historical letters of, 1165
Ramanatt, 92, 934
Raman, descriptive of, 1675;—link with
the past, 1717;—a Religion of Experience
1719;—spiritual message of, 1730; teachings of
1769;—V. G., 888, 899
Ramankrishna, R., 1542
Raman, Pattashri G. R., 1877;—T. A., 295
Raman, C. V., 634; C. V. H. 468
Ramanujadayati, 1512
Ramanujakshetram, P. V., 1273, 1289, 1307
Ramgopal Dutt, warrior statesman of Travancore,
107
Ramguma, and Aristotle's poetics, 1295; authorship
of, 1295;—as bhakti sutra, 1297;—a bibli-
ography, 1297;—essence of, 1294;—geographical
and historical data in, 1296;—of Travancore, 1300
Rangiri, of Kollidam, 577; location of, 581
Rampersaud, Translations from, 1321;—Chanda,
obituary, 757
Ramessar III, mortuary temple of, 1084
Ram Mohan Roy and the New World, 337
Rana, G. H., 870, Ganda and Jinnah, 497
Randh, H. N., 1538
Ranew, M. L., 2121
Rangachar, C., 737
Rang-Mahal, 1415
Rangamathananda, Swami, 1716
Ranjit Singh, his sway over N. W. Frontier
tribes, 274
BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943

Rao Amarnath, hire of Rajputana, 152
Rahmani, 948
Rajendron, 1291
Rashakadamba, Kalolini, 1234
Ratnajayamkunda, 1273
Rashid, Sh. Abdur, 343
Raukatukata Emir, 50
Ratnakara Nari: Mitha in Humla, 1343
Ray, P. C., 951
Rayastha and Marwar, 266
Ratanbhasya, date of, 1489
Ratanbharwan, 1490
Ramam, L. K. Baba, 1674
Ramapuri, A. H., 1409
Raval, Shankarprasad Chaganlal, 1933
Raviraman: Kalathavala's problems, 117
Ruddinson, H. G., 1488
Rayhan-Lord, 965
Ribeiro, C. A., 730
Recollections of Kamalakar Deshpande, 502
Rector: Rehfield family of Pulkarnawati, 123
Reedlan, V. Venkata Rajula, 1543
Rege, P. S., 1363
Regional self-sufficiency and agricultural produce of Bengal, 409
Religion of Veda, 1178
Religious experiment, address of, 1796
Rentala, square coin from, 949
Remaka Vijayanuma, 1457
Reserve Forest of Governor in Bengal, 364
Responsible Government and Governor in Bengal, 364
Reni, Bishnuwar Nath, 104, 152, 368, 270
Reserve administration of the Northern States, 406
Roy, Bishnupriya Nath, 103, 152, 255, 270
Roy, see Ray
Roy Chaudhury, see: Raychoudhury
Ruckmani, M. A., 1928
Rudradamaurilabha Sastra Vivarana, 868, 877
Rural, communications, 451 — economy and families, 365 — government and U. P., 361 — reconstruction and Tajpur, 399
Rushanpati, 147
Russumjee, Francis, 1845
Rutinawarany, M., 374
Rys Dastani, Mr. C. A. F., 1310
Sabarajav Gun on the influence of music, 1798
Sahaji Prataprao, 1080
Sahara and the Multanpuria School of the Tajpad, 1176
Sahara-Bhasya and Ryuda vartas, 1175
Saharanpur, early man along, 1
Sahib, L., 1802
Sahabisodhakaratika by Jwannamalaguni, 1537
Sahibulaihmad, Durruti of Sathana, 1533
Sahibamata by Sahjakari, 1536
Sahibpanah, 1790
Sahni, M. P., 182
Sachchidananda Sivabhinava NrisimhaBharati, Svami, 1259
Sachchidananda, Tirtha, Svami, 1860, 1861
Sadamamadogra, chronology of the commentary of, 1357
Saldana—Sajjani, 1690
Sagar, N., 1415
Sahar, Jibra, 1426
Sahibnathuddo, B. N., 1154 — K. H., 1720
Sahibuddi, 1881
Sahu, L. N., 1022, 1023
Sahukara, Siddhanta-Matipakatha, 1372, 1373
Sahibdwaracana, Kistna Sahibdi Mahamaya, 1389
Samor, Mujahid mint, 926
Sana, Tamil. Mystic poets, 1449
Sattadain, K. G., 711
Sayid, Nizam Hasan, 133
Sajan Lal, Kamal Ali, 149, 368, 265, 1152
Sajjan, 1153
Sajjan and Basari, 104
Sakha-Caritra, 1678
Sakri, 1621
Sakumamidi and his work, 1391
Rveda-sukhya madhukatika, 1181
Rhe Powerful, Santana, Alpino, 1705, 1706
Richardson, Edward, 1894
Ricketson, E., 1891
Rio-Haya, 347
River of the Bengal Delta, 553
Rizvi, S. N. Haidar, 70
Rks, metrical and grammatical lapses in, 1560
Road communications in Greater Guzerat, 429
Routrich, Nicholas, Bca
Romances of Words, 1513
Rosenthal, Franz, 1794, 1800, 1801
Rost, Sir Denison, obituary of, 1625
Rouault, Act. of justification, 277, obituary of, 1301
Rou, see Ray
Roy Chaudhury, see: Raychoudhury
Ruckmani, M. A., 1928
Rudradamaurilabha Sastra Vivarana, 868, 877
Rural, communications, 451 — economy and families, 365 — government and U. P., 361 — reconstruction and Tajpur, 399
Rushanpati, 147
Russumjee, Francis, 1845
Rutinawarany, M., 374
Rys Dastani, Mr. C. A. F., 1310
Sabarajav Gun on the influence of music, 1798
Sahaji Prataprao, 1080
Sahara and the Multanpuria School of the Tajpad, 1176
Sahara-Bhasya and Ryuda vartas, 1175
Saharanpur, early man along, 1
Sahib, L., 1802
Sahabisodhakaratika by Jwannamalaguni, 1537
Sahibulaihmad, Durruti of Sathana, 1533
Sahibamata by Sahjakari, 1536
Sahibpanah, 1790
Sahni, M. P., 182
Sachchidananda Sivabhinava NrisimhaBharati, Svami, 1259
Sachchidananda, Tirtha, Svami, 1860, 1861
Sadamamadogra, chronology of the commentary of, 1357
Saldana—Sajjani, 1690
Sagar, N., 1415
Sahar, Jibra, 1426
Sahibnathuddo, B. N., 1154 — K. H., 1720
Sahibuddi, 1881
Sahu, L. N., 1022, 1023
Sahukara, Siddhanta-Matipakatha, 1372, 1373
Sahibdwaracana, Kistna Sahibdi Mahamaya, 1389
Samor, Mujahid mint, 926
Sana, Tamil. Mystic poets, 1449
Sattadain, K. G., 711
Sayid, Nizam Hasan, 133
Sajan Lal, Kamal Ali, 149, 368, 265, 1152
Sajjan, 1153
Sajjan and Basari, 104
Sakha-Caritra, 1678
Sakri, 1621
Sakumamidi and his work, 1391
BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR 1943

275

Sakuntala, 1409; eurys episode in, 1281
Saletore, B.A., 120-122, 1761; — R. N., 21
Saligrama Atchari, 340
Sakuntala, 1102
Sakuntala, 1739; some problems of, 1170; sound records of, 1171
Samaj, 1915
Samantar and Nilakshi ple kalari, 56
Sambar, 1449
Sambar, Naiyana, 613
Sambar, Sreeva of Bhavadeva Bhatta, 1607
Samboothar, Biji Karkhane, sainh, 1446
Samboonnothery, V., 874
Sangitaturakavitha, 879
Sangita, literature of, 1880; variants in, 1179
Sangita Philosophy and emergent evolution, 1199
Santu, Dungarshi Dhambrabi, 541, 554
Samprati, place of, 51
Samrudra sangama, 1851
Samudra, character of, 41; and Kaka, 34, 344; Nalanda and Gaya plates of, 913; parama-Bhagavata, 50
Samudra, Aesthetic shock, 1904
Sanemrakottukaram, 1271
Sanher, 760
Saniter, a Portuguese Jew, 92
Sandesara, Bhogilak, 1, 1952, 1942
Sandhyakara Nandi's Ramayanu, historical references to, 1195
Sangam Age, 1450
Sangitaratnakara, 858
Sanjna, story of, 1837
Sankalia, H. D., 5-8
Sankara, 1726; and bhaktam on Isa Upachahed, 1184; towards a healthy understanding of, 1755; satyavriti and atma-nityamahadevati, 1774; 77
Sankara, Bhagvatpadalacarya, 1265, 1663
Sankaran, C. R., 1514, 1544
Sankarananda Saraswati, Svami, 1264
Sanskrit, authorities and their Camonti Termangini, 1288; grammar, influence of on Telugu grammar, 1502, and on popular dialects, 1528; introduction to, 1214; names of, 1787; 1189; — learning, patronage to, 138; spoken word in, 1172; theory, 1538; — theories of poetry, 1226
Sant, Indira, 1381
Santaji Chhatral, 184, 189
Santali, 908, 1015; murdari, 1016; phonemic system of, 1549; poetry of, 1544
Santhan, K., 297; — S. S., 232
Sapindu relationship, 596
Sarathchali, Bhartur, 1474
Sarangapanistrutram, 1206
Saraswata, 1389; and Duhaka, 839; meanings of, 1523
Saraswati, S. K., 793, 1902
Sarapati, G. S., 150, 157, 185, 1222; — N. G., obituary of, 1215, 1222, 1223
Sarkar, Benoy Kumar, 398, 474; — Ballalak, 693; — Dines Chandra, 54-56, 893, 918; 922, 1393; — Sir Jagannath, 128, 189, 234; 247, 543, 1106, 1721, 1722; — Jagadish
Narayan, 84, 85, 730a — Mahendranath, 1664; 1006; — Sir Nirat, 529; — S. C., 1095; — S. M., 498
Sarma, B. N. Krishnamurti, 1182; — B.P., 756; — B. Ramachandra, 1201; — Dastvrat, 52, 103, 105, 191, 1029, 1027, 1094; 1006, 1356; — Dian Chond, 696, 698; — Ghasanaka, 677; — Har Dutt, 1218; — K. Madhava Krishna, 687, 877, 1186, 1355; 1370, 1588, 1713, 1839, 1787; — L. P. Pandeya, 794, 218, 293; — M. Samsekhara, 123, 144, 1091; — M. Upendra, 125; — Nalina Vilocana, 637; — P. V. Varadaraj, 1881; — Sri Ram, 345, 346, 1147; — Tatati, 793; — T. S. Sundaresar, 1276; Tirumalai Tatatchariya, 1143
Sarmad and his Quotations, 1827
Sarmah, see Sarma
Saran, P., 72, 232, 344, 1154, 1155
Saranagadiva, 852
Sarnath, Hangawar's tower at, 146
Sarsaswathi School, 1605
Sastrianom, chronological reckon, 1593; — coins 1571; figure of mainah on, 1995; — terrawata head, 755
Sasta upasnah in South India, 1674, 1980
Sasrimal, see Sastri
Sastry see Sastry
Satakipan, R., 375, 378
Satapala, A. K., 1881
Sathiyagirinath, P. G., 1507
Sat-lanka, occurring in a Champa inscription, 1213
Satyanartha, S., a sketch, 328
Satyanarayana, Mallimadugula, 1650
Satyarthi, Devendra, 1069
Satyanartha, 1569
Sayam, see Sayed
Sayad, M. Habib, 1639
Sayer, Sir Frederick, 1024
Sawh, A. M., 1815
Sayyes, 1950
Sayyed Habibullah, soud from Namaabab Peshin, 1127
Sayyed Bulaqi’s Minaq, Naim, 1825
Sayyid of Voiles, a farman to, 1166
Schaftin, C. J., 487
Schalgar, Peter Jacob, soud from Peshawar, admiralty of, 1097
Scharmatt, Locian, 1852
Science and faith, 796; Thirty-two, 1885
Sculptures in the museum of Bengan, 797; in Manipur, 764, and Mathura, 788; three dated Bengal, 760
Seebok, Thomas A., 1549, 1921
Seethapathi, Kanakamall, 876
Segal, L., 1675
Seligman, C. G. M., 2959
Seshia, South-east, 1560
Sen, Anath Gopal, 477, 478; A. N., 712; N. N., 813; Kashib Chandra and the prohibition movement, 670; Kashimbishran, 635, 1787; N. B., 517; P. R., 1797; Sailsawar, 1589; Sastin, 479; S. K., 604; S., 235; 240, 1158, 1159; 2 Sudhir, 399, 480
Sen Gupta, Ritenra Nath, 481; Sovana, 482
Sense duel, nature and status of, 1617
Sequinou, T. N., 749
Serampore, William Johnson, 363; Peshawar, 575
Serpent and the bird, 890
Seth, H. C., 16, 916; H. L., 297, 518, 1948
Seven sleepers, note on, 1931
Sexual impulse and Indian originarias, 899
Shadoon Pali, 1485
Shafer, Robert, 1905
Shah Alam, farman of, 1163; letter to George III, 294; second Delhi expedition, 163;—II, causes of, 900
Shah (Iqbal Ali, 312;—Ismail Shabur, 1852;—K. T., 400;—Mohibulah, B., 1824;—P. G., 540, 1058;—Shamshil, 812;—Trihubu, 253;—Trihubu, 31;—V. V., 483
Shahajehan, Adilshah, farman to, 1115
Shahani, Ramjee G., 694, 1051
Shahjahun, Central Asian Policy of, 143; farman of, 1129
Shaham Ro., 1990
Shahu, abeypatrick, 338
Shah, C. H., 1160, 1161
Shahism and Muggahatan, 1752
Shakespeare, conception of genius in Halen, 1484; criticism in 18th Century, 1494; his India, 1560; his sermon on war, 1500
Shake, A., 1416
Shankara, see Sanhara
Shanu, Mukhtaruddin Ahmed, 1427
Sharma, see Sarma
Sharjuananda, Swami, 1999
Shastry, see Sastri
Shamsi’s Fugrajanisa, transmittacy in, 1499
Shanghal, T., S., 1155, 1162
Shanty and India, 1604; and non-violence, 1900; and Vedanta, 1500
Shende, H. J., 1202, 1298
Shenutri, B. S., 588
Sher, S. A., 994, 956, 980, 1163
Sherwani, H. K., 86, 87
Shibli, Ibrahim, 78
Shirani, Hafez Mahomud, 1428
Ship, proof of, 1062
Shirreff, A. G., 1392
Shirshak, Chhabapati, 177;—Citracarea, B17; pilgrimage of, 170; revenue officers of, 173
Shish-Skool, call, 1602
Short, Ernest, 881
Shrinivas, battle of, 183
Shuja-ad-Daula as Diplomat, 159, 261
Shukla, B. S., 1345;—C. M., 1335
Sidhan Chudhara, 512
Siddhantha, 1371
Siddhamb calls of Ramuvarhakar, 1557
Siddhantavara of Dama Kandhara, 1594
Siddiqui, Abdul Majid, 85;—Aslam, 1070
Sir S’s Incident and the Satol Factory’s Demands, 957
Sikkandar Badi, Asghar Ali, 1429
Singh, British Government, 274, 273;—and Hinduism, 1853
Singh, Manawakshira, 703
Singhara Gandhara, 114
Sivaram, Thomas da, 484, 1795-1791
Simbatanadhatun, 1178
Simmons, G. M., 697
Sind, Arab invasion of, 76;—battles, 224, 225;—criminal tribes, 976;—Ellis’s account of, 225;—Indian Navy’s activities in, 253;—Historical Society, 2092
Singha Ali Khan, 1492
Singh, Nathuwan, 1102;—and North Indian affaires, 1104
Singh, 904
Singhal, C. R., 95
Sinhakshara, 893, 875
Sinh, Raghubir, 1194
Sinha, Pashur, 387
Sinha, Policemen in Literature, 1948
Siyal and Dotal, 161
Sirajuddin, S., 99
Sirca, see Sarkar
Sircar, see Sarkar
Siri, feast of, 1930
Sirah, 1333
Sitapatr, G. V., 1068
Sitaram, M. L., 878
Sivaramayya, S., 1191
Sivaram, P. R., 519
Sivam, image of, 344
Sivashis and Sivashis, 1756
Sivasi, see Shivaji
Sivasa, see Sivakantahal, 1295
Sivamandya, Swami, 1294
Sivapar inscriptions, 830
Sivasubras, authorship of, 1529
Sivish, 1294, 1979
Sourashtra, inscription of, 1979
Vaddaranahana, 1438, 1439
Vaddekar, D. D., 1229, 1230;—R. D., 1203.
Vaddetari, 1516
Vaddiya, Bupalal G., 1893;—B. N., 743;—
Vaddubha, 1074
Vaddiyamathan, K. S., 63
Vaddinnathakoon, 1703
Vairans-Pillai, S., 2022
Vaijapeyi, K., 1952
Vajira, Sister, 1747
Vak before Bharathari, 1370
Vakabitha, court, 931; — and the Gupta, 244.
Vakakutu, 1907;—Pradhan, II, 20
Vakisrithi Karanam, 1571
Valdi, C. N., 404, 415, 746;—K. S., 713.
Vakamathrikam, 1744;—V. S., 1395
Vakasrithi of Shashivaracharya, 1577
Valshilpa, Devapriya, 1748
Vakshabhakshaya, 1647
Vamana Mallur Sastri, 1884
Vamani Telasa Prakasa, 1597
Vencheshvaranavakki, 1272
Vempali-dosa, 371
Ven Goel, Rishi of, 1936
Van Kan, J., 1940
Van Roonck, Ph. S., 1942, 1943, 1944, 1945
Vanlachami, K. G., 10, 17, 1106, 1602, 1603,
1699
Vamshatirtha, Hotamahita of, 1853
Vartma, L. A. Ravi, 1447;—S. P., 1729;—
V. P., 390
Vartmanam Jnanaam Hindu Sanskriti, 666
Vasal, 1933.
Vartmanivas, court of, 938
Vasu da Gama and Davidson, 189
Vashishthangapathipatti, 1434
Vattave, K. N., 1221
Vallike, Kripa, 634
Vattadu, 1438
Vatttu Jothi, S. N., 347
Vatne, Suryadas of, 1160
Vayu and Vayu-worship in Gujarat, 625
Vayu, Jana and Kundy, 1732
Vayu, S. G., 333
Veda, Enjoyment of, 318;—lost versions, 1173
Vedanta, Plato and, 1754;—called, of, 1755
Vedanta, Plato and, 1754
Vedanta, 1754
Veddikart, H. D. 870, 1232
Veli Tampu's rebellion, 340
Vendantakara, 1884
Venkataramanayya, N. 74, 96
Venkataramayya, M., 1199
Venkateshaiah, M. G., 1944
Venkatraman, K. S., 495;—S., 200
Venugopalaacharya, T., 1651
Verma, B. D., 1167
Vignya Sambhavina and Alfharismas, 1539
Vizayam and Governor, 375
Vidya, S., 880
Vijaya Bhasana, 741, 742
Vidyapith, R. K. M., 1577
Vijayakarma, 1439
Vijayalakshmi, 1911
Vijayasangaram, copper coins of, 945; — Jain inscriptions, 923; —and Kumbha Rape, 108;—
and Mughal Shah Bakhsh, 90
Vijayaragi-avacharya, T., 406
Vikramaditya, from Jain standpoint, 53; — president of a republic, 63;—and Ujjain, 39
Vijayanagar, masses in, 793
Vikramavijaya, 1806
Village, homes of, India, 799; — and Indian politician, 970; — still again, 1009
Vinao Kudiyana and Sister Megha, 44
Vipasa Govinda, 771
Vir, Raghu, 555
Viragathakalake Ramapraparwar, 1354
Vira Varragac Laskari, 1729
Virendrasvaratnanda, Swami, 1730
Virji, K., 57
Vishakhapatam's letter to Bala, 1193
Vishnu, 1282, 1935
Vishwanathpura, Vishwanatha, 1652
Vizza, in Varaha form, 890
Vishnu in Gupta history, 23; —Nala-Nala seal of, 31
Vishnukundin, Genealogy and Chronology, 61
Virmatrim, 608
Visually Handicapped in India, 709
Vithal, 1909;—Bhasa Narayana Nataraja, 1397
Vishwanandha, 1710;—on Islam and Buddhism, 1854; — in Chicago and Lahore, 1724;—man
and his message, 1769;—personal experiences, 1771; —work, 1772
Vishnutirtha, 511
Vyasahara, Udayapala on, 624;—Vyas's verses on,
617
Vyas, philosophy of, 1632
Wad, B. L., 701, 709;—P. A., 167, 307
Wadaspat manuscript, 97
Walker, E. A., 354
Walsou, Horace, letters of, 1497
Walsh, E. H. C., 661
Walton, James, 799
War, and Indian economy, 396; — disabled re-
habilitation of, 684;—finance, 487;—Indian efforts in, 612; —poems, 1903; —time prices, 599,
491
Warangal, Vizayam's expedition to, 68
Warren Hastings, dispatches of, 226;—and Dhen-
kottam, 226;—suggested resignation, 201, 202
Waters Manufacturing industry of Gujarat, 494
Water Dimna, 1886
Watt, W. M., 1981
Week, history and antiquity of, 977
Weidemeyer, Franz, 1945
Weiss has been made, 697
Well of the People, 1474
Wheat of the later, 616
Wheeler, P., 301.
Whitehead, A. N., and Religious Philosophy,
1643.—R. B., 482, 963
Wittman Wall, an India, 1492; study of, 1635
Whiting, C. E., 1924
Whitman, P. J., 356
Wilson, J. V. S., 1350
Wright, F. W., 1629
Wilson, C. E., 1924
Wintreit, R. O., 1924, 1926
With no regret, an autobiography, 506
Women under the Hindu law of marriage and
succession, 603
Woolley, Sir Leonard, 1700
Word Building, 1543
World, falsity of, 1881;—by wisdom, 626;—
true, 1875;—universality of, 1759
Wreford, R. G., 303

Xaver St. Francis, Society of the missionaries:
of, 1790
Yudhanaraya on the ancient Geography of India,
572

Yadavas Singara, 904
Yajnavalkya, and Sri Yajnavalkya-Shatadrupama,
1126;—Darsana, sramad yagitara, 599
Yajnik, I. K., 521
Yadavas, 52
Yajnavalkya, 52
Yajnavalkya, 1750
Yajnavalkya, 1447
Yazdani, G., 1832
Yeatts, M. W., M., 606
Yoga of Ramabhadra, 1666
Yogaratnakara, date of, 1153
Yogaratnakara, date of, 1163
Yogaratnakara, date of, 1919
Yogaratnakara, date of, 1663
Yogaratnakara, date of, 1165
Yogaratnakara, date of, 223
Yogaratnakara, date of, 231
Yogaratnakara, date of, 1163
Yogaratnakara, date of, 1163
Yoan, S. M., 1859, 1894

Zakur-ol-Hassan, 381
Zain-ul-Abidin, 37
Zarathushtra, life of, 1847
Zoroastrian, problems, 1835;—pravastun, 1969

END
Catalogue No. B 016.891/E.I.S-7745

Author—Venkat Institute of arts & sciences.

Title—Bibliography of Indological studies for 1945.

Borrower No. Date of Issue Date of Return

"A book that is shut is but a block"

GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI.

Please help us to keep the book clean and moving.